The
Cary-Estes-Moore
Genealogy

Written and Compiled by
HELEN ESTES SELTZER

Published by Barn Hill, 825 Hallowell Drive,
Huntingdon Valley, Pennsylvania 19006.

1981
THIS BOOK IS DEDICATED TO AUNT SALLIE ESTES, a warm gracious Christian Southern lady, the matriarch of our Albert Monroe Estes Family Line; because she embraces all generations in her knowledge and love of her family members, Estes and Moore, past and present, and she shared this vast knowledge with all of us for this book; but mostly because she has shown great love and hospitality to this Northern niece all through the years, and is "Home" to me and my family in the Homeland of my Tennessee ancestors.
Helen Estes Seltzer
Acknowledgments

My first acknowledgments go to cousins May Folk Webb and Patrick Mann Estes, who dedicated many decades of their lives to researching and writing the original CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY, without which this book would never have come into being.

Thanks to my son, Richard, who encouraged me to research and write it and directed every step of the publishing, and to my husband, Dick, for the support and financial backing without which it could never have become a reality. I also want to thank my husband and my daughter, Sallie Estes, for putting up with my obsessive behavior these past five years. They both gave the book first place in my life.

Being a candidate for membership in the National Society of Colonial Dames in America, concurrently with writing this genealogy, I was able to uncover information that will benefit us all. I discovered that some of the generations given in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY showing our direct descent from the original Cary immigrant, Miles, were not thoroughly documented. Mrs. Albert O. Barrett, of Devon, Pa., a genealogist assigned to me by the Philadelphia branch of the Society, prodded me to go, in person, to the source, the Virginia State Library, in Richmond, and dig out the documents which give concrete proof of this lineage. These documents are included in the “History and Documents” segments of this book. Mrs. Barrett was a hard taskmaster, but I persevered and did find the documents after several trips. Because of her, this book is a more valuable and authentic research tool for others needing this documentation.

Librarians from the Huntingdon Valley, Pa.; Montgomery County, Norristown, Pa., branch; the Free Library of Philadelphia, Logan Square branch; Pennsylvania Historical Society, Philadelphia, Pa.; the Shipley School, Bryn Mawr, Pa.; the Philadelphia College of Art; and the Virginia State, Richmond, Va., Libraries must be acknowledged for their help in my research efforts. But one librarian stands out above all the others involved. She is Lia Hemphill, Head of the Reference Department of the Ludington Library of Bryn Mawr, Pa. From arranging an inter-library loan of a pristine copy of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY for our reprint, up to the last day of getting data for the CARY-ESTES-MOORE GENEALOGY bibliography, she was always courteous, willing to give of
herself, with the added dimension of being very interested and enthusiastic about my research and the publications of the books.

The alumni associations of Yale University and the University of Alabama were also very cooperative. It seems miraculous to me that, from one name and address of a Snedecor alumnus from the latter university, the hundreds of cousins from the Judge Bedford Mitchell Estes branch of the family were able to be listed here.

Many family members sent supplementary materials and photographs, at times duplicating those sent by others. In the main body of the book I have acknowledged those whose items were received first. The following is a sampling of those, not credited elsewhere in the text, who sent substantial information on their family branches:

Albert Monroe (5) Estes Line: Mr. Russell G. Evans and Mr. and Mrs. Warner Moore Estes, of Ripley, Tenn.; and Mrs. James Roy Carson, and Mr. Albert E. Dykes, of Nashville, Tenn.

Mary Noel (7) Estes Line: Mr. Thomas E. Moody, IV, of San Antonio, Texas, and Mr. James Shelton Moody, of Plant City, Fla.

Elisha (3) Estes Line: Mrs. Samuel G. Slaughter, Jr., of Lynchburg, Va.

Patrick Mann (8) Estes Line: Mrs. Joseph P. Lawrence, of Nashville, Tenn.

(Carey) Estes Kefauver: Ms. Gail Estes Kefauver, of San Francisco, Calif.


But the most important acknowledgment of all is to the individual family members who took time from their busy lives to fill out the Ancestor and Descendant Charts I mailed to them. With the concerted effort of all, we should be able to have our book updated every five years, or whenever enough material has accumulated to warrant publication. Please keep the data coming and report immediately whenever births, marriages, and deaths occur in your families. And I’ll also be happy to receive clippings about these events and also about outstanding achievements in your families for possible inclusion in the next “Activities and Accolades”.

Thank you, everyone!
Contents

v    Dedication
vi   Frontispiece
vii  Acknowledgements
ix   Contents
x    Illustrations
xiii Abbreviations
1    Foreword
4    How to Trace Your Ancestral Line
5    Estes Listings
133  Estes Activities and Accolades
187  Estes History, Legends, and Documents
219  Estes Connections
245  Cary Listings
257  Cary History and Legends
283  Moore Listings
303  Moore History and Connections
327  Family Album
379  Bibliography
385  Name Index
459  Geographic Index
471  College Index
474  Family Record
Illustrations

v  Sallie (7) Estes
vi  Helen (8) Estes Seltzer
218  Anna Estes Hacker Strawbridge
244  Judith Cary (14) Blair Green and family
256  Sir Christopher Wren Building
282  Charles Warner (7) Wilson
302  The Rev. Dr. Smith William (4) Moore
327  Replica of “Estes Hall”
327  Slave quarters
328  Tombstone of Albert Monroe (5) Estes
328  Albert (5) Monroe (5) Estes plantation
329  Albert Monroe (6) Estes
330  Cookout at Reelfoot Lake
330  Martha Joy (9) Winternute and children
331  Norman and Evangeline Smith and Sallie (7) Estes
331  Norman Estes (9) Smith family
332  Harry (9) Smith family
332  Betsey (9) Dykes Leitzes and family
333  Miriam (8) Evans Carson
333  Alice Anderson (8) Rice
333  Myra Landrum Bacon Rice
334  Nancy Dykes (9) and Claude Ryan and children
334  Sallie Estes (9) Dykes Walker and daughters
335  Martha and Patrick (9) Parker
335  Elizabeth Ann (10) Parker
336  Andrew (10) Parker family
336  Margaret and Russel Gaston (8) Evans
337  Eliza Mildred (5) Moore
337  Dr. Louis Powhatan (6) Estes
338  Eliza Mildred (5) Moore Estes
339  “Oaklawn”
339  Mowing the lawn at “Lynngate”
340  Mary (7) Estes Evans
340  Estes family group at “Oaklawn”
341  Mae Griffith
341  Wedding of Smith Wm. (7) and Mae Griffith Estes
342  Smith William (7) Estes and son Jack
342  Mae Griffith Estes and daughter Helen
ILLUSTRATIONS

343 Daughters of Smith William (7) and Mae Griffith Estes
343 William Norris and Lily Margaret (8) Estes Moyer
344 Helen (8) Estes Seltzer and son
344 Richard W. Seltzer, Sr. family
345 Smith William (7) Estes family reunion
345 Bill and Lillian Moyer
346 William Moyer, III family
346 Betty Jane (9) Moyer Knittel
347 Virginia (8) Estes Jacoby
347 Joanne and Wayne (9) Jacoby
348 Charles Coffman family
348 James and Mildred (8) Estes Kleiner
349 Richard Brown family
349 Gay (9) Rowland
349 Debbie and Lawrence Rowland
350 Richard (9) and Sallie Estes (9) Seltzer
350 Sallie Estes (9) Seltzer
350 Billy and Betty Jane (9) Moyer
350 Paul (10) Knittel
351 Sallie Estes (9) Seltzer
351 Richard Warren (9) Seltzer, Jr.
352 The Mona Lisa
352 Mona Lisa look-alike
353 Smith William (7) Estes family
353 Keith (10) and Pamela (10) Brown
353 Mildred (8) Estes
354 Belle (7) Estes (Dykes) Brock
354 Louise and Albert (8) Dykes
355 William Lawrence (6) Estes, Sr.
355 William Lawrence (7) Estes, Jr.
356 Mary Noel (7) Estes Moody
356 Joel Henry (6) Estes
357 Allison Beare Cox
357 Rear Admiral Winston Estes Pilcher (8) Folk
358 James Minos (8) Dykes, Jr.
358 William Reece (9) Smith, Jr.
359 Katherine Estes (8) Rice Lowe
359 Harold Gladstone Lowe
359 Harold Gladstone (9) Lowe, Jr.
360 Katherine Rice (9) Lowe-Ebersole
360 Donald Rice (10) Ebersole (Lowe)
360 Thomas Jefferson Walker
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Page</th>
<th>Image Description</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>361</td>
<td>Albert Carey (6) Estes family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>362</td>
<td>Senator (Carey) Estes (8) Kefauver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>362</td>
<td>Senator (Carey) Estes (8) Kefauver</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>363</td>
<td>Jefferson Mann (7) Estes children</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>363</td>
<td>Ada Virginia (8) Estes Lyons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>364</td>
<td>Ruby Grace (8) Estes (Cannons) Jensen, Nancy (9)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>364</td>
<td>Fooshee, Mary (9) Cannons, and William (9) Lyons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>364</td>
<td>Kate Lynn (10) Manley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>364</td>
<td>Joanne (10) Manley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>365</td>
<td>Julian (10) Ball</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>365</td>
<td>Annie Mae (9) Cannons Ball</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>365</td>
<td>Alice (10) Ward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>366</td>
<td>Ada Virginia (8) Estes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>366</td>
<td>Ada Virginia (8) Estes and William Estes (9) Lyons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>367</td>
<td>Fergus (10) Cannons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>367</td>
<td>Mary Leila (8) Estes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>367</td>
<td>Mary Isabel (10) Ward</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>367</td>
<td>Virginia Grey (9) Jensen Fier</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>368</td>
<td>Bop (10) Fier, Joanne (10) Manley, and Ruby Grace (8) Estes Cannons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>368</td>
<td>James Rutland (8) Moore and family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>369</td>
<td>Judge Bedford Mitchell (6) Estes and family</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>370</td>
<td>Estes (7) Snedecor and two sons</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>371</td>
<td>Reconstructed capitol of Williamsburg</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>371</td>
<td>Reconstructed public gaol</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372</td>
<td>Reconstructed governor’s palace</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>372</td>
<td>Plaque over inside of main entrance of chapel of William and Mary College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>Brafferton Building</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>373</td>
<td>President’s house, William and Mary College</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>374</td>
<td>Bruton Church interior</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>374</td>
<td>Street sign on “road to Amphill”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>374</td>
<td>Amphill historical marker</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>375</td>
<td>Entrance gate, “Amphill”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>375</td>
<td>“Amphill”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>376</td>
<td>“Amphill”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>376</td>
<td>“Wilton”</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>377</td>
<td>The Rev. Dr. Smith William (4) Moore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>377</td>
<td>Mary Ordalia Yates Moore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>378</td>
<td>Mourning Ella Leak Moore</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>378</td>
<td>The Rev. Dr. Warner (5) Moore</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Abbreviations

A.K.A., also known as
b., born
B.B.C., British Broadcasting Corporation
bro., brother
bur., buried
C-E, CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY
cem., cemetery
Co., County, Company
Col., Colonel, Colonial
cr. Kt. Bach., crown Knight Bachelor
Ct., Circuit
d., died
dau., daughter
dist., district
Ed.D., Doctor of Education
Esq., Esquire
est., estate
ex., executor
Ind., Independence
LDS, Latter Day Saints
md., married
M.P., Member of Parliament
ms., manuscript
mil., militia
no., number
pub., published
quar., quarterly
RLDS, Reformed Latter Day Saints
R.M.C., Royal Marine Corps
unmd., unmarried
W.B., Will Book
Foreword

There are many American families with the names Cary, Estes, and Moore. Numerous genealogy books have been written on all three. This book focuses on one branch of each family and traces them from the earliest known ancestors to the present generation.

All three families came to America in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. The Carys came from England; the Estes from Italy, by way of England; and the Moores from Scotland.

The earliest known record of the name Cary was in the “Doomsday Book”, written in 1086 by edict of William the Conqueror. It lists the Manor of “Kari” in the Parish of St. Giles in the Heath, Devonshire, near Lancaster, closeby the border of Cornwall, and also a Somersetshire Manor named “Cari”.

When the members of the Estes family use Cary as a given name, they almost invariably spell it “Carey.” On page 14 of THE CARY FAMILY IN ENGLAND, the author, Henry G. Cary, of Boston, Mass. tells that his father added the “e” to the family name in 1820. Many American Carys adopted this new spelling.

The Estes family descend from the House of d’Este, dukes of Ferrara in Renaissance Italy. From Italy our progenitors emigrated to England, then to Wales, and from there to Virginia.

The Moore family name probably derived from the moors of Scotland, from which this family emigrated to Ireland and Wales during the reign of James I of England. The Celtic spelling is “More”; the Welsh spelling is “Mwr”; and the English is “Moore.”

The Europe that our progenitors left behind was dominated politically by England and France, and spiritually by religion and science, or faith and reason, sometimes in uneasy truce, and sometimes in open war. It was the time of PILGRIM’S PROGRESS and of Newton, of Cromwell, Milton, Louis XIV, Racine, Corneille, Moliere, Dryden and Alexander Pope. We know that Miles Cary came to Windmill Point, Virginia from Bristol, England in the early 1640’s, that Abraham Estes was in Virginia by 1704, and that Shields Moore landed in Maryland from Wales in 1732. There is no record of their having come as a result of religious persecution. The early Carys were members of the Church of England in colonial Virginia, one being a vestryman of Bruton
Church in Williamsburg, where his name may still be seen on the pew reserved for his family. The religious leanings of the early Estes are not documented and, although there are records of all their marriages, what churches they attended is not mentioned. On the other hand, many of the Moores, from the earliest days in America, have been prominent members and ministers of the Methodist Church.

Perhaps our immigrant ancestors, like so many others, came to make their fortunes. There was a strict law of primogeniture in Europe at that time – the eldest son inherited all the property. Not being the eldest sons in their families, they probably thought the New World, even with all its risks, offered more opportunity than the Old. In any case, they all became respected, landed gentlemen whose progeny married into the leading families of Virginia.

How many people were living in America and in the various colonies to which these ancestors immigrated? When Miles Cary arrived in America in the early 1640’s, the population of Virginia was around 10,500 – a very small, select group, most of whom were of English stock. By 1704, when the earliest known Estes is recorded as being in Virginia, that colony’s population was just over 53,000 – still relatively few. When Shields Moore landed in Maryland in 1725, the population of that colony was around 78,600. In 1690 there were only a quarter of a million people in all of the colonies; but by the time of the American Revolution, there was a population of over two and a half million. Up to 1680, nine-tenths of the colonists were of English stock.

Miles, the first Cary in America, owned and lived in many large homes in Virginia, some of which are still standing. He also owned large tracts of land. The two hundred acres in King and Queen County, Virginia, which Abraham Estes owned in 1704 pales in comparison with the holdings of Miles; yet Abraham’s grandson, Benjamin, married a Thorp, granddaughter of William Triplett, close friend of George Washington, and Benjamin’s grandson married Unity Fontaine, great-granddaughter of Patrick Henry. Shields Moore’s descendants married into such prominent families as the Masons, the Yates, the Meneees and the Hills. His grandson, John, married a daughter of Green Hill, a landed gentleman, an officer in the Revolutionary War, and a founder of the Methodist Church in America. Green Hill’s North Carolina home, “Moorland,” is still extant, and is open to the public.
FOREWORD

While this book traces three families, most of the material deals with the Estes family in America. The Estes section of THE CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY (C-E) followed the descendants of Elisha (3) and Benjamin (3), grandsons of Abraham (1) Estes of King and Queen County, Virginia, and sons of Abraham (2) Estes, Jr. But Abraham (1) had more than one son – in fact, he had nine children. In this book, we are dedicated to including descendants of as many of those children as can be found and documented. We want this genealogy and all future editions of it to be as comprehensive a record of the descendants of the original Abraham as is possible.

In this edition, we add descendants of the fifth child, Robert (2) and of the eighth, Elisha (2). Also, one line from the third child, Thomas (2), appears in “Estes Listings Appendix”. Furthermore, we add descendants of Abraham (3) Estes, III, the first son of Abraham, Jr.

Like C-E, this book deals mostly with descendants of one son of Benjamin (3), Joel (4), whose marriage to Sarah Langhorne Bates connects us with the Carys of Virginia. This book updates those listings and also those of Abraham (2), Jr.’s fourth son, Elisha and those of Joel’s brothers, Triplett (4) and Benjamin (4).

As for Sarah Langhorne Bates’ Cary line, we endeavored to update all the lines from the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY, and to include all documented descendants from the original ancestor, Miles. But we had success with only one line, the Blair family, descendants of Judith (8) Cary Bell’s daughter, Judith Cary (9) Bell, who married Nathaniel Gist. In addition, an appendix to the Cary Listings provides partial information on lines from two other children of Miles, Miles, Jr. and Bridgett.

Joel (4) Estes’ grandson Louis Powhatan (6) Estes married Eliza Mildred (5) Moore, connecting us with the Moore family. Many of Eliza’s ancestors and descendants are included here.

We will continue to update this information and to gather additional information on other lines. In about five years, or whenever we have accumulated enough material to warrant publication, we will assemble another volume to supplement this one.
HOW TO TRACE YOUR ANCESTRAL LINE

First find your name in the index and turn to the page indicated. Under the paragraph about your parents, you will see your first name and the first names of all your siblings, in the order of your birth. Immediately below that paragraph, you are listed again, in greater detail. The number preceding your given name indicates the order of your birth. This number may be a small Roman numeral or an Arabic numeral. These two numbering systems are used for alternate generations to make it easier to immediately recognize differences of generation.

In any case, immediately before your family name is another number in parentheses indicating the generation, numbered from the earliest documented direct ancestor (Estes – Abraham; Cary – William of Bristol, England; Moore – Shields). Under the Estes family you will find listed basic facts regarding descendants of Abraham (2), Jr., Robert (2), Elisha (2) and Thomas (2), followed by a collection of biographies, obituaries, and news items about outstanding achievements and family gatherings. Then come family history, legends, and documents, such as birth, marriage and death certificates, wills, and land deeds – important for proving one’s ancestry to join such patriotic organizations as the Daughters of the American Revolution. “Estes Family Connections” provides information on some of the families that have married into the Estes family, for example, the Triplets of Virginia. (All of Benjamin (3) Estes’ descendants are directly descended from those Triplets). Much of the information regarding “connections” came from documents and family Bibles. It is recorded here to help others in their research into other family lines.

The Cary and Moore sections of this book each consist of listings of family members up to the present time, plus, in the case of Cary, family history and documents, and, in the case of Moore, family history and family connections.
Estes Listings

Abraham (1) Estes, who owned two hundred acres in King and Queen County, Virginia in 1704, and died Nov. 21, 1720, is our earliest direct ancestor of record. Every Estes listed in this book can trace himself/herself back to him.

The CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY (abbreviated here C-E) by May Folk Webb and Patrick Mann Estes, supplies a detailed account of the family from 1704 up to 1939. This book includes some new material that has been uncovered regarding our early ancestors, and then brings the family history up to 1980. In the case of ancestors about whom no new material was available, we include here just the name; the reader should consult C-E for further details. Where new material was found, even if only a date, we have carried over other data on that individual from C-E to provide a meaningful context.

Abraham (1) Estes married Barbara (last name unknown) and had nine children: Abraham, Jr., Samuel, Thomas, Richard, Robert, John, Moses, Elisha, and Barbara. In this book we shall be concerned with the descendants of only four of them: Abraham, Robert, Elisha, and Thomas. (There is a genealogy published in 1973 by Carl O. Estes of Storm Lake, Iowa, covering the line of descendants from Thomas that leads to Carl, ESTES BROTHERS – KENTUCKY TO IOWA).

Abraham (2) Estes was born about 1697 and died in Caroline County, Virginia in July 1759. The first child of his first marriage was Abraham (3).

DESCENDANTS OF ABRAHAM (3) ESTES

(Material on Abraham (3) Estes and his descendants was supplied by James Bartlett (9) Estes of Kansas City, Mo.)

2 Richard; 3 Moses; 4 Fielding; 5 Nancy; 6 Thomas; 7 John; 8 Samuel; 9 Sarah.


iv Clement (5) Estes served in War of 1812; shot 7 times in Battle of River Basin; Col. Allen’s Regt. 18 Jan. 1813; P.O.W. 22 Jan. 1813.


3 Abraham (6) Estes, b. 20 Jan. 1823, Fayette Co., Ky.; d. 15 July 1864, Clay Co., Mo.; was bugler in Col. Doniplame’s (?) 1st Mounted Regt. in Mexican War; killed near Liberty, Mo. by Federal soldiers after he killed 5 of them; last of his family line to have slaves; md. 22 Jan. 1850, Sarah Elizabeth Clinkenbeard (?), b. 26 Nov. 1831, Ky.; d. 5 Nov. 1895, Clay Co., Mo. Children: i James Bartley; ii Harriet; iii Mary Ann; iv Allen Luke; v Elizabeth; vi John; vii Lee E.


1 Abraham Richard (8) Estes, b. 6 Sept. 1878.
4 Wayne Ezra (8) Estes, b. 13 July 1889, Clay Co., Mo.;
d. 2 Sept. 1969, Kansas City, Jackson Co., Mo.; md.
27 Oct. 1923, Clarice Ada Pace, b. 11 Nov. 1900,
Corning, Iowa; Clarice now living in Raytown, Jackson
Co., Mo. Children: i James Bartlett; ii Charles A.;
iii Maryann; iv Richard Wayne.

i James Bartlett (9) Estes, Kansas City, Mo.; b. 6 Sept.
1924, Wyandotte Co., Kans.; served in U.S. Navy,
WWII and in Korean War; md. (1) Ida M. Bird,
b. 23 Mar. 1928, Texas Co., Mo. Children: 1 Jerry
Alan; 2 Wanda Joyce.

James Bartlett (9) Estes md. (2) Catherine R. Cave.
Child: 3 James Bartlett.

James Bartlett (9) Estes md. (3) Maxine A. Setter
(Ballew) a widow.

*Children of James Bartlett (9) Estes and Ida M. Bird:*

1 Jerry Alan (10) Estes, Mountain View, Texas Co.,
Mo., b. 7 June 1948, Texas Co., Mo.; md. Jeanie
K. Beasley, b. 26 Mar., 1950, Colo. Children:
i Jeremy Alan; ii Johnathan Eric.

Co., Mo.

ii Johnathan Eric (11) Estes, b. 20 July 1972,
Texas, Co., Mo.

2 Wanda Joyce (10) Estes, Mountain View, Texas Co.,
Mo., b. 17 May 1950, Texas Co., Mo.

*Child of James Bartlett (9) Estes and Catherine R. Cave:*

3 James Bartlett (10) Estes, Fort Worth, Texas, b. 7 Nov.
1957, Kansas City, Jackson Co., Mo.

*James Bartlett (9) Estes also has two step children of his third wife
Maxine A. Setter (Ballew): Kenneth L. and Kathleen L. Ballew.*
Wayne Ezra (8) Estes m.d. Clarice Ada Pace. We continue with their fourth child, Richard Wayne:

iv Richard Wayne (9) Estes, b. 6 Sept. 1937.

Abraham (6) Estes m.d. Sarah Elizabeth Clinkenbeard. We continue with the listing of their 4th child, Allen Luke:


Abraham (2) Estes married twice. We have covered descendants of Abraham (3), a child of his first marriage. We now list the descendants of two children of his second marriage, to Elizabeth, whose last name is not known: Elisha (3), the fourth child, and Benjamin (3), the sixth. As the format of this book follows strict chronological order, the listings of all the descendants of Elisha (3) and Benjamin (3) will be covered before we list those of Robert (2), the fifth child, and Elisha (2), the eighth child of Abraham (1) Estes.

DESCENDANTS OF ELISHA (3) ESTES
[son of Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

Elisha Estes served in the Second Virginia Regiment under Col. Alexander Spotswood and Capt. Francis Taylor (C-E p. 106). His descendants, therefore, are eligible for the patriotic societies for those descended from Revolutionary War servicemen.

iv Elisha (3) Estes md. Catherine Tompkins. Children: 1 Christopher Tompkins; 2 Mary T.; 3 Joyce R.; 4 Elizabeth Goodloe; 5 Elisha Beauford (or Beaufort).

1 Christopher Tompkins (4) Estes md. (1) Jane C. Howard. Children: i Sarah Jane; ii Catherine T.; iii William H.; iv Mary Patterson; v John Howard; vi Christopher T. vii Lucie Gwynne (Gwynn or Gwyne); viii Elizabeth T.

xii Lena; xiii Elisha; xiv Christopher; xv Robert. (Lucie Howard Carter's family material states that there were eight children, but only seven were listed).

**Children of Christopher (4) Tompkins Estes and Jane C. Howard:**

i Sarah Jane (5) Estes, b. 8 Apr. 1823.


iv Mary Patterson (5) Estes, md. 4 Jan. 1846, Livingston, Va., James Forbes, M.D. (son of John and Elizabeth Forbes of Richmond, Va.)


vi Christopher T. (5) Estes, b. 14 Nov. 1832.

vii Lucie Gwynn (5) Estes, b. 19 Apr. 1834, Livingston, Va.; d. 10 Aug. 1935 (101 years old); her home in Livingston, Va. is still standing; md. 10 June 1857 Halifax Co., Va., Dr. Egbert Granville Vaughan, b. 14 Feb. 1815, Amelia Co., Va.; d. 9 July 1888, Lynchburg, Va. Children: 1 James Oscar; 2 Beaufort Estes; 3 Mattie; 4 Jane Howard; 5 Garland Estes; 6 Nannie.

1 James Oscar (6) Vaughan, b. 7 Apr. 1858, Halifax, Va., md. Clifford Kiser.


3 Mattie (6) Vaughan, b. Halifax, Va., 1865 or 1866.


(son of Charles Pollard and Minnie Chitty Allen)  
Rosa (7) Vaughan md. (2) Guy Dirom; sans issue.  

1 Marian Vaughan (8) Allen, Petersburg, Va., b. 20 Nov. 1926, Petersburg, Va.; md. 26 Feb. 1949, Petersburg, Va., Marshall Johnson, homebuilder,  
b. 4 July 1921, Petersburg, Va. Children:  
i Kimbrough Epes, ii Marshall  
ii Marshall (9) Johnson, Jr., b. 1 Feb. 1953, Petersburg; salesman; unmd.  

i William Joseph (9) Allen, III, b. 28 May 1963, New York, N.Y.  
ii Susan Irvine (9) Allen, b. 24 Jan. 1966, Greensboro, N.C.  

i Elizabeth Stratford (9) Smith, b. 23 Jan. 1964, Petersburg, Va.  
ii Allen Clay (9) Smith, b. 17 June 1966, Petersburg.  


6 Nannie (6) Vaughan, b. 24 June 1873, Danville, Va.;
Elisha (3)


i Elizabeth Howard (9) Ryan, b. 27 Mar. 1943.

2 Nancy Vaughan (8) Ryan, Tel Hashomer, Ramat Gan, Israel, b. 29 Apr. 1937, Richmond, Va., teacher of English as a second language to adults; sings in a professional choir; plays piano; md. 15 Apr. 1962, Tel Aviv, Israel, Leachaim Naggan, M.D., specialist in epidemiology, amateur violinist, b. 20 Feb. 1936, Tel Aviv, Israel. Children: i Laora; ii Barak; iii Tamar.
i  Laora (9) Naggan, b. 2 Sept. 1965, Boston, Mass.
ii  Barak (9) Naggan, b. 22 July 1967.
iii  Tamar (9) Naggan, b. 4 Sept. 1968.

3  Elizabeth Howard (8) Ryan, Fort Lewis, Wash.,
    md. — Mathewson.

iii  Rhoda (7) Howard, Lynchburg, Va., b. 30 Jan. 1905,
    Lynchburg; md. 13 Apr. 1932, Samuel Garland Slaughter,
    Jr., b. 21 May 1898, Lynchburg, was employed by Frances
    Jane; 2 Samuel Garland, III; 3 Nancy Vaughan; 4 David
    Howard.

1  Rhoda Jane (8) Slaughter, Lynchburg, Va., b. 3 Nov. 1933,
    Lynchburg; md. at Concord, N.C., 3 Nov. ——, Walter Nelson
    Webber, Jr., Lynchburg.

2  Samual Garland (8) Slaughter, III, Birmingham, Mich.,
    b. 9 May 1936, Chief Engineer at Ford Motor Co.; md.
    25 June 1960, Lansdowne, Pa., Katherine Abbott, b. 22
    Feb. 1936, Lansdowne, a teacher. Children: i Samuel
    Garland, IV; ii Claire; iii Beth.

i   Samuel Garland (9) Slaughter, IV, b. 11 Nov. 1962,
    St. Louis, Mo.
ii  Claire (9) Slaughter, b. 6 Nov. 1964, Birmingham,
    Mich.
iii  Beth (9) Slaughter, b. 23 Jan. 1968, Birmingham,
    Mich.

3  Nancy Vaughan (8) Slaughter, Huntington, N.Y., b. 1 June
    1939, Lynchburg, Va.; md. 27 May 1967, Lynchburg,
    Robert Arnold Gay, b. 15 Dec. 1938, Brooklyn, N.Y.
    stockbroker; partner in specialist firm, Gay and Co. on
    N.Y. Stock Exchange. Children: i Robert Slaughter; ii
    and iii twins Charles Richard Sherman and Willis Rich-
    ardson Slaughter.

i   Robert Slaughter (9) Gay, b. 21 Dec. 1968, Hunt-
    ington, N.Y.

ii and iii (twins) Charles Richard (9) Sherman Gay and
    Willis Richardson Slaughter (9) Gay, b. 27 Sept. 1971,
    Huntington, N.Y.
Elisha (3)


i Frances Garland (9) Slaughter, b. 11 Sept. 1972.
ii Leanora Wilcox (9) Slaughter, b. 31 Mar. 1976, Richmond, Va.

iv David Halbert (7) Howard, Jr., b. 23 June 1906; d. 26 Apr. 1936, Ph.D. Cornell Univ., teacher at Davidson College, N.C.

v Estes Vaughan (7) Howard, b. 7 May 1911; d. 12 June 1931, at age 20 in car accident. Was an honor student at the Univ. of Va. at the time. Excellent musician.

Children of Christopher Tompkins (4) Estes and Martha J. Morgan:

Elisha (3) Estes md. Catherine Tompkins. We continue with the listings of their fifth child, Elisha Beauford:


i Mary Elizabeth (5) Estes, b. 1 May 1829; d. Oct. 1829.
ii Elisha Beauford (5) Estes, b. 22 Dec. 1830; d. 1903.
iv James Boyd (5) Estes, b. 31 Aug. 1833; d. 23 Dec. 1843.
v Henry Tompkins (5) Estes, b. 17 Dec. 1836; d. 2 Dec. 1843.

Abraham (2) Estes, Jr. married Elizabeth. We continue with the listings of their 6th son, Benjamin:
DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN (3) ESTES
[son of Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

Benjamin Estes furnished provisions for soldiers of the Continental Army. The document proving his service is in the Lunenburg Co., Va. Public Service Claims. Therefore, his descendants are eligible for membership in the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution and other similar patriotic organizations. A copy of this proof may be obtained from the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va.

Benjamin (3) Estes' wife, Cecelia Rebecca Thorp, connects us with the Triplettts, Adam Thoroughgood (a distinguished colonial leader), and two Lord Mayors of London. She was also the great, great granddaughter of Gerard Fowke (also known as Gerald) who built Gunston Hall, home of George Mason, author of the Bill of Rights. The Fowkes were cousins of the Masons. See "Estes Family Connections" for details.

vi Benjamin (3) Estes, md. Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe)
Children: 1 Triplet; 2 Joel; 3 John; 4 Benjamin; 5 Thomas; 6 William; 7 Edward; 8 Elisha; 9 Thorp; 10 Nancy; 11 Elizabeth; 12 Lucy; 13 Cecelia; 14 Sarah; 15 Martha.

1 Col. Triplet (or Triplett) Thorpe (4) Estes, b. 1773; d. 8 Dec. 1857, at Olde Lynesville, N.C.; md. (1) Elizabeth Gibson of Fauquier Co., Va., bapt. 17 Apr. 1878, Lawrenceville, Va., the Rev. Robert White officiating; md. three times, but children of only first marriage; moved to Granville Co., N.C. soon after War of 1812; was "Capt. Triplet T. Estes of the Eighth Regular Va. Militia"; about 1819 moved from Charlottesville to Fredericksburg; in 1832 was living in Dinwiddie Co., Va., probably Petersburg. Children: i Charlotte M.; ii William Triplett.

i Charlotte M. (5) Estes md. Col. John Hargrove. Children: There were fourteen. Only one known is Triplett, who was killed in the Civil War.


i Frances Garland (9) Slaughter, b. 11 Sept. 1972.
ii Leanora Wilcox (9) Slaughter, b. 31 Mar. 1976, Richmond, Va.

iv David Halbert (7) Howard, Jr., b. 23 June 1906; d. 26 Apr. 1936, Ph.D. Cornell Univ., teacher at Davidson College, N.C.

v Estes Vaughan (7) Howard, b. 7 May 1911; d. 12 June 1931, at age 20 in car accident. Was an honor student at the Univ. of Va. at the time. Excellent musician.

Children of Christopher Tompkins (4) Estes and Martha J. Morgan:

Elisha (3) Estes md. Catherine Tompkins. We continue with the listings of their fifth child, Elisha Beaford:


i Mary Elizabeth (5) Estes, b. 1 May 1829; d. Oct. 1829.
ii Elisha Beaford (5) Estes, b. 22 Dec. 1830; d. 1903.
iv James Boyd (5) Estes, b. 31 Aug. 1833; d. 23 Dec. 1843.
 v Henry Tompkins (5) Estes, b. 17 Dec. 1836; d. 2 Dec. 1843.

Abraham (2) Estes, Jr. married Elizabeth. We continue with the listings of their 6th son, Benjamin:
DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN (3) ESTES
[son of Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

Benjamin Estes furnished provisions for soldiers of the Continental Army. The document proving his service is in the Lunenburg Co., Va. Public Service Claims. Therefore, his descendants are eligible for membership in the National Society, Daughters of the American Revolution and other similar patriotic organizations. A copy of this proof may be obtained from the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va.

Benjamin (3) Estes' wife, Cecelia Rebecca Thorp, connects us with the Tripletts, Adam Thoroughgood (a distinguished colonial leader), and two Lord Mayors of London. She was also the great, great granddaughter of Gerard Fowke (also known as Gerald) who built Gunston Hall, home of George Mason, author of the Bill of Rights. The Fowkes were cousins of the Masons. See "Estes Family Connections" for details.

vi Benjamin (3) Estes, md. Cecelia Rebecca Thorp (Thorpe)
Children: 1 Triplet; 2 Joel; 3 John; 4 Benjamin; 5 Thomas; 6 William; 7 Edward; 8 Elisha; 9 Thorp; 10 Nancy; 11 Elizabeth; 12 Lucy; 13 Cecelia; 14 Sarah; 15 Martha.

1 Col. Triplet (or Triplet) Thorpe (4) Estes, b. 1773; d. 8 Dec. 1857, at Olde Lynesville, N.C.; md. (1) Elizabeth Gibson of Fauquier Co., Va., bapt. 17 Apr. 1878, Lawrenceville, Va., the Rev. Robert White officiating; md. three times, but children of only first marriage; moved to Granville Co., N.C. soon after War of 1812; was "Capt. Triplet T. Estes of the Eighth Regular Va. Militia"; about 1819 moved from Charlottsville to Fredericksburg; in 1832 was living in Dinwiddie Co., Va., probably Petersburg. Children: i Charlotte M.; ii William Triplet.

i Charlotte M. (5) Estes md. Col. John Hargrove. Children: There were fourteen. Only one known is Triplet, who was killed in the Civil War.

Benjamin (3)

2 William Triplett; 3 Joseph Riddick; 4 Benjamin Lashley; 5 Louis; 6 Bessie Gibson; 7 Marion.


i Martin Meredith (9) Frey, Jr., b. 24 June 1959, Jersey City, N.J.; college student; Freshman year Univ. of Del., at present matriculating at Brigham Young Univ., Salt Lake City, Utah.

ii John Rutledge (9) Frey, b. 3 Nov. 1963, Englewood, N.J.


ii Susan Elizabeth (9) Zimmermann, b. 23 Sept. 1966, Phila.


ii Terry Lee (9) Ponton, b. 14 Sept. 1965, Farmville.


i David Wade (9) Newcomb.


iv Frances Sarah (7) Ponton, "Fannie", Wylliesburg, Va., b. 4 June 1899, Chase City, Va.; attended Longwood and Madison Colleges; retired teacher; unmd. Frances Ponton raised her nephew and niece, Joseph Estes Ponton, Jr. and Virginia May Ponton.


iii Jonathan Edward (9) Shorter, b. 2 Nov. 1977, Roanoke.

vi Cooper Downey (7) Ponton, Southbury, Conn., b. 11 May 1905, “Home Place”, Wylliesburg, Va., A.B. Wm.and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. 1926; retired, 1973, from Sales Promotion with C.B. Fleet Co., Lynchburg, Va., in N.Y. City and Westchester Co., N.Y.; md. 19 Aug. 1933; Fredericksburg, Va., First Baptist Church, Bapt. and Episcopal ministers officiating, Virginia Bragdon Melton, dau. of Bernard Lee and Mary Elizabeth Bragdon Melton of Fredericksburg, Va., b. 8 Mar. 1908, Fredericksburg; A.B. Wm. and Mary College, 1929; Kappa Alpha Theta; M.S. in Social Work, Smith College; certified social worker; in family service and private practice 17 years (1956-1973); family lived in Scarsdale, N.Y. 35 years; now summer in Wellfleet, Cape Cod, Mass.; winter in Pompano Beach, Fla. Children: 1 Cooper Riddick; 2 Elizabeth Bragdon.


ii Franklin Hope (9) Ponton, b. 28 Nov. 1960, Columbia Pres. Hosp., N.Y. City; student at Univ. of Western Ky.


William Triplett (5) Estes md. Louisa Alston Riddick. We continue with the listings of his 2nd child, William Tripplet, Jr.: 


Henderson Estes md. (2) 9 Feb. 1938, Hamilton, Ohio, Marguerite Jones; sans issue.


i Zaretta Louise (7) Estes, Atlanta, Ga., b. 22 Sept. 1896; md. 1 Jan 1916, Decatur, Ga., Eugene A. Brooks, b. 8 June 1891, Atlanta; d. 20 Oct. 1953, Atlanta. Children: 1 Eugene Estes; 2 Mary Zaretta; 3 Alice Louise; 4 John Louis.


i Eugene Dennison (9) Brooks, Atlanta, Ga., b. 1 Sept. 1951, Atlanta, Ga.; purchasing agent with Fischback & Moore.

ii Robert Burns (9) Brooks, Greenville, S.C., b.
16 Mar. 1954, Atlanta, Ga.; employed by Appalachian, Health Systems, Greenville.

iii William Estes (9) Brooks, Atlanta, Ga., b. 24 Nov. 1955; student at Univ. of Ga.


iii Anne Brooks (9) Garner, b. 16 Sept. 1958, Atlanta, Ga.; student at Univ. of Ga., Athens.

3 Alice Louise (8) Brooks, b. 27 July 1920; no information available from family.


i Susan Carolyn (9) Brooks, b. 24 July 1958, Atlanta, Ga.


iii Dana Sims (9) Brooks, b. 17 Apr. 1963, Atlanta, Ga.

iv Elizabeth Zaretta (9) Brooks, b. 13 May 1966, Atlanta, Ga.

ii Louis Schultz (7) Estes, Atlanta, Ga. b. 22 Apr. 1898,

1 Louis Collier (8) Estes, Atlanta, Ga., b. 18 Aug. 1921, Atlanta, Ga.; Pres. Estes Surgical Supply Co.; md. 11 June 1948, Decatur, Ga., First Bapt. Church, Anne Hagerty, b. 9 May 1926, Valdosta, Ga.; teacher; Media Specialist. Children: i Anne Coile; ii Leonora Collier.

i Anne Coile (9) Estes, b. 17 Oct. 1955, Atlanta, Ga.; grad. cum laude, Univ. of Ga., 1977; student at Emory Univ. Law School.

ii Leonora Collier (9) Estes, b. 23 July 1957, Atlanta, Ga.; employed in the business office Anesthesiology Dept., Emory Univ. Clinic; md. Thomas Bradford Hutton.

Louis (6) Estes md. Zarettta Potter. We continue with the listings of his fourth child, Norma Evelyn.


1 Martha Jane (8) Renfrew, b. 27 Oct. 1927.
2 Marjorie Spaulding (8) Renfrew, b. 4 Nov. 1929.
3 Alan Spaulding (8) Renfrew, Jr., b. 9 Sept. 1936.


1 William (8) Ware, b. 3 Dec. 1928.
2 Gretchen Estes (8) Ware, b. 12 July 1930.
3 Janet (8) Ware, b. 8 June 1935.
DESCENDANTS OF JOEL (4) ESTES
AND SARAH LANGHORNE (10) BATES

[Joel (4) Estes, son of Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]
[Sarah Langhorne (10) Bates, dau. of Elizabeth Cary (9) Bell Bates,
Judith (8) Cary Bell, Henry (7) Cary, Henry (6), Miles (5), John (4),
William (3), Richard (2), William (1)]

Joel Estes served in the War of 1812. He was "Capt. of Co. Vol
(Archives and Ms. Section, Tenn. State Library, Nashville, Tenn.)
His marriage to Sarah Langhorne Bates connects the Estes family to
the Carys of Virginia. Photos of Joel and Sarah's home "Estes Hall"

2 Joel (4) Estes md. (1) Sarah Langhorne Bates. Children:
   i Albert Monroe; ii Moreau Pinckney; iii Henry Cary;
   iv Virginia Thorp; v Eliza Jane; vi Cornelia Sarah Rebecca;
   vii Judith Bell; viii Sarah Ann.

Joel (4) Estes md. (2) Mary Lee Wilson (Sharpe), widow of

DESCENDANTS OF ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES
[son of Joel (4), Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

i Albert Monroe (5) Estes, b. 19 Nov. 1804, Bedford Co., Va.;
d. 22 Dec. 1863; bur. Pickett family cemetery, Lauderdale Co.,
Tenn. (on a farm presently owned by Mr. Jamie Elder; stone is
still standing); md. (1) 22 Nov. 1832, Haywood Co., Tenn.,
Elizabeth Alston Pickett, dau. of Matthew and Sarah Alston
Pickett, b. 16 Dec. 1811; d. 16 Nov. 1843. Children: 1 Sarah
Elizabeth; 2 Pocahontas; 3 Albert Monroe, Jr.; 4 Annie Lynne;
5 Thomas Hale. Only two children had issue: Albert Monroe, Jr.
and Thomas Hale.

Albert Monroe (5) Estes md. (2) Mildred Colman. Child:
6 Louis Powhatan.

Albert Monroe (5) md. (3) Marcia Burton Owen (Holman)
Children of Albert Monroe (5) Estes and Elizabeth Alston Pickett:

3 Albert Monroe (6) Estes; served in Civil War; was Pvt., in Co. D, 7 (Duckworth’s Tenn. Cavalry. Confederate); his name appears on a Roll of Prisoners of War, dated 11 May 1865, Gainesville, Ala.; md. Belle Gates (see “Estes Family Connections”). Children: i Annie Lynne; ii William Gates; iii Lizzie; iv Albert Monroe, Jr.


Children of Norman Estes (9) Smith and Annie Jo Smith:

1 Eric Estes (10) Smith, b. 29 Aug. 1964, Neubruecke, West Germany.

2 Betsy Elaine (10) Smith, b. 6 Aug. 1969, Louisburg, N.C.
Child of Norman Estes (9) Smith and Frances Anne White:
3 Kelly Ann (10) Smith, b. 25 May 1979.


1 James Stanley (10) Smith, b. 30 Apr. 1967, Bethesda, Md.
2 David Scott (10) Smith, b. 20 Dec. 1968, Bethesda, Md.


1 Patrick Mann (8) Parker, b. 25 July 1900, Brownsville, Tenn.; d. 7 May 1977; (see "Activities and Accolades"); md. 10 Sept. 1928, Durhamville, Tenn., Elizabeth Fisher, b. 11 Nov. 1908, Durhamville; school teacher. Children: i Martha Joy; ii Patrick Mann, Jr.

i Martha Joy (9) Parker, Durham, N.C., b. 4 Oct. 1929, Durhamville, Tenn., grad. of Maryville College, Maryville, Tenn.; md. 10 July 1951, St. Paul’s Meth. Church, Durhamville, Orval Stewart Winternute, of Scranton, Pa., b. 20 Nov. 1927; degrees from Maryville College, McCormick Seminary, Johns Hopkins Univ.; teaches religion and Semitic languages at Duke Univ., Durham, N.C. Children: 1 Philip Michael; 2 Walter; 3 Elizabeth Joy.

1 Philip Michael (10) Winternute, b. 24 June 1959, Durham, N.C.
3 Elizabeth Joy (10) Winternute, b. 20 Sept. 1963, Durham, N.C.
ii Patrick Mann (9) Parker, Jr., Ripley, Tenn., b. 25 Nov. 1935, Jackson, Tenn.; a farmer; md.——, Martha Ruth Hendren, b. 21 June 1935. Children: 1 William Andrew; 2 Elizabeth Ann.

1 William Andrew (10) Parker, Ripley, Tenn., b. 10 Dec. 1954; md. 30 Mar. 1975, St. Henry's Catholic Church, Nashville, Tenn., Mary Anne Liebhart, dau. of Mrs. Clara Johnson Liebhart and the late Mr. Kenneth Walter Liebhart, b. 20 June 1955, Nashville; grad. of St. Cecilia Academy; attended Univ. of Tenn. in Knoxville. Children: i Franklin Andrew; ii Patrick A.D.

i i Franklin Andrew (11) Parker, b. 18 June 1976.


*DESCENDANTS OF LOUIS POWHATA (6) ESTES AND ELIZA MILDRED (5) MOORE
[Louis Powhatan (6) Estes, son of Albert Monroe (5), Joel (4), Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]
[Eliza Mildred (5) Moore, dau. of Smith William (4), John (3), Risdon (2), Shields (1)]

Eliza Mildred Moore's marriage to Louis Powhatan (6) Estes connects this branch of the Estes family to the Moore family. All of their descendents are also direct descendents of Shields Moore, the original Moore immigrant, and are directly descended from Miles Cary, the original Cary immigrant to America.

In addition, descendents of Eliza Mildred Moore are direct descendents of Green Hill, a major in the Revolutionary War. His home, "Moorland"
is still extant, in Louisburg, N.C. and is open to the public. (See "Moore History and Family Connections").


i Mary Moore (7) Estes, b. 23 Nov. 1876, Haywood Co., Tenn.; d. 25 Aug. 1965, Jacksonville, Fla.; md. 4 Apr. 1900, Russell Gaston Evans, of Brownsville, Tenn., b. 20 June 1872; d. 2 Aug. 1937; was Ruling Elder Pres. Church of the U.S. Children: i Louis Estes; 2 Miriam; 3 Annie Mann; 4 Russell Gaston, Jr.; 5 Martha Virginia.

1 Louis Estes (8) Evans; b. 22 Apr. 1901, Brownsville, Tenn.; d. 1 Dec. 1967, St. Genevieve, Mo., his last pastorate; Presbyterian Minister; never md.


1 James Roy (10) Carson, III, Nashville, Tenn., b. 15 Mar. 1952, Franklin, Tenn.; B.A. Austin Peay State Univ., Clarksville, Tenn.; is a coach in the metro. school system in Nashville; md. 1 Sept. 1971, Nashville, Tenn., Deborah McNeil, dau. of Donald and Lorene Johnston McNeil; b. 23 July 1952, Paducah,

i Baron Lee (11) Carson, b. 30 June 1972, Nashville.


1 Steven Carson (10) Burkhalter, b. 14 Apr. 1956, Orlando, Fla.; B.A. Fla. State; is planning law career; md. 22 Mar. 1976, Orlando, Harriet Haines, b. 6 June 1956, Orlando; grad. of Fla. State Univ.

2 Sally Crawford (10) Burkhalter, b. 25 Feb. 1960, Orlando; student at Berry College, Rome, Fla.

4 Russell Gaston (8) Evans, Jr., Ripley, Tenn.; b. 28 Nov. 1912, Brownsville, Haywood Co., Tenn.; farmer; owner, mgr. Hurricane Hill Fish Farm, Ripley; served in South Pacific WW II; church soloist, choir dir., Elder and teacher of Men’s Bible Class, First Presbyterian Church, Brownsville; md. 3 June 1951, Ripley, Margaret Leigh Drake, dau. of George Johnston and Sue Gregory Eggleston Drake, b. 16 Mar. 1916, Hurricane Hill, Lauderdale Co.; piano teacher; organist at First Pres. Church; outstanding musician. Child: George Drake.

i George Drake (9) Evans, Martin, Tenn., b. 5 Oct. 1952, Brownsville; employed by Production Credit Administration - lending institution for farmers; md.

5 Martha Virginia (8) Evans, b. 16 May 1916, Brownsville, Tenn.; d. 21 June 1974, Jacksonville, Fla., bur. Brownsville, md. (1) 1943, Marion, Ark., John F. King; sans issue; md. (2) Sterling O. Connally, Tupelo, Miss.; sans issue.

Louis Powhatan (6) Estes md. Eliza Mildred Moore. We continue with the listings of his third child, Smith William:

iii Smith (or Smythe) William (7) Estes, md. Mae (or May) Griffith. Children: 1 John Griffith; 2 Lily Margaret; 3 Lewis Stanley; 4 Virginia Griffith; 5 Agnes Griffith; 6 Helen Isabella; 7 Mildred Elizabeth.

1 John Griffith (8) Estes, b. 27 Sept. 1907, Phila., Pa.; d. 30 Nov. 1961, Phila.; bur. West Laurel Hill Cemetery, Bala Cynwyd, Pa.; served in Army WW II; unmd.


1 Paul William (10) Knittel, III, b. 28 June 1957, Phila.; student at Drexel Univ., Phila.; capt. and voted most valuable player on Roxborough H.S. tennis team; outstanding tennis star in Phila. competition; has many trophies.

2 David John (10) Knittel, b. 24 May 1963, Phila.; Student at Roxborough High School; cited for heroism details in appendix; received many trophies for soccer and baseball championships.


3 Lewis Stanley (8) Estes, b. 31 Mar. 1911, Phila., Pa.; d. 9 Aug. 1978, Phila.; was blessed with a beautiful tenor voice; sang in St. Martin’s in the Field Episcopal Church, Chestnut Hill, Phila., Pa. twenty years - boys’ choir to adult choir; md. 14 Apr. 1940, Elkton, Md., Jean Brulinski, b. 18 June 1922, Phila., Pa. Children: i Joan Mae; ii Robert Lewis; iii Jeanette Louise.

1 Michelle (10) Hober, b. 10 Dec. 1967, St. Mary’s Hosp. Phila.; a champion gymnast in her age group; came in second in recent Amateur Athletic Union District Meet.


2 Robert Lewis (10) Estes, Jr., b. 8 June 1978.


1 April Lynne (10) Coffman, b. 22 Apr. 1968, Phila.; catcher on Upper Moreland Softball League.
2 Amy Dayle (10) Coffman, b. 5 June 1971, Phila.


1 Diane Marie (10) Meyers, b. 9 June 1969, Phila.
2 James Lewis (10) Meyers, b. 22 Jan. 1971, Phila.
4 Rosemary (10) Meyers, b. 8 Feb. 1978, Phila.


Child of Patricia Agnes (9) Meyers and Joseph Michael Mauriello:
1 Michael Joseph (10) Mauriello (now legally adopted by second husband and bearing his name, “Castagna”), b. 29 Apr. 1966; plays trumpet in the school band.

Children of Patricia Agnes (9) Meyers and Charles Francis Castagna:
3 Felicia (10) Castagna, b. 9 Nov. 1973, Phila.

iv  David George John (9) Meyers, b. 6 Apr. 1955, Phila., Pa.; d. 6 July 1975, as the result of a tragic motorcycle accident; a handsome, personable young man, loved and mourned by all who knew him.


1 Robert Richard Hartley (10) Seltzer, b. 29 July 1975, Boston, Mass.

ii Sallie Estes (9) Seltzer, b. 8 Jan. 1964, Bristol, Pa.; grad. Shipley School Bryn Mawr, Pa., 1981; attends Mount Holyoke College, South Hadley, Mass.; plays piano, flute and guitar and is an accomplished equestrienne.


Children of Mildred Elizabeth (8) Estes and Walter Taney Rowland:


1 Keith Richard (10) Brown, b. 22 Dec. 1976, Woodbury, N.J.
2 Pamela Leigh (10) Brown, b. 18 Sept. 1979, Woodbury, N.J.

ii Gay Diane (9) Rowland, Ocean City, N.J., b. 23 Mar. 1951, Somers Point, N.J.; B.S. Trenton State College, Trenton, N.J.; member of the National Honor Society; kindergarten teacher in Crestlea Park School, Linwood, N.J.; currently taking graduate work at Fairleigh Dickinson Univ., Rutherford, N.J.; md. 30 Sept. 1978, Somers Point, John Larry Blohm, son of James Russell and Janice Kendricks Blohm, b. 22 May 1948, Mansfield,
Ohio, grad. of Bridgewater College, Bridgewater, Va.; phys. ed. teacher at Ocean City Intermediate School; football and basketball official and baseball umpire.


Louis Powhatan (6) Estes md. Eliza Mildred (5) Moore. We continue with the listings of their 4th child, Belle:

iv  Belle (7) Estes md. (1) James Minos Dykes. Children:
    1 James Minos, Jr.; 2 Albert Estes.

Belle (7) Estes md. (2) 23 Dec. 1926, Judge Lee Brock, of Nashville, Tenn.; sans issue.

Children of Belle (7) Estes and James Minos Dykes:


1 Cary Estes (10) Leitzes, b. 7 Apr. 1972, Tarrytown, N.Y.
2 Sarah Bosley (10) Leitzes, b. 25 Mar. 1975, Tarrytown, N.Y.
ii James Lee Estes (9) Dykes, Durham, N.C., b. 11 Jan. 1945, Coral Gales, Fla.; attended Univ. of N.C.; Duke Seminary; serving part-time ministry in Grace Fellowship (charismatic); supervisor trainee; licensed pastor (Methodist); md. 17 Jan. 1972, Grand Forks, N.D., Pamela Joy Denton, b. 21 Mar. 1952, Reigate, Surrey, England; was nurse before marriage. Children: 1 Joanna Lee; 2 Christopher Caleb.

1 Joanna Lee (10) Dykes, b. 3 Apr. 1974.
2 Christopher Caleb (10) Dykes, b. 12 Jan. 1978, Durham, N.C.


1 Travis Anne (10) Walker, b. 31 Mar. 1962, Nashville, Tenn.; student; member of National Honor Society.


1 Pamela Michele (10) Ryan, b. 1 Sept. 1968, Pensacola, Fla.


Children of Kathryn King (8) Estes and Paul Owens Treadwell:

i Paula Elizabeth (9) Treadwell, Tallahassee, Fla., b. 10 Oct. 1943, Brownsville, Tenn.; attended school in Cheney, Wash.; degree in music from Murray Univ., Murray, Ky.; secretary; md. 17 June 1967, Durhamville, Tenn., David Waterbury Henne; doctorate in music from Univ. of Fla. Children: 1 Elizabeth Anne; 2 Lisa Christine.

2 Lisa Christine (10) Henne, b. 8 Jan. 1973, Tallahassee, Fla.


iii Victoria Louise (9) Treadwell, Minneapolis, Minn., b. 24 June 1948, Belleville, Ill.; degree in sociology from Univ. of Mont.; air line stewardess for Western Airlines.


ii Freeman Haralson (9) Estes, b. 20 June 1952, Haywood Co. Hosp., Brownsville; md. 2 June 1979, Memphis, Barbara Anne Vaughn, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. S.C. Vaughn of Memphis.


Mary Williams (8) Estes md. (2) 24 Aug. 1972, Dr. Carl H. Haws; sans issue; this marriage ended in divorce.

*Child of Mary Williams (8) Estes and Earl Akes:*


4 Thomas King (8) Estes, b. 10 Apr. 1925, Haywood Co., Tenn., d. 24 Dec. 1943 in service to his country in WW II; stationed on Destroyer USS Leary; torpedoed in the North Atlantic.


Child of Warner Moore (8) Estes and Shirley Turner:
i Cynthia Ann (9) Estes, b. 31 Dec. 1956, Greenville, Miss.; employed in florist shop, Covington, Tenn.


i Norman Estes; ii Harry Clarence.


Children of Norman Estes (9) Smith and Annie Jo Smith:
1 Eric Estes (10) Smith, b. 29 Aug. 1964, Neubrueke, West Germany.
2 Betsy Elaine (10) Smith, b. 6 Aug. 1969, Louisburg, N.C.
Child of Norman Estes (9) Smith and Frances Anne White:
3  Kelly Ann (10) Smith, b. 25 May 1979.

1  James Stanley; 2 David Scott.

1  James Stanley (10) Smith, b. 30 Apr. 1967, Bethesda, Md.
2  David Scott (10) Smith, b. 20 Dec. 1968, Bethesda, Md.

vii  Warner (7) Estes, b. 6 Jan. 1890, Haywood Co., Tenn.;
    d. 9 Mar. 1973, mgr. GMAC auto service for 40 yrs.; md.
    (1)  Ethel Smith; sans issue; md. (2) 24 Feb. 1940, Clarksdale, Miss., Lavern Dean, b. 8 Feb. 1913, Weir, Choctaw Co., Miss.; a sales person. Child: James Warner.

1  James Warner (8) Estes, "Jimmy", Syracuse, N.Y.;
    b. 8 Jan. 1944, Memphis, Tenn.; musician - teacher;
    md. 17 Feb. 1968, Mobile, Ala., Rosemary Elzen, b. 10 Sept. 1945; musician - teacher; both teaching and working on Ph.D.'s at Univ. of Miami, Coral Gables, Fla. Children: i David Alexander; ii Abigail Marie.

i  David Alexander (9) Estes, b. 31 July 1968, Decatur, Ill.

ii  Abigail Marie (9) Estes, b. 13 Aug. 1973, Syracuse, N.Y.

This concludes the listings of descendants of Eliza Moore. For her ancestry, see the Moore family.

---

Child of Albert Monroe (5) Estes and Mrs. Marcia Burton Owen (Holman):

7  William Lawrence (6) Estes, b. 28 Nov. 1855; d. 1940; noted surgeon; md. Jeanne Wynne. Children: i Jeanne Wynne;
    ii William Lawrence, Jr.; iii Marcia Burton; iv Anna Barnard;
    v Margaret Owen; vi Edward Wynne.

ii  William Lawrence (7) Estes, Jr., b. 1 Mar. 1885, Bethlehem,
Pa.; d. 15 June 1971; prominent surgeon; md. 11 June 1913, Wash., D.C., Anne Greble; sans issue.

iii Marcia Burton (7) Estes, Richmond, Va., b. 8 Nov. 1889, Bethlehem, Pa., md. 10 Dec. 1917, Bethlehem, Pa., Lloyd C. Taylor. Child: Lloyd C., III.


iv Anna Barnard (7) Estes, Bethlehem, Pa., b. 27 Aug. 1891, Bethlehem, Pa.; md. 11 June 1913, Bethlehem, Pa., Justin Evans Williams, b. 11 Aug. 1892, Swansea, Wales; grad. N.E. Conservatory; musician; sans issue.


Children of Edward Wynne (7) Estes and Julia P. Houston:

i Lisa (9) Waterman, b. 19 Mar. 1955, Providence, R.I.; attending graduate school.

ii Deborah (9) Waterman, b. 1 Apr. 1957, Pittsburgh, Pa.; college student.

iii Winthrop Edward (9) Waterman, b. 18 Feb. 1959, Hartford, Conn.; college student.

DESCENDANTS OF MOREAU PINCKNEY (5) ESTES
[son of Joel (4), Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes, second son of Joel (4) Estes, was a plantation owner in Haywood Co., Tenn. (See "History, Legends, and Documents"). The co-authors of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY, the late May Folk Webb (Mathesia Bell Folk in the listings) of New York City, and the late Patrick Mann Estes, Sr., of Nashville, Tenn., both of whom spent decades researching the Carys and the Estes, are descendants of Moreau Pinckney Estes.

ii Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes, md. (1) Mary Quarles Noel. Children: 1 Martha Cornelia; 2 Mary Frances; 3 Moreau Pinckney, Jr.; 4 Joel Henry; 5 Thomas Ewell; 6 Lucie Quarles; 7 Edward Carey; 8 Albert Carey; 9 Sarah Belle; 10 Francis Marion.

Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes, md. (2) Katherine Van Buren Sherrod; sans issue.

Children of Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes and Mary Quarles Noel:
1 Martha Cornelia (6) Estes, md. Henry Bate Folk. Children:
i Edgar Estes; ii Mary Frances; iii Benjamin Moreau; iv Henry Bate; v Reau Estes; vi Carey Albert; vii Joseph Wingate; viii Mathesia Bell; ix Humphrey Bate; x Lucile Cornelia.

i Edgar Estes (7) Folk md. Lizzie Handly. Children:
1 James White; 2 Annie White; 3 Edgar Estes, Jr.;
4 Cornelia; 5 Joseph Henry.


ii Wayne Farrington (9) Murphy, Nashville, Tenn., b. 30 Nov. 1930; broker-mgr. of realty firm, Nashville; md. Mary Louise Lea, b. 20 April 1938. Children: 1 Wayne Farrington, Jr.; 2 William Folk; 3 Steven Estes; 4 Timothy Russell; 5 John Randolph; 6 Warner Lea; 7 Woods Foster.

1 Wayne Farrington (10) Murphy, Jr., b. 30 May 1954; musician.
2 William Folk (10) Murphy, b. 6 June 1956; college student.
3 Steven Estes (10) Murphy, b. 18 Oct. 1959; florist.
4 Timothy Russell (10) Murphy, b. 18 Apr. 1961; U.S. Marine Corps.
5 John Randolph (10) Murphy, b. 22 Mar. 1964.
6 Warner Lea (10) Murphy, b. 24 Dec. 1975.
7 Woods Foster (10) Murphy, b. 12 Nov. 1977.

3 Edgar Estes (8) Folk, Jr., md. Minta Holding. Child:
   Edgar Estes, III.
   i Edgar Estes (9) Folk, III, a doctor in Wake Forest, N.C.

4 Cornelia (8) Folk md. Lemuel Birthright Stevens, (son of Philip Henry and Misniah Birthright Stevens, of Nashville, Tenn.). Children: i boy, unnamed (b. and d. Nov. 1931); ii Lemuel Birthright, Jr.; iii Cornelia Folk.
   1 Carey Boyd (10) Stevens, b. 26 July 1962, Nashville.
   2 Lemuel Birthright (10) Stevens, III, b. 29 July 1963, Nashville.
   3 Caroline Boyd(10) Stevens, b. 18 Feb. 1968, Nashville.


   1 Winston Estes Pilcher (8) Folk, Old Lyme, Conn. b. 10 Nov. 1901, Nashville, Tenn.; grad. U.S. Naval
Academy, 1923; served in WWII; attained rank of Rear Adm.; now ret.; md. (1) 6 June 1931, Wash. D.C., Pauline Lewis Brown. Children: i Floy Lewis; ii Reau Estes, II. This marriage ended in divorce 3 June 1971.


Children of Winston Estes Pilcher (8) Folk and Pauline Lewis Brown:
i Floy Lewis (9) Folk, Knoxville, Tenn., b. 3 Jan. 1938, Long Beach, Calif. Unmd.


1 Katherine Ann (10) Folk, b. 6 May 1969, Moffet Field, Calif.
2 Suzanne (10) Folk, b. 19 Apr. 1973, Moffet Field.

2 Judith Dudley (8) Folk, b. 31 July 1912, Nashville, Tenn.; an advertising executive; d. 22 Feb. 1951, Bermuda; md. 17 Apr. 1937, Nashville, John Marks Templeton, of Nassau, Bahama Islands, b. 29 Nov. 1912; founder of Templeton Prize for Progress in Religion; investment counsellor. Children: i John Marks, Jr.; ii Anne Dudley; iii Christopher Winston.


1 Heather Erin (10) Templeton, b. 20 April 1976, Portsmouth Naval Hospital, Va.
ii Anne Dudley (9) Templeton, Tucson, Ariz. b. 9 May 1942, New York, N.Y.; a general surgeon; unmd.

iii Christopher Winston (9) Templeton, Jamestown, N.D., b. 1 Sept. 1948, New York, N.Y.; religious counsellor; unmd.


ii John Winston (9) Folk, Nashville, Tenn., b. 18 Mar. 1957, Nashville, Tenn.; welder and metal worker; unmd.

Martha Cornelia (6) Estes md. Henry Bate Folk. We continue with the listings of their 6th child, Carey Albert:


i Robert Eugene (9) McNeilly, Jr., Kingsport, Tenn., b. 4 Aug. 1932, Nashville, Tenn.; in the printing

1 Robert Eugene (10) McNeilly, III; Nashville, Tenn., b. 27 Oct. 1956, Bad Canstadt, West Germany, while father was serving in the U.S. Army.

2 Caroline Clark (10) McNeilly, Nashville; b. 30 July 1958, Nashville.

3 Eleanor Folk (10) McNeilly, b. 23 Aug. 1961, Nashville.


Children of Carey Folk (9) McNeilly and Gwynn Lanier:
1 Carey Folk (10) McNeilly, Jr., b. 12 Mar. 1960, Atlanta, Ga.
2 Claudia Lanier (10) McNeilly, b. 30 Mar. 1962.

Child of Carey Folk (9) McNeilly and Mary Gracie Clayton:
3 John Gates (10) McNeilly, b. 21 Mar. 1971, Nashville, Tenn.

i Robert McGill (9) Thomas, Jr., New York, N.Y., b. 9 May 1939, Shelbyville, Tenn.; attended Webb School and Yale Univ.; reporter N.Y. TIMES; md. 24 Feb. 1962, New York City (Staten Island), Joan Elizabeth Lynch, b. 17 June 1936, New York City (Staten Island); Vassar grad.; magazine researcher; nursery school teacher; legal asst. Children: identical twins, 1 David Folk; 2 Andrew Lynch.

1 David Folk (10) Thomas, b. 19 Feb. 1964, New York, N.Y.; student, Trinity School, N.Y.

2 Andrew Lynch (10) Thomas, b. 19 Feb. 1964, New York; student, Trinity School., N.Y.


viii Mathesia Bell (7) Folk, “May”, b. 5 July 1873, Brownsville, Tenn.; d. 1 July 1958, New York, N.Y.; bur. in Folk family lot in Brownsville, Tenn.; md. James Avery Webb, b. 2 July 1868, Ripley, Tenn. Sans issue. May Folk Webb co-authored the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.
ix Humphrey Bate (7) Folk, b. 26 July 1875, Brownsville, Tenn.; d. 15 Apr. 1939, Nashville, Tenn.; md. 23 Jan. 1906, Midway, Ky., Ruth Parrish, b. 25 Oct. 1879, Midway, Ky., d. Feb. 1955, St. Augustine, Fla. Children:  
1 Margaret Emily Magofin; 2 Humphrey Estes.

1 Margaret Emily Magofin (8) Folk, b. 21 June 1907, d. 29 Sept. 1968, Midway; md. 12 Nov. 1929, Nashville, Tenn., Hilliard D. Phillips, b. 16 Aug. 1905; d. 11 Jan. 1951, St. Augustine, Fla. Children: i Mary Ruth; ii Hilliard Folk.


1 Rebecca Folk (10) Moreland, Baltimore, Md., b. 24 Dec. 1951, Gainesville, Fla.; employed by Industrial Health Services; M.S. in Public Health.


3 James Edward (10) Moreland, b. 16 July 1956, Roanoke, Va.; student Emory and Henry College, Emory, Va.


1 Michael Ward (10) Phillips, b. 11 Nov. 1960, Knoxville, Tenn.
2 Tedford Folk (10) Phillips, b. 3 Feb. 1962, Knoxville.
3 Nancy Kimbrough (10) Phillips, b. 8 Feb. 1963, Jacksonville, Fla.


i Martha Rodgers (9) Folk, Memphis, Tenn., b. 20 Aug. 1931, Memphis; owner of "La Boutique", a specialty shop; md. 12 Aug. 1952, Memphis, Charles Cleveland Drennon, Jr. Children: 1 Catherine Weller; 2 Charles Cleveland, III.


i Marvin Alf (11) Reed, Jr., b. 24 Apr. 1978.

2 Charles Cleveland (10) Drennon, III, b. 9 Feb. 1957, Memphis, Tenn.

ii Humphrey Estes (9) Folk, Jr., Memphis, Tenn., b. 9 Feb. 1936, Memphis; president of construction co., md. 12 Feb. 1956, Catherine Prest. Children: 1 Humphrey Estes, III; 2 Michael; 3 Christopher; 4 Carey.

1 Humphrey Estes (10) Folk, III, b. 2 Oct. 1955, Nashville.
2 Michael (10) Folk, b. 1 Apr. 1960, Nashville.
3 Christopher (10) Folk, b. 8 Mar. 1963, Memphis.
4 Carey (10) Folk, b. 28 Aug. 1966, Memphis.


1 Allen Estes (8) Cox, Jr., Memphis, Tenn., b. 4 Nov. 1902,
ESTES LISTINGS


Allen Estes (8) Cox, Jr., md. (2) 10 Mar. 1961, Margaret Tayloe Forkin, Memphis, Tenn.; sans issue.

Children of Allen Estes (8) Cox, Jr. and Hortense Beare:

1 Allison Beare (10) Cox, Columbus, Ga., b. 24 Sept. 1965, Memphis, Tenn.


1 Sandford (10) Garner, III, b. 12 Nov. 1961, Kenosha, Wis.
2 James Allen (10) Garner, b. 9 Feb 1963, Kenosha, Wis.
3 Robert Reiney (10) Garner, b. 11 July 1965, Knoxville, Tenn.

Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes md. Mary Quarles Noel. We continue with their 4th child, Joel Henry:

4 Joel Henry (6) Estes, md. (1) Martha Ann Mann. Children: i Mary Noel; ii Austin Mann; iii Joel Henry, Jr.; iv Nora Bell; v Patrick Mann; vi Lucy Cornelia; vii Moreau Pinckney; viii Martha Ann.

Joel Henry (6) Estes md. (3) Minnie Landrum Bacon; sans issue.

Children of Joel Henry (6) Estes and Martha Ann Mann:
i Mary Noel (7) Estes, b. 8 Nov. 1863, family home "Estes Hall", Haywood Co., Tenn.; d. 8 June 1948, Plant City, Fla.; md. Thomas Edwin Moody; (see "Family Connections"). Children: 1 Thomas Edwin, Jr.; 2 Henry Shelton; 3 Patrick Mann; 4 Gladys Elizabeth; 5 Gray Estes.


ii Cynthia Lynn (11) Moody, b. 25 May 1964, Plant City.


3 David Patrick (10) Moody, b. 30 Dec. 1942; d.— 1954.


ii Frank Herron (9) Moody, b. 23 Nov. 1911, Plant City, Fla.; see Appendix for biographical data; md. Hazel Orell Wiggins, dau. of Fred Roebuck and Edith Hull Wiggins; b. 23 Jan. 1913. Children: 1 Kay; 2 Frank Estes; 3 Gail; 4 John H.

1 Kay (10) Moody, Plant City, Fla., b. 30 May 1934, Plant City; elem. school teacher; md. (1) 27 Nov. 1953, Plant City, Charles Thomas Johnson, Jr., b. 4 June 1931, Plant City; d. 10 Aug. 1975; was with Moody & Moody Ins. Agency. Children: i Mary Kathryn; ii Patricia Gail; iii Charles Thomas, III.

i Mary Kathryn (11) Johnson, b. 1 Mar. 1957; student at Fla. State Univ.

ii Patricia Gail (11) Johnson, b. 7 Oct. 1958, Plant City; student - Stetson Univ.


3 Gail (10) Moody, Plant City, b. 11 Sept. 1936; grad. Fla. Southern College.


   i Mark Wesley (11) Shelton, b. 10 Nov. 1970, Gainesville, Fla.
   ii Stephanie Anne (11) Shelton, b. 11 July 1975, Syracuse, N.Y.


   1 Patricia Louise (10) Lasiter, b. 21 July 1944.
   2 Margaret Gray (10) Lasiter, b. 11 June 1947.


1 William Reece (10) Smith, III, b. 3 Apr. 1966.

Joel Henry (6) Estes md. Martha Ann Mann. We continue with the listings of their 5th child, Patrick Mann:


Martha Noel (8) Estes md (2) Joseph Pinckney Lawrence; sans issue.
Children of Martha Noel (8) Estes and Sydney Frazer Keeble:

i  Sydney Frazer (9) Keeble, Jr., Nashville, Tenn., b. 30 Sept. 1928, Nashville; Sr. V.P. Life and Casualty Ins. Co.; also an attorney; md. 29 Aug. 1959, Sheila Broderick of Muncie, Ind. Children: 1 Grace Barrett; 2 Patrick Mann; 3 Anne Gray McLaughlin.


3 Patrick Mann (8) Estes, Jr., b. 8 Feb. 1912, Nashville, Tenn. B.A. Univ. of Va.; L.L.B. Vanderbilt Univ.; served in WW II; achieved rank of major; md. 16 Nov. 1960, Caroline Jones Boyd, a widow with three children.


Child of Moreau Pinckney (7) Estes, III and Lula B. Epperson:
1 Clara Clarke (8) Estes, b. 18 Aug. 1912.

Child of Moreau Pinckney (7) Estes, III and Lillian Cole:

Children of Joel Henry (6) Estes and Mildred Henry Anderson:

ESTES LISTINGS


Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes md. Mary Quarles Noel. We continue with the listings of their 6th child, Lucy Quarles:

6 Lucie Quarles (6) Estes, md. Charles Stephens Olin Rice. Children: i Mary Irene; ii Charles Stephens Olin, Jr.; iii Louisa Lierieux; iv Marion; v Ernest; vi Moreau Ewell; vii Mattie Sue; viii Shadrack; ix Lucie Quarles; x Ralph Estes; xi and xii twins, a boy and a girl.


Harold Gladstone (9) Lowe, Jr. md. (2) Beverly C. Armstrong; sans issue; md. (3) Linda Brown (Logan), b. 29 Dec. 1939, Columbia, Tenn.; sec'y to Pres., Castner-Knott Co. (dept. stores); sans issue.

Child of Harold Gladstone (9) Lowe, Jr. and Ann Poteat:
1 Harold Guy (10) Lowe, B. 23 July 1958; name changed to Guy Wade in Fla.
ii Katherine Rice (9) Lowe (uses maiden name),
AKA Katherine Rice Lowe-Ebersole, ("Kitty"),
b. 3 Jan. 1936, Nashville, Tenn.; opera and
concert singer; portrait artist; writer; travel agent;
now full-time minister Lord's Chapel, Nashville,
Tenn. and shares ministry at Faith Chapel, Hunts-
ville, Ala.; md. 9 Apr. 1955, West End Meth. Church,
Nashville, Raymond Arthur Ebersole, Jr., b. 28 Oct.
1932, Easton, Pa.; worked for NASA on space
rockets; marriage ended in divorce, May 1956.
Child: Donald Rice.

1 Donald Rice (10) Ebersole, "Don", Naples, Fla.;
name changed (1) to Donald Rice Lowe-Ebersole,
Aug. 1969, (2) to Donald Rice Lowe, June 1973;
mgr. of a Radio Shack (div. of Tandy Corp.); md.
16 June 1979, Garden of the Moorings Pres. Church,
Naples, Fla., Joyce Ann Baumgardner, (dau. of
William Oscar and Jo An Baumgardner, of Naples,
Fla.)

2 Ernest (8) Rice, Jr., md. Gladys Work. Child: Ernest,
III.

3 Henry Klyce (8) Rice, b. 2 May 1912, Dyersburg, Tenn.;
d. 19 July 1968; farmer-landowner; md. 15 Jan. 1938,
St. John’s Episcopal Church, Tampa, Fla., Susanne
Hampton Brown, b. 17 Feb. 1912, Pensacola, Fla.
Children: i Eleanore Hampton; ii Susanne Estes; iii Henry
Klyce, Jr.

i Eleanore Hampton (9) Rice, Dyersburg, Tenn., b. 5
June 1941, Nashville, Tenn.; gift shop owner; md. 20
May 1961, Bobby Gerald Dean, b. 28 Oct. 1936, Dyers-
burg; communications engineer. Children: 1 Elizabeth
Hampton; 2 Robert Williamson.

1 Elizabeth Hampton (10) Dean, b. 25 Sept. 1963,
Dyersburg.
2 Robert Williamson (10) Dean, b. 3 May 1967, Dyers-
burg.
ii  Susanne Estes (9) Rice, Lakeland, Fla., b. 16 Feb. 1945; md. ----- Allen.

iii  Henry Klyce (9) Rice, Jr., Dyersburg, Tenn., b. 28 Aug. 1950; farmer - landowner.

*Lucie Quarles (6) Estes md. Charles Stephens Olin Rice. We continue with the listings of their 6th child, Moreau Ewell:*

vi  Moreau Ewell (7) Rice, md. Daisy Anderson. Children:
   1 Ewell Linerieux; 2 Charles Stephens Olin, III; 3 Alice Anderson; 4 Moreau Ewell; 5 David John; 6 Infant dau.


   i  Charles Stephens Olin (9) Rice, IV.

3 Alice Anderson (8) Rice, b. 21 June 1907; unmd.


   i  Jo Ann (9) Rice, Rockford, Md., b. 16 Nov. 1935, Brownsville, Tenn.; md. 2 Feb. 1957, Knoxville, Tenn., Boyd Smith Koffman, (son of James and Martha Hockaday Koffman), b. 17 Sept. 1929, Belle Glade, Fla. Children: 1 Boyd Moreau; 2 Steven Harrison; 3 Andrew David; 4 Katherine Elizabeth.

   1 Boyd Moreau (10) Koffman, b. 21 July 1960, Santa Maria, Calif.
   2 Steven Harrison (10) Koffman, b. 14 July 1961, Santa Maria.
   3 Andrew David (10) Koffman, b. 12 May 1964, Santa Maria.
   4 Katherine Elizabeth (10) Koffman, b. 20 Oct. 1967, St. Louis, Mo.

ii  Susan Walker (9) Rice, Brownsville, Tenn., b. 11 Aug. 1942, Brownsville, Tenn., md. 28 Feb. 1969, Atlanta,
Ga., Charles Edward Scott, son of Mr. and Mrs. Wayne Duvall Scott, b. 22 Sept. 1931, Paducah, Ky. Children: 1 Tamara Walker; 2 David Wayne.

1 Tamara Walker (10) Scott, b. 29 July 1973, Atlanta, Ga.
2 David Wayne (10) Scott, b. 19 June 1976, Jackson, Tenn.

5 David John (8) Rice, Henning, Tenn., b. 31 Oct. 1914, unmd.

Lucie Quarles (6) Estes md. Charles Stephens Olin Rice. We continue with their 7th child, Mattie Sue:

vii Mattie Sue (7) Rice, b. 28 June 1876; d. 27 June 1929; md. Orysa, Tenn., Clarence Mott Walker, son of Thomas Jefferson and Bettie Sweet Walker of Dyersburg, Tenn., b. 9 Dec. 1868, Upper Finley Rd., Dyersburg; was Superintendent of Schools, Dyersburg. Children: 1 Thomas Jefferson; 2 Charles Rice; 3 Lucie Estes.


1 Russell Bratton (10) Johnson, Nashville, Tenn., b. 12 Apr. 1952, Birmingham, Ala.; statistician for insurance company; md. 3 Sept. 1977, Laura Lynn Padgett.

2 Jeffrey Walker (10) Johnson, b. 11 Dec. 1963, Birmingham, Ala.

3 Melinda Ann (10) Johnson, b. 21 Mar. 1968, Birmingham, Ala.


1 Patrice Ellen (10) Walker, b. 6 Sept. 1971, Toledo, Ohio.
2 Carol Elaine (10) Walker, b. 26 July 1974, Toledo.


3 Lucie Estes (8) Walker, Savannah, Tenn., b. 24 Mar. 1913, Dyersburg, Tenn.; md. 8 Oct. 1938, First Meth. Church, Dyersburg, Henry Eugene Williams, b. 21 June 1914, Savannah, Tenn.; owner Williams Ins. Agency; first 13 years of marriage family lived in Knoxville, then moved to Savannah. Children: i Katherine Jo; ii Henry Eugene, Jr.

i Katherine Jo (9) Williams, Hartsville, Tenn., b. 4 Feb. 1941, Knoxville, Tenn.; interviewer - State of

1 Jeffrey Haywood (10) Ivey, b. 24 Oct. 1973, Jackson, Tenn.
2 Lucie Kate (10) Ivey, b. 13 June 1977, Lebanon, Tenn.

ii Henry Eugene (9) Williams, Jr., Savannah, Tenn., b. 19 Apr. 1945, Knoxville, Tenn.; Civil Engineer.

viii Shadrack (7) Rice, md. Lavinia Flournoy Read. Children: 1 Mary Irene; 2 Annie Flournoy; 3 Eugenia Read.

1 Mary Irene (8) Rice, b. 25 Jan. 1916, Durhamville, Tenn., d. 4 July 1971.


i William Gregg (9) Eubanks, Jr., b. 28 May 1954, Ripley, Tenn.; student Ill. College of Optometry, Chicago, Ill.; md. 22 May 1976, Katina Leigh Smith.

ii Shadrack Rice (9) Eubanks, b. 26 Nov. 1956, Eldorado, Ill.; student Murray State Univ., Murray, Ky.


Child of Ralph Estes (7) Rice and Rosa Lee Oldham:


1 Eden Ann (10) Hopkins, b. 28 May 1972, Des Moines, Iowa.


1 Laetitia Taryn (10) Thompson, “Tisha”, b. 23 Mar. 1977, Wash., D.C.

Children of Ralph Estes (7) Rice and Myra Landrum Bacon:


i Patricia Jean (9) Rice, Kenai, Alaska, b. 12 June 1951, Harvey, Ill.; microbiologist - medical technician; md. to ——— Nelson.

ii Karen Estes (9) Rice, b. 7 May 1956, Idaho Falls, Idaho, employed in fish and wildlife management.
3 Milton Bacon (8) Rice, Dyersburg, Tenn., b. 19 July 1925, Dyersburg, Tenn.; grad. Duke Univ., 1950; Bronze Star - WW II.

4 Mary Ann Lindsay (8) Rice, Bristol, Va., b. 20 Sept. 1928, Dyersburg, Tenn.; elementary school librarian; md. 22 Aug. 1951, Dyersburg, Tenn., David Wayland Charlton, Jr. (son of the Rev. David and Charlotte Savory Charlton, Meth. minister, retired, Goldsboro, N.C., originally from Va.); b. 20 May 1926, Roanoke, Va.; Meth. minister; Dir. of Alcohol and Drug Services, Bristol Mental Health Ct. Children: i Joy Carol; ii David Wayland, III; iii Ralph Rice.


ii David Wayland (9) Charlton, III; b. 17 Dec. 1956, Statesville, N.C., student - Emory and Henry College.

iii Ralph Rice (9) Charlton, b. 30 Apr. 1963, Winston-Salem, N.C.

Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes md. Mary Quarles Noel. We continue with their 8th child, Albert Carey:


3 Carey Estes (8) Kefauver, b. 26 July 1903, Madisonville, Tenn.; d. 10 Aug. 1963, Wash., D.C.; attorney; Congressman; distinguished Senator; Democratic candidate for


i   George Estes (9) Fooshee, Knoxville, Tenn., b. 27 Apr. 1944, Knoxville.

ii Nancy Elizabeth (9) Fooshee, Studio City, Calif., b. 22 Dec. 1946, Knoxville, Tenn.; high school science teacher; actress - has done some commercial television and movies.

5 Nora Mann (8) Kefauver, New York City, b. 9 Apr. 1911, Madisonville, Tenn.; domestic science teacher; unmd.


Child of Ada Virginia (8) Estes and Joseph Petrie Lyons:

i William Estes (9) Lyons, North Hollywood, Calif., b. 1 Mar. 1922; musician; actor – has appeared in some movies; unmd.

Child of Ada Virginia (8) Estes and Frederick Minter:

ii Frederick (9) Minter, Jr., Fullerton, Calif., b. 6 Dec. 1923; gynecologist; adopted by paternal grandparents; md. Children: 1 Ted Estes; 2 Mary Margaret; 3 Marian Gaye.

1 Ted Estes (10) Minter, b. 27 Oct. 1950, Huntington Memorial Hosp., Pasadena, Calif.

2 Mary Margaret (10) Minter, b. 4 Dec. 1959, Huntington Memorial Hosp., Pasadena, Calif.


2 Ruby Grace (8) Estes, Studio City, Calif., b. 7 Sept. 1901, Brownsville, Tenn.; nurse; operator of guest house; md. 24 Aug. 1924, Los Angeles, Calif. George Frederick Cannons (son of Sir Harry George and Annie West Cannons); b. July 8, 1896, London, Eng.; d. 27 Apr. 1972; was photographer for Mack Sennett in Hollywood; went to London and became prominent photographer there. Children: Annie Mae; ii Robert Estes; iii Winifred Joyce; iv Harry George; v Mary Edith; vi Melody.

Ruby Grace (8) Estes, md. (2) 24 June 1944, Los Angeles, Calif. Jens E. Jensen, b. 11 Nov. 1911, Hollywood, Calif.;

Children of Ruby Grace (8) Estes and George Frederick Cannons:


i Ashley Steven (11) Ball, b. 28 Oct. 1978.

2 Julian Henry (10) Ball, b. 6 June 1959, Liskeard, Cornwall, Eng.; at Cardiff Univ. botany major.


1 Mary Isabel (10) Ward, b. 30 May 1948; owns apparel shop “Count Down”, N.Y. City; travels extensively in business.


Child of Harry George (9) Cannons and Diana Yeagle:
1 Kathryn Estes (10) Cannons, b. 3 Aug. 1955, Riverside, Calif.

Child of Harry George (9) Cannons and Ann MacIntosh:
2 Fergus Tracy (10) Cannons, b. 3 Oct. 1963, Cadiz, Spain.

v Mary Edith (9) Cannons, Studio City, Calif., b. 28 Sept. 1933, Edgware, Middlesex, Eng.; unmd.


1 Kaye Lynn (10) Manley, b. 6 Jan. 1962, Los Angeles, Calif.
2 Joann (10) Manley, b. 3 Feb. 1963, Los Angeles.

Child of Ruby Grace (8) Estes and Jens E. Jensen:


3 Mary Leila (8) Estes, b. 11 Feb. 1904.
Albert Carey (6) Estes md. Leonora Perry Mann. We continue with the listings of their 7th child, Leonora Perry:


1 Phredonia Estes (8) Welch, Memphis, Tenn., b. 12 Feb. 1912, Ellisville, Jones Co., Miss.; teacher of business education, Memphis City Schools; unmd.


1 Tonya Louise (10) Guthrie, b. 6 Aug. 1961, Memphis, Tenn.
3 Tracey Eugene (10) Guthrie, b. 22 Oct. 1964, Memphis.

3 Olivia Bradford (8) Welch, Winston-Salem, N.C., b. 4 May 1916, Ellisville, Miss.; Administrative Secretary; md. 27 Dec. 1947, Memphis, Tenn., Marcellus Clement Kirchner, b. 16 Jan. 1906, Wheeling, W. Va.; d. 16 Dec. 1971; was an electronics engineer; active in early radio and TV development. Child: Marcellus.

i Marcellus (9) Kirchner, “Marc”, b. 2 Aug. 1954, Winston-Salem, N.C., grad. student Cornell Univ.; recipient numerous awards - for both personal qualities and scholarship; unmd.

4 Richard Noel (8) Welch, Memphis, Tenn., b. 19 Nov. 1924, Ellisville, Miss.; Sales Manager, Nord Photo; md. 13 Sept. 1957, at sea, between Rio de Janeiro and Santos, Brazil,
Yolande Marie-Therese Kaufmann, b. 17 Apr. 1927, Falls Church, Va. Children: i Timothy Ransom; ii Kathleen Noel; iii Daniel Richard.

i Timothy Ransom (9) Welch, b. 29 Aug. 1958, Memphis, Tenn.; student, Vanderbilt Univ.
ii Kathleen Noel (9) Welch, b. 19 Nov. 1962, Memphis.

Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes md. Mary Quarles Noel. We continue with the listings of their 10th child, Francis Marion:


Children of Francis (6) Marion Estes and Sarah Fredonia Phillips:

Francis Moreau (7) Estes md. (2) Zula Nebhut (King), a widow; sans issue.

Child of Francis Moreau (7) Estes and Mary Phelan:

i Helen Clayton (9) Scanlon, Chappaqua, N.Y., md. June 1965, Timothy Byrne; Chevrolet dealer. Children: 1 Clayton; 2 Austin; 3 Timothy, Jr.; 4 Toby; 5 Jennifer; 6 Meghan; 7 Dennis Christopher.

3 Timothy (10) Byrne, “Timmy”, b. 6 July 1968.
4 Toby (10) Byrne, b. 21 Nov. 1969.
5 Jennifer (10) Byrne, b. 4 June 1972.
7 Dennis Christopher (10) Byrne, b. 6 July 1976.


1 Patrick (10) Scanlon, b. 12 Sept. 1968.
2 Kelly Cleighton (10) Scanlon, b. 16 May 1977.


Fairleigh Estes (8) Smith, md. (2); sans issue.

Children of Fairleigh Estes (8) Smith and Norma Barry McNab:


1 Mark Alexander (10) Smith, Westport, Conn., b. 21 Mar. 1962, N.Y. City.
2 Julia Grace (10) Smith, Westport, b. 5 Feb. 1964, N.Y.
3 Robert Francis Estes (10) Smith, b. 23 Sept. 1965, Norwalk, Conn.

2 Stephen Andreas (10) Dedner, b. 16 June 1972, Bloomington.

Child of Francis Marion (6) Estes and Nellie Hancock Stockton:


1 Cecilia Benjamin (8) Estes, Pittsburgh, Pa., b. 21 Feb. 1928, Alexandria, La.; musician; board member and officer in several musical organizations; md. 20 Oct. 1956, New Orleans, La., Stefan Kruger, b. 19 Aug. 1926, Vienna, Austria; research scientist; sans issue.


i Cary Thayer (9) Estes, b. 24 Sept. 1962, San Diego, Calif.
ii Eleanor Jennings (9) Estes, b. 18 Oct. 1964, San Diego.
iii Isabelle Spotswood (9) Estes, b. 15 May 1966, San Diego.
DESCENDANTS OF VIRGINIA THORPE (5) ESTES
{dau. of Joel (4), son of Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)}

iv Virginia Thorpe (5) Estes md. Dr. Paca Wilson.  Children:
1 William Pinckney; 2 Joel Estes; 3 Victoria Virginia; 4 Paca; 5 Samuel Henry.


i Jennie Campbell (9) Greene, md. Alexander Mabry.


2 Joel Estes (6) Wilson md. Isabelle Barbee.  Children:
i William Paca; ii Joel Estes, Jr.; iii Bland Y.; iv Anna; v Susie.


Child of William Paca (7) Wilson and Isora Morrison:


v Susie (7) Wilson, md. W.A. Somervell. Children: 1 Inez; 2 Totsie Anna;

2 Totsie Anna (8) Somervell, md. J.B. Robertson: Children: i James S.; ii Gilbert Spilman; iii Dorothy; iv Anna; v Eloise.

iii Dorothy (9) Robertson, md.----. Children: 1 Bar- bary; 2 Julia; 3 Gilbert, Jr.


v Eloise (9) Robertson, md. H.J. Purvis. Children: 1 Hoyt Somervell; 2 Ma Sue.

2 Ma Sue (10) Purvis, md. John----. Child: John, III.

\textit{Virginia Thorpe (5) Estes md. Dr. Paca Wilson. We continue with the listings of their 3rd child, Victoria Virginia:}

3 Victoria Virginia (6) Wilson, md. William Burkley Mann. Children: i Lula Victoria; ii Myra Epps; iii William Burkley; iv Virginia Estes; v James Hervey; vi Paca Wilson; vii Samuel Henry; viii Ella Lee; ix Ida Brandon; x Emma Bell; xi Eva Johnson; xii Edna Earl; xiii Mamie P.


1 Myra Victoria (8) Morrow, md. Bascom Gregory Green. Children: i Elizabeth; ii Mary Virginia; iii India.

ii John Burford (9) Johnston, md. Ida Lessiter.


2 Vive (8) Walker, md. Frank Gordon Bridges, Children: i Frank Gordon; ii John Walker; iii Myra Bell.

i Frank Gordon (9) Bridges, Jr. md. Jean Rhea Williamson. Child: Frank Gordon, III.
ii John Walker (9) Bridges md. Everett Harris.
iii Myra Bell (9) Bridges md. Willis Roswell Greer.

Victoria Virginia (6) Wilson md. William Burkley Mann. We continue with the listing of their 3rd child, William Burkley, Jr.

iii William Burkley (7) Mann, Jr. md. Pearl Parham. Children: 1 Anna Westwood; 2 William Burke; 3 John Westwood; 4 Estes Wilson; 5 Anna Victoria; 6 Pearl Parham.

4 Estes Wilson (8) Mann, md. Virginia Jefferies. Children:
i Estes Wilson, Jr.; ii William Jefferies.

ii William Jefferies (9) Mann, Memphis, Tenn.; b. 14 Apr. 1933, Memphis; owner of hotels; md. 20 Aug. 1956, Memphis, Louise Slater, b. 7 May 1933, Memphis. Children: 1 Louise Slater; 2 Susan Jefferies; 3 Elizabeth Larson; 4 William Jefferies, Jr.

1 Louise Slater (10) Mann, b. 3 Sept. 1959, Memphis; student, Davidson College.
2 Susan Jefferies (10) Mann, b. 22 Aug. 1961, Memphis.
3 Elizabeth Larson (10) Mann, b. 12 Nov. 1962, Memphis.
4 William Jefferies (10) Mann, Jr., b. 9 June 1964, Memphis.

5 Anna Victoria (8) Mann, md. W.W. Campbell. Children:
i Wm. Mann; ii Anna Pearl.

iv Virginia Estes (7) Mann, md. Dr. John Thomas Herron.
Children: 1 Stanford Morton; 2 John Thomas, Jr.; 3 Louise; 4 Burke Mann.

2 John Thomas (8) Herron, Jr., md. Alma Hughes. Children:
i John Thomas, III; ii Ethelyn; iii Jennie; iv Marjory Lindsey.


v James Hervey (7) Mann, md. Alice Lee Wright. Children: 1 Lola May; 2 & 3 (twins) Ida and boy, b. and d. same day; 4 James Hervey, Jr.; 5 William Wright; 6 & 7 (twins) Ethel Houston and Alice; 8 & 9 (twins) Andrew Nunn and Arthur Walt.

i Alice Elizabeth (9) Orto, md. Warren C. Means.
ii Katherine Ewing (9) Orto, md. Alex Lawton Green.

4 James Hervey (8) Mann, Jr., md. Louise Duncan. Children: i James Hervey, III; ii Martha Virginia; iii Donald Wright.

7 Ethel Houston (8) Mann, md. William Holder Kennedy, Jr. Children: i William Holder, III; ii James Wright.


1 Frances Ramsey (8) Mann md. James H. Bussey. Children: i James H., Jr.; ii Mary Frances; iii Martha Mann; iv Sam Mann; v William Muir; vi Robert Nelson.

2 Samuel Henry (8) Mann, Jr. md. Vivian L. Moore. Children: i Mary Elizabeth; ii Samuel Henry, III.


*Victoria Virginia (6) Wilson md. William Burkley Mann. We continue with their 8th child, Ella Lee:*


1 Wilson James (10) Northcross, III, Memphis, Tenn., b. 14 Dec. 1942, Memphis; employed in engineering and drafting at Thermo Pac Co.


3 Jordan Leon (10) Northcross, Memphis, b. 15 July 1949, Memphis; architect - La Grange Design Group.


x Emma Bell (7) Mann, md. Absalom Knox. Children: 1 John; 2 Victoria Virginia; 3 Evan Mann; 4 James Hervey.


xii Edna Earl (7) Mann, md. William Crutcher, M.D. Children: 1 Virginia; 2 Evelyn.


1 Andrew (10) Wills, b. 24 July 1954, Taplow, England; asst. mgr.

2 Marie Clair (10) Wills, b. 15 Aug. 1961, Bangkok, Thailand.
iv David Womack (9) Wills, Orlando, Fla., b. 24 Nov. 1931, Memphis, Tenn.; school teacher.

v John Thomas Thaddeus (9) Wills, Colonial Heights, Va., b. 27 Sept. 1933, Memphis; insurance broker.


ii Minneola (7) Wilson, md. Andrew L. Todd. Children: 1 Evelyn Elizabeth; 2 Aaron Wilson; 3 Andrew L.


1 Fay (8) Wilson, md. Grady Ashley.


1 Helen (8) Wilson, md. Paul Farrar.


DESCENDANTS OF ELIZA JANE (5), CORNELIA SARAH REBECCA (5), JUDITH BELL (5), AND SARAH ANN (5) ESTES [daus. of Joel (4), Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

v Eliza Jane (5) Estes md. Dr. W.B. Collins. Children: 1 Shadrack; 2 William Carey; 3 Moreau Pinckney; 4 Sarah Bell; 5 Virginia Allie; 6 Cornelia Estes; 7 Anna Eliza.


  1 Arthur Sangster (8) Rose md. Will Allen Byrnes.

ii Minnie Lou (7) Sangster md. Jesse Thomas Davis. Children:
  1 Rosa Neal; 2 Jesse T.; 3 Henry Sangster; 4 Matilda Louise.

  1 Rosa Neal (8) Davis md. Albert Walter Livingston. Children:
    i Albert Walter, Jr.; ii Margaret; iii Rosa Lucile;
    iv Minnie Lou.

    i Albert Walter (9) Livingston, Jr. md. Penelope Bond on.
      Morton. Children: 1 Betty Bond; 2 Nancy.

    ii Margaret (9) Livingston md. Elliot Hay.

    iii Rosa Lucile (9) Livingston md. Lloyd Curlin Wilson. Children:
      1 Rose Ann; 2 Barbara Louise.

  2 Jesse T. (8) Davis, Jr. md. Mamie Anderson. Children:
    i Elizabeth; ii Mamie Celeste; iii Jesse Louise.

    i Elizabeth (9) Davis md. Ford Ross. Child: 1 Jesse Davis.

  3 Henry Sangster (8) Davis md. Clara Gosnell. Children:
    i Henry Gosnell; ii Clara Louise.

  iv Henry Raynor (7) Sangster, md. Kate Booker. Child:
    1 Katherine.

  1 Katherine (8) Sangster md. Hilliard Coppedge.

Joel (4) Estes md. Sarah Langhorne Bates. We continue with the listings of
their 7th child, Judith Bell:

  vii Judith Bell (5) Estes, b. 10 Mar. 1821, Pittsylvania Co., Va.;
    d. 28 June 1903, Brownsville, Tenn.; bur. in family lot in Oak-
    wood Cemetery, Brownsville; md. 6 Jan. 1846, Haywood Co.,
    Tenn., John Bertie Moore, (son of Jeremiah and Margaret West
    Moore of Bertie Co., N.C.); b. 2 Feb. 1808, Bertie Co., N.C.;
    d. 2 June 1860, Mooreland Plantation, Haywood Co., Tenn.
    Children: 1 James West Estes; 2 Joel John; 3 Sallie Virginia.


i James West Estes (9) Moore, III, b. 18 Sept. 1966, Nashville, Tenn.
ii Anne Strawbridge (9) Moore, b. 18 May 1968, Nashville, Tenn.
iii John Rutland (9) Moore, b. 16 May 1971, Nashville, Tenn.

viii Sarah Ann (5) Estes md. Charles Lewis Read. Child:
1 Sallie Lewis.

1 Sallie Lewis (6) Read md. George Booth Baskerville. Children: i John Tabb; ii James Read; iii Charles Read; iv William Hunt; v George Booth; vi Mary Taylor; vii John Pepper; viii Battle Malone; ix Margaret Lewis.

iv William Hunt (7) Baskerville md. Kate Allen Taylor.
Children: 1 Katherine Taylor; 2 Sarah Hunt.

1 Katherine Taylor (8) Baskerville md. Clyde Q. Sheely.
Child: Clyde Q., Jr.

v George Booth (7) Baskerville, Jr., md. Mary Neal Hurt.
Children: 1 William Hunt; 2 Margaret Malone.

vi Mary Taylor (7) Baskerville md. William Martin Green.
Children: 1 Margaret Baskerville; 2 Sarah Lewis.

---


DESCENDANTS OF BEDFORD MITCHELL (5) ESTES
[son of Joel (4), Benjamin (3), Abraham (2) Abraham (1)]

Bedford Mitchell (5) Estes, the ninth child of Capt. (War of 1812) Joel Estes, was an influential citizen in the South during the post Civil War period. He was active politically, serving in the State Legislature from Shelby Co., Tenn., and after the War was a mediator for the religious differences between the Northern and Southern branches of the Presbyterian Church.

Bedford’s mother, Mary Lee Wilson (Sharpe), was a descendant of the Chews, Worthingtons, Lees and Wilsons of Maryland and Virginia.

ix Bedford Mitchell (5) Estes; attorney; judge; Chancellor of the 11th Chancery Division of Tenn., md. (1) Sarah Jane Johnson. Children: 1 Bedford Mitchell, Jr.; 2 Mary Lee; 3 Emily Alston; 4 Sallie Johnston; 5 Ione; 6 Kate.


Children of Bedford Mitchell (5) Estes and Sarah Jane Johnson:  
3 Emily Alston (6) Estes, b. 31 May 1858, Memphis, Tenn.; d. 7 Sept. 1942, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; md. 22 Jan. 1880, the Rev. James Geo. Snedecor, b. 21 June 1855, Louisville, Winston Co., Miss.; d. 20 Nov. 1916, Decatur, Ga.; buried Tuscaloosa, Ala.; attorney; planter; Presbyterian minister. Children:  
i George Waddell; ii Elizabeth; iii Harriet; iv Ione; v Estes;
vi Palmer Godden; vii James Gayle; viii Philip Alston.


2 James George (8) Snedecor, II (never used II), Amherst, Mass., b. 9 June 1917, Ames, Iowa; grad. Iowa State College, 1939; Kappa Sigma; Zoology Prof. at Univ. of Mass., md. 8 Mar. 1944, Colorado Springs, Colo., Mildred Sample, b. 8 Dec. 1915, Bloomington, Ind. Children: i Sally; ii John.


1 James Alexander (8) Campbell, Jr., Savannah, Ga., b. 5 June 1906, Atlanta, Ga.; B.S. Ala. Polytechnic Inst.;
Kappa Sigma fraternity; was food broker with father's firm – mgr. Savannah branch; now ret.; md. Carolyn Ball of Savannah, Ga.

2 Emily Estes (8) Campbell, b. 5 Nov. 1908; grad. Ga. State College for Women, 1930; md. 1 July 1961, Decatur, Ga., F.C. Boland; sans issue.


1 Victoria Elizabeth (10) Campbell, b. 17 Nov. 1968.
2 Tabitha Anne (10) Campbell.


Children of William Bostwick (8) Campbell and Nancy Morris:

i William Bostwick (9) Campbell, Jr., Clarkston, Ga.,
b. 23 Jan. 1944, Decatur, Ga.

ii Isabel (9) Campbell, Conyers, Ga., b. 10 Nov. 1945; md. C.W. Allen.

iii Cecelia (9) Campbell, Tuscaloosa, Ala., b. 10 Mar. 1950.


*Emily Alston (6) Estes md. the Rev. James George Snedecor. We continue with the listings of their 3rd child, Harriett:*


1 Emily Estes (10) Love, b. 1 Oct. 1976, Wash. D.C.


1 Frank Murphy (10) Summerville, b. 30 Nov. 1979.

iv Ione (7) Snedecor, b. 27 June 1886, Clarksville, Tenn.; d. 30 Dec. 1957, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; md. 17 Oct. 1911, Jesse Carlos Maxwell, b. 30 Sept. 1878, Tuscaloosa; d. 6 Feb. 1941, Tuscaloosa. Children: 1 Jesse Carlos, Jr.; 2 Mary Emily; 3 Ione; 4 James Snedecor; 5 Thomas Estes; 6 Palmer Snedecor.

1 Jesse Carlos (8) Maxwell, Jr. Decatur, Ga., b. 23 Sept. 1912,
Tuscaloosa, Ala.; President of Kyle-Gifford Hill Inc. (Vulcan); md. 14 Dec. 1940, Tuscaloosa, Martha Campbell, b. 10 Aug. 1912, Lockhart, Ala. Children: i Jesse Carlos, III; ii Susan Maxwell.


1 Alice Campbell (10) Bond, b. 9 May 1977, Medical Ctr., of Ga., Macon, Ga.

2 Mary Emily (8) Maxwell, b. 10 Mar. 1914, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; d. 18 Dec. 1964, Tuscaloosa; unmd.


i Emily Ione (9) Hayes, Tuscaloosa, Ala., b. 3 Oct. 1942, Tuscaloosa; school teacher - secondary; md. 15 Feb. 1964, Aubrey Eugene Davis, b. 9 Mar. 1939, Tuscaloosa. Children: 1 Aubrey Eugene, Jr.; 2 Mary Emily; 3 Jo Anne.

1 Aubrey Eugene (10) Davis, Jr., b. 19 Jan. 1968.
2 Mary Emily (10) Davis, b. 11 Oct. 1969.
3 Jo Anne (10) Davis, b. 16 Apr. 1973.

ii Mary Estes (9) Hayes, Birmingham, Ala., b. 15 Jan. 1945, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; R.N. (Master’s Degree); md.

1 Estes Hayes (10) Smith, b. 1 Mar. 1970.
2 James Donald (10) Smith, III, b. 22 July 1974.

4 James Snedecor (8) Maxwell, Tuscaloosa, Ala., b. 20 Aug. 1917, Tuscaloosa; grad. Univ. of Ala., 1933; electrical engineer; Col. USA, Ret.; stationed at Pearl Harbor during Japanese attack; retired after 35 yrs. service; md. 7 June 1944, Eutaw, Ala., Margaret Alice Colson, b. 17 June 1918, Eutaw. Children: i James Snedecor, Jr.; ii Henry Palmer; iii Margaret Eleanor.

i James Snedecor (9) Maxwell, Jr., Austin, Tex., b. 19 June 1946, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; teacher; computer program consultant, Univ. of Texas; md. ——; divorced. Child: Jeffrey Palmer.


ii Henry Palmer (9) Maxwell, b. 14 Feb. 1951, Fort Benning, Ga.; student at the Univ. of Texas; unmd.

iii Margaret Eleanor (9) Maxwell, Tuscaloosa, Ala., b. 18 Nov. 1956, Fort Monroe, Va.; student Brewer State College, Tuscaloosa; unmd.


1 Heidi Marie (10) Maxwell, b. 29 Dec. 1966.
2 Matthew Thomas (10) Maxwell, b. 3 Dec. 1969.

ii John Francis (9) Maxwell, South Merritt Island, Fla.,
   b. 29 June 1950; part owner of a marina.

6 Palmer Snedecor (8) Maxwell, Birmingham, Ala., b. 25
   Mar. 1925, Tuscaloosa, Ala.; mgr. Crawford & Co., in-
   surance adjustors; md. 28 Nov. 1958, Tuscaloosa, Ala.,
   Peggy Hinton, b. 18 Aug. 1928, Tuscaloosa; sec’y,

*Emily Alston (6) Estes md. James George Snedecor. We continue with the
  listings of their 5th child, Estes:*

v Estes (7) Snedecor, b. 21 Dec. 1887, Safety Harbor, Fla.; d. 15
   May 1974; ret. 1969; md. (1) 29 Dec. 1914, Tuscaloosa, Ala.,
   Julia Dearing Searcy, b. 24 July 1889; d. 2 Feb. 1919.  Child:
   Katharin Searcy.

Estes (7) Snedecor md. (2) 19 Oct. 1920, Rachel King, b. 5 Apr.
   1892, Salt Lake City, Utah; d. 15 Sept. 1977, Portland, Ore.
   Children: 2 Elliott King; 3 Estes, Jr.; 4 Phillip Alston, II.

*Child of Estes (7) Snedecor and Julia Dearing Searcy:*
1 Katharin Searcy (8) Snedecor, “Julie”, “Kay”, Portland,
   Ore., b. 21 Apr. 1917, Portland, Ore.; attended Mills College
   3 yrs.; grad. Colorado College 1938; grad. studies Social
   Work, Univ. of Wash.; md. (1) 18 June 1940, Vincent
   Williams North, b. 14 July 1916; d. 19 Feb. 1943,
   Scarboro, Ill.; killed in a Boeing B-29 test flight crash.
   Child: i Julia Ann.

Katharin Searcy (8) Snedecor, md. (2) 24 Dec. 1944,
   William Keith Herrmann, b. 21 Feb. 1916; B.A. Univ.
   of Ore.; founded Portland Frozen Foods; member of
   Kirby Jean; iii Pamela Katharin; iv Margaret Ellen.

*Child of Katharin Searcy (8) Snedecor and Vincent Williams North:*
1 Julia Ann (9) North, adopted by William Keith Herrmann,
   her stepfather, in 1947, b. 21 Feb. 1943; md. Brian
Stephen Marts; grad. Univ. of Wash.

*Children of Katharin Searcy (8) Snedecor and William Keith Herrmann:*


iv Margaret Ellen (9) Herrmann, b. 19 Aug. 1955; grad. Portland State Univ.; now attending Williamette Univ. Law School.

*Children of Estes (7) Snedecor and Rachel King:*

2 Elliott King (8) Snedecor, b. 11 May 1921, Portland, Ore., self-employed insur. claims adjuster – Snedecor Claim Service; md. (1) 27 Dec. 1959, Portland, Ore., Winifred Alice Young, b. 15 June 1920, South Bend, Ind. Children: i Carol Ann; ii Laura Lee; iii Philip Delno King. This marriage ended in divorce.


*Children of Elliott King (8) Snedecor and Winifred Alice Young:*


1 Jennifer Dawn (10) Potter, b. 8 Aug. 1971, Santa Clara, Calif.
2 James Edmund (10) Potter, b. 14 Apr. 1975, Santa Monica.
3 David Estes (10) Potter, b. 20 Mar. 1979;

ii Laura Lee (9) Snedecor, West Linn, Ore., b. 10 Aug. 1946; md. (1) 2 July 1965, Jerry Neil Hegar; ended in divorce, 1975; md. (2) ———Brooks.

iii Philip Delno King (9) Snedecor, Canby, Ore., b. 14 Sept. 1948, San Rafael, Calif.; salesman; md. 26 Mar. 1970, Goeppingen Germany, Ellen Doster, b. 30 May 1948, Faurndau, West Germany; secretary.

Carol Ann, Laura Lee, and Philip Delno King Snedecor were adopted by Fred Edmunds, Jr. 4 Apr. 1964, and Philip is now known as "Philip Edmunds."

Children of Elliott King (8) Snedecor and Gladys Anita Winn:
iv Donald Winn (9) Snedecor, b. 15 Feb. 1961, Portland, Ore.


1 Adam Roger (10) Stalick, b. 8 Mar. 1974, Portland, Ore.
2 Peter Rian (10) Stalick, b. 15 Mar. 1977, Portland.

ii Joy Lynn (9) Snedecor, b. 11 Mar. 1950, Portland, Ore.; real estate salesperson; md. —, Michael Bidasolo.
iii  Diane Constance (9) Snedecor, b. 4 Mar. 1955, Portland.


i  Scott Phillip (9) Snedecor, b. 28 Nov. 1952.
ii  Ann (9) Snedecor, b. 19 May 1957.

*Emily Alston (6) Estes md. James George Snedecor.* We continue with the listings of their 6th child, Palmer Godden:

vi Palmer Godden (7) Snedecor, b. Oct. 1891, Birmingham, Ala.; d. 17 Mar. 1963; was professional baseball player; unmd.

vii James Gayle (7) Snedecor, b. 11 June 1894, Avondale, Ala.; md. (1) 2 Sept. 1914, Mary E. Richards. Children: 1 Richard Gayle; 2 Evelyn Ione.


*Child of James Gayle (7) Snedecor and Mary E. Richards:*


i  Phillip A. (9) Snedecor, III, b. 12 June 1963, Poughkeepsie, N.Y.
ii  Mark Allen (9) Snedecor, b. 30 Sept. 1964, Pough-keepsie.


**Bedford Mitchell (5) Estes md. Sarah Jane Johnston.** We continue with the listings of their 4th child, Sallie Johnston:


ii  Katharina (7) Bell, b. 22 May 1892, Chicago, Ill.; retired - was life underwriter for Equitable Life Ins. Co. of U.S. since Jan. 1934.

**Children of Bedford Mitchell (5) Estes and Lizzie Guion:**


1 Virginia Elizabeth (8) Armstrong, b. 8 Aug. 1918.  

   i Elizabeth (7) Phillips, Memphis, Tenn.; b. 17 May 1910, Memphis; md. 3 Mar. 1934, Memphis, Edward Bennet LeMaster, b. 4 Oct. 1898, Memphis; member of Board of Edward LeMaster Co. - Realtors. Children: 1 Elizabeth; 2 Edward Bennet, Jr.

1 Elizabeth (8) LeMaster, Memphis, Tenn., b. 20 Aug. 1936, Memphis; md. 12 June 1959, Memphis, David Louis Simpson, III, b. 1 May 1936, Memphis; attorney; Sec’y Conwood Corp. Children: i David Louis, IV; ii Elizabeth LeMaster; iii Edward LeMaster.

   i David Louis (9) Simpson, IV, b. 14 June 1962, Memphis.
   ii Elizabeth LeMaster (9) Simpson, b. 9 May 1964, Memphis.
   iii Edward LeMaster (9) Simpson, b. 19 Dec. 1967, Memphis.

2 Edward Bennet (8) LeMaster, Jr., Memphis, Tenn., b. 26 May 1938, Memphis; Pres. Edward LeMaster Co. - Realtors; md. 4 May 1963, Memphis, Camille Frierson, b. 30 June 1940, Memphis. Children: i Camille Frierson; ii Edward Bennet, III.

   i Camille Frierson (9) LeMaster, b. 14 Mar. 1964, Memphis.
   ii Edward Bennet (9) LeMaster, III, b. 29 Apr. 1968, Memphis.


11 Flora (6) Estes, b. 16 June 1882, Memphis, Tenn.; d. 4 Sept. 1964, Dayton, Ohio; md. 2 Nov. 1904, Rowan Adams Greer,


1 Rowan Allen (8) Greer, III, New Haven, Conn.; b. 17 Apr. 1934, Dayton, Ohio; professor at Divinity School Yale Univ.


i Thomas Carr (9) Greer, b. 19 Apr. 1962, New Haven, Conn.
ii James Howell (9) Greer, b. 27 Apr. 1964, Dayton, Ohio.
iii Katherine Ann (9) Greer, b. 27 Apr. 1966, Dayton.


i William Rowan (9) Dynes, b. 3 Oct. 1962, Bad Canstadt, Germany.
ii Gail Elizabeth (9) Dynes, b. 29 June 1964, Fort Sill, Okla.

ii Elizabeth Estes (7) Greer, Dayton, Ohio, b. 15 Aug. 1910, Memphis, Tenn.
Benjamin (3) Estes md. Cecilia Rebecca Thorp. We now continue with their 4th child, Benjamin (4) Estes.

DESCENDANTS OF BENJAMIN (4) ESTES
[son of Benjamin (3), Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

The descendants of Benjamin (4) Estes are eligible for membership in patriotic organizations connection with Revolutionary War service through his father, Benjamin (3) Estes; and through his mother, Cecilia Rebecca Thorp, are descended from Gerard Fowke (builder of Gunston Hall), the Triplets of Virginia, Adam Thoroughgood, and two Lord Mayors of London. See "Family Connections". Benjamin (4) was a Captain in the War of 1812.

4 Benjamin (4) Estes, md. (1) Susan Nowell, A.K.A. "Peggy Noel"; see "Family Connections" for Noel family data. 
Children: i Celia; ii Callie; iii Sarah Trippett; iv Martha.

Benjamin (4) Estes md. (2) Eliza Miller Dix, (dau. of Thomas and Lucy Miller Dix of Henry Co., Va.) Children: v James Dabney; vi Thomas Dix; vii Joseph H. viii Edward Harrison; ix Lucy Miller; x Emma Curd; xi Benjamin Estes, Jr.

Children of Benjamin (4) Estes and Susan Nowell:


 i James Estes (7) Richardson, md. Willie Butler. Children: 1 Jamie; 2 Martha.


6 Triplet Estes (6) Richardson, md. ——. Child: i Madge.
i Madge (7) Richardson, md. Wallace B. Millner. Children: 
1 Triplet Estes; 2 Wallace B.; 3 Margaret Lee.

3 Margaret Lee (8) Millner, md. Thomas Pettegrew. 
Children: i Anna Lee; ii Margaret.

Children of Benjamin (4) Estes and Eliza Miller Dix:

v James Dabney (5) Estes; was prominent physician, prac-
ticing at Cascade, Va. for 60 years; surgeon in the Civil 
War under Gen. Robt. E. Lee for four years; md. Nannie 
J. Steele; sans issue. Reared two nieces: Lucy Dix and 
Emma Bell Estes, daughters of his brother, Benjamin 
Estes, Jr.

viii Edward Harrison (5) Estes md. Unity Fontaine, great-
grandaughter of Patrick Henry. Children: 1 Unity G.; 
2 Edward Harrison, Jr.; 3 James Dabney, II; 4 William Dix.

3 James Dabney (6) Estes, II, of Cascade, Va., md. Betty 
ii James Dabney, III; iii Mary Drewry; iv Betty Dabney.

4 William Dix (6) Estes, md. (1) Marion Holden. Children: 
i Dixie; ii Marion.

William Dix (6) Estes, md. (2) Frances Ballard Weaver 
(a widow). Child: iii Mary Elizabeth.

xi Benjamin (5) Estes, Jr., md. Bell Rodery Collier (widow) 
of Tenn. Children: 1 Lucy Dix; 2 Emma Bell.

1 Lucy Dix (6) Estes, b. 14 Mar. 1899, Palmersville, Tenn.; grad. 
Chatham Hall, Chatham, Va. 1916; grad. Salem College, Win-
ston-Salem, N.C. 1920; md. 14 Dec. 1921, Cascade, Va. in 
home of Dr. James Dabney Estes, Harry Barnette Grimsley, 
son of George A. and Cynthia Tull Grimsley, b. 16 July 1891; 
d. at home in Georgia 1958; was in life insurance in N.C., first 
with Jefferson Standard, Greensboro, then Security Life and 
Trust, Winston Salem, N.C.; A.B. 1914 and Law Degree 1915, 
Univ. of N.C., Chapel Hill. Child: Cynthia Tull.
Cynthia Tull (7) Grimsley, Watkinsville, Ga., b. 2 Mar. 1914, Greensboro, N.C.; grad. Salem Academy, Winston Salem, N.C.; in 1978 first woman elected to Nat’l Bd. of Cattle Assn., also to Ga. Board of Cattle Assn.; owner and operator of large cattle farm in Ga.; md. 31 Dec. 1943, Corpus Christi, Tex., Richard Brice Curtis, (son of Harry and Buford Brice Curtis); b. 4 Apr. 1921, St. Paul, Minn.; d. 1967 on board ship three days from Melbourne, Australia; Richard’s father was family founder of Curtis 1000, a paper company owned by him and 3 sons; recently merged with American Products Co.; attended Cornell U.; served in Navy Air Corps, WW II; finished 2 years of college in one, while operating ranch-grad. Univ. of Arizona; was owner and operator of Curtis Cattle Co.; home place called “Wrayswood”. Children: 1 Richard Brice, Jr.; 2 Cynthia Ann; 3 William Harry; 4 Lucy Caroline; 5 Margaret Elizabeth; 6 Thomas Russell.


i Lillian Grace (9) Hymas, b. 29 June 1975.

5 Margaret Elizabeth (8) Curtis; b. 13 Oct. 1955, Greens-
boro, Ga.; grad. Woodward Academy, College Park, Atlanta, Ga.


2 Emma Bell (6) Estes, b. 5 Apr. 1900, Palmersville, Tenn.; grad. Chatham Hall, 1918; grad. Randolph-Macon Woman's College, Lynchburg, Va., 1922; md. 30 June 1925, Cascade, Va., Collier Cobb, Jr., b. 23 Dec. 1893, Lilesville, N.C.; grad. Univ. of N.C., Chapel Hill; served in WW I, Eng. Corps; after war attended Royal Sanitary Institute, Manchester, England; founder of Collier Cobb & Associates (insurance); also in contracting and real estate. Children: i Collier, III; ii Nancy Estes.


1 Penelope Read (8) Lilly, b. 2 Sept. 1962, Kinston, N.C.
2 Edward Guerrant (8) Lilly, III, b. 18 June 1964, Durham, N.C.
3 Collier Cobb (8) Lilly, b. 17 May 1967, Durham.
4 Steven Clay (8) Lilly, b. 21 June 1969, Durham.

Benjamin (3) Estes md. Cecilia Rebecca Thorp. We now continue with their 6th child, William:

iii Benjamin (5) Estes md. 1858, Jessie Hicks. Children:  
1 Jessie; 2 Sue; 3 William Lee; 4 Nellie; 5 Edward;  
6 Elisha; 7 Sarah.


10 Nancy (4) Estes md. Jesse Fears. Children: i Thomas; ii Albert; iii Nancy; iv Martha Ann; v Sarah; vi James.

Abraham (1) Estes md. Barbara ——. We continue with the listings of their fifth child, Robert:

(The material on the descendants of Robert (2) Estes was compiled by William J. Curtis of Independence, Mo., and Frances Halloway of La Junta, Colo., and edited and rearranged for publication by Helen Estes Seltzer.)

DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT (2) ESTES  
[son of Abraham (1)]

5 Robert (2) Estes, b. ca. 1695, King and Queen Co., Va.;  
d. 13 Apr. 1775; will made 15 Mar. 1770, Lunenburg Co.,  
Va., proved 13 Apr. 1775, Will Bk. 2, p. 417; md. Mary ——,  
iii George; iv Zachary; v Benjamin; vi Bartlett; vii Milly.

i Robert (3) Estes, Jr., b. 1726, Louisa Co., Va.

ii Elisha (3) Estes, b. 1728, Louisa Co., Va.; md. Mary Stone  
Townsend, (dau. of Richard and Mary Stone, md. 1775),  

1 Andrew (4) Estes, b. ca. 1770 Lunenburg Co., Va.;  
md. 24 May 1802, Madison Co., Ky., Polly Gibson  
(or Gipson). Children: i Hickman; ii Townsend; iii Andrew; iv John; v Nancy; vi Susan; vii son, name  
unknown (b. between 1816 and 1820, Tenn.) (Documentation: John & Andrew Estes of Madison Co., Ky., gave

i Hickman (5) Estes, b. 1804, md. Ky., Martha Rene. Children: 1 Elma; 2 Mary Ann; 3 and 4 two daughters, names unknown; 5 Martha; 6 Cindarilla; 7 Elizabeth Jane; 8 Aura Jane; 9 Elizabeth C.; 10 Andrew J.; 11 Catherine; 12 William D.; 13 Thomas J.


2 Mary Ann (6) Estes, b. 20 Aug. 1825; d. 26 Aug. 1909, Independence, Mo.; md. 11 Apr. 1850, St. Joseph, Mo., Josiah Curtis, (son of Thomas and Percy Baldwin Curtis); b. 5 Aug. 1830, Sheridan, Chautauqua Co., N.Y.; d. 25 Dec., 1910, Independence, Mo.; bur. Mound Grove Cem., Indep., Mo.; vet. of Mex. War and received pension; wintered where Pueblo, Colo. is now -- was first settler there; served in Civil War -- fought in Battle of Lexington, Mo. against his brother, William, who fought for the Union. Children: i Mary Jane; ii Lucinda; iii child — d. in infancy; iv and v twins, Hickman Thomas and Martha P.; vi Walter Eugene; vii Josiah Mack; viii Nannie; ix Elizabeth W. “Bertie”; x William Andrew.


*Mary Ann (6) Estes married Josiah Curtis. We continue with their 5th child, Martha P.:*


*Child of Josiah Mack (7) Curtis and Sidney French:*

Children of Josiah Mack (7) Curtis and Emma Lavinia Bishop:


   Hickman Thos. (8) Curtis md. (2) 29 June 1955, Ethel M. Newcom (a widow); sans issue.


Bessie Naomi (8) Curtis md. (2) 30 July 1932, Joseph E. Cain; sans issue.


Mary Ann (6) Estes married Josiah Curtis. We continue with their 8th child, Nannie:


Hickman (5) Estes md. Martha Rene. We continue with their 5th child, Martha:

5 Martha (6) Estes, b. 1830, Cooper Co., Mo.; md. Henry Lewis.
6 Cindarilla (6) Estes, b. 1833, Cooper Co., Mo.; died young.
7 Eliza (6) Estes, b. 1836, Cooper Co., Mo.
8 Aura Jane (6) Estes, b. 1837, Cooper Co., Mo.
9 Elizabeth C. (6) Estes, b. 1838, Cooper Co., Mo.
10 Andrew J. (6) Estes, b. 1841, Cooper Co., Mo.
11 Catherine (6) Estes, b. 1843, Cooper Co., Mo.
Robert (2) 105

12 William D. (6) Estes, b. 1845, Cooper Co., Mo.
13 Thomas J. (6) Estes, b. 1847, Cooper Co., Mo.

Andrew (4) Estes married Polly Gibson. We continue with their 2nd child, Townsend:

ii Townsend (5) Estes, b. ca. 1806, Ala.; md. Polly ——, b. ca. 1806, Tenn.; d. 1850's nr. Maysville, DeKalb, Mo. Children: 1 daughter, name unknown; 2 Margaret; 3 William M.; 4 Hickman; 5 Arthusa V.; 6 George; 7 Swanson; 8 John S. (Documentation: 1850, 1860 and 1880 DeKalb Co., Mo. Censuses; 1880, p. 29, Townsend lived in Dallas Twp., DeKalb Co., Mo., P.O. Maysville, Mo.; Townsend was in Cole Co. in 1830.)

2 Margaret (6) Estes, b. ca. 1829, Mo.


i Ephraim T. Estes, b. 1858, nr. Maysville, DeKalb Co., Mo.
iii Charles (7) Estes, b. ca. 1861.
iv Nancy (7) Estes, b. ca. 1862, nr. Maysville, DeKalb Co., Mo.
v William (7) Estes, b. ca. 1866, nr. Maysville, DeKalb Co., Mo.
vi John (7) Estes, b. ca. 1868, nr. Maysville, DeKalb Co., Mo.

5 Arthusa (or Arthusia) V. (6) Estes, b. ca. 1836, Mo.
6 George (6) Estes, b. ca. 1838, Mo.
7 Swanson (6) Estes, b. ca. 1840, Mo.
8 John S. (6) Estes, b. ca. 1842, Mo.

Andrew (4) Estes married Polly Gibson. We continue with the listings of their third child, Andrew:

iii Andrew (5) Estes, b. 1808, Tenn.; md. Susan ——. Children: 1 John; 2 son, name unknown; 3 Jasper; 4,5, and 6 daughters, names unknown; 7 boy, name unknown; 8 Sarah; 9 Malina; 10 Thomas; 11 Mary; 12 Susan A.; 13 Constantino; 14 Ariadore (sp?).

(Documentation: Morgan Co., Mo. Censuses — 1860 p. 166, 1840 p. 170; Andrew owned slaves in 1840 Census: 1 female 24-35 and two children under 10.)

1 John (6) Estes, b. 1829, Mo.; farmer; md. Mary ——, b. 1826, Tenn. Children: i William; ii Cynthia; iii Mary; iv Theodotia; v Martha.

(Documentation: 1870 Morgan Co., Morgan Twp., Mo. Census p. 53; in 1870 John’s brother, Constantine, was living with him, also a Smyth (sp?) Estes and a California Estes, ages 28 and 18, b. Mo.)

i William (7) Estes, b. 1850, Mo.
ii Cynthia (7) Estes, b. 1854, Mo.
iii Mary (7) Estes, b. 1855, Mo.
iv Theodotia (7) Estes, b. 1860, Mo.
v Martha (7) Estes, b. 1864, Mo.

2 Boy, name unknown, b. 1831-35, Mo.; d. before 1860; md. Elvinia; sans issue.


4-6 Three girls, names unknown, b. between 1831-35.
7 Boy, name unknown, b. between 1836-40.
8 Sarah (6) Estes, b. 1837.
9 Malina (6) Estes, b. 1838.
10 Thomas (6) Estes, b. 1843.
11 Mary (6) Estes, b. 1846.
13 Constantino (6) Estes, b. 1850.
14 Ariadore (sp?) (6) Estes, b. 1852.

Andrew (4) Estes married Polly Gibson. We continue with their 4th child, John:

iv John (5) Estes, b. between 1811-1815, Tenn.

(Documentation: 1840 Morgan Co. Census, p. 170; 1860 Morgan Co., Mo. Census, p. 111; 1870 Morgan Co., Mo. Census, Mill Creek Twp., p. 1; father of Elizabeth Ford, John Ford was a farmer; b. 1786, Tenn., was living with Constantino and Elizabeth; James R. (first child) in 1870 Morgan Co. Census, p. 22, Moreau Twp., was md. with no children, wife was 34.)

1 James R. (6) Estes, b. 1841, Morgan Co., Mo.; md. Luicilber (sp.?); in 1870 had no children.
2 Mary (6) Estes, b. 1843, Morgan Co., Mo.
3 George (6) Estes, b. 1847, Mo.; md. Florida ——, b. 1850, Mo. Child: Jefferson

i Jefferson (7) Estes, b. 1862, Mo.

5 Matilda A. (6) Estes, b. 1852, Morgan Co., Mo.
6 Andrew (6) Estes, b. 1854, Morgan Co., Mo.
7 Alfred M. (6) Estes, b. 1856, Morgan Co., Mo.
8 Minerva J. (6) Estes, b. 1859, Morgan Co., Mo.
9 Frances (6) Estes, b. 1861, Morgan Co., Mo.

Robert (2) Estes md. Mary ——. We continue with their 3rd child, George:
iii George (3) Estes, b. 1730, Louisa Co., Va.; d. before 18 Feb. 1777; md. Mary ——.
iv Zachary (3) Estes, b. 1733, Louisa Co., Va.; md. before 1769 tax list.
v Benjamin (3) Estes, b. 1 Jan. 1736, Louisa Co., Va.; md.
vi Bartlett (3) Estes, b. 1739, Louisa Co., Va.; estate inventoried 1796.
vii Milly (3) Estes, b. ca. 1742, Louisa Co., Va.; md. Fred Cox.

Abraham (1) Estes married Barbara ——. We continue with their 8th child, Elisha:

DESCENDANTS OF ELISHA (2) ESTES
[son of Abraham (1)]

Information on the descendants of John Glover (5) Estes was supplied by Mary Estes (Shelby) Beckham of Philadelphia, Miss., editor and publisher of two genealogical periodicals, Estes Trails and The Ancestral Circle. Mary writes: “All the information in this sketch was gathered from Census, Bible, and other family records. All has been proven as given.”

The information on the Charner (5) Estes line was supplied by Mamie Estes Bryan of Sunflower, Miss. She, Josie Worthy Holman, Stella Estes Hayes, and Venus Estes Robinson collected it over the years, beginning in 1954.

In both cases, the information was edited and rearranged by Helen Estes Seltzer to fit this format.

8 Elisha (2) Estes, b. ——; d. between 28 Feb. 1781 and 30 Jan. 1782, Henry Co., Va., (Will Bk. 1, p. 54); md. Mary Ann ——; d. Franklin Co., Va. (Will Bk. 7, June 1790); Elisha and Mary sold land, Lunenburg Co., Va. 1771-72, deeded 200 acres to William Estes 10 June 1767; Will in Henry Co. Children:
i Elisha; ii Ambrose; iii Abraham; iv William; v Richard; vi Joel; vii Sarah; viii Barbara; ix Elizabeth; x Mary; xi Rachel. (Note: another list gives a different sibling order).

i Elisha (3) Estes, d. ca. 1790; md. Frances ——.
iv William (3) Estes, b. ca. 1735 (likely in Va.); d. 1807 between 11 Aug. and 4 Sept.; will probated on 4 Sept.; elected ensign Pittsylvania Co., Va. Militia 27 Sept. 1775 (later called Henry Co.); Revolutionary ancestor; took oath of allegiance 13 Sept. 1777; recorded Martinsville, Va. (See CARY-ESTES p. 133); md. Elizabeth ——. Children: 1 Lyddal; 2 Sylvanus; 3 William, Jr.; 4 John; 5 Mary or Polly; 6 Peggie; 7 Bettie; 8 Sallie; 9 girl, name unknown.

1 Lyddal (4) Estes, 1763, Amelia Co., Va.; applied for a Rev. War pension at age 80, and living in Troup Co., Ga.; application reports his birthplace as Amelia Co. Va.; lived in Henry Co., Va. for a time, then on to S.C. before going to Troup Co., Ga.; was 87 in 1850 Census; md. Martha Thomason 7 Apr. 1789, according to N.C. archives marriage book; Martha was 80 yrs. old in 1850 Census.

2 Sylvanus (4) Estes, md. Nicy ——, no will; estate administered by Nicy Estes and Joseph Carter, probated 6 Jan. 1823; died just prior to this; eight children; names listed in estate: Moses B. Eger and Burwell Bishop.


ii Elizabeth (5) Estes, b. 27 July 1799; d. 1849; bur. Calvary Church, Chester Co., S.C.; there were several children.

1 James A. (6) Estes, b. 27 Nov. 1822, Chester, S.C.;
d. possibly Lee Co., Miss; md. (1) 19 Sept. 1843,
Hannah Woodward, b. 15 Oct. 1823, Tenn.; d. ca. 1856,
Newton Co., Miss. Children: i William Andrew Alexander
LeGrande; ii John Aaron; iii Eli Charner; iv Lucinda
Rebecca.

James A. (6) Estes md. (2) Martha —. Children: v
Mary Ellen; vi James A.; vii Martha Ledora; viii Elmer
Barcelona; ix Festus Marion Glover; x John Amos; xi
Idar (Ida?) Alice.

Children of James A. (6) Estes and Hannah Woodward:
i William Andrew Alexander LeGrande (7) Estes, b. 16
July 1844, Tenn.; d. 1896, Newton Co., Miss.

ii John Aaron (7) Estes, b. 18 Dec. 1846, Tenn.; d.
Newton Co., Miss.

iii Eli Charner (7) Estes, b. 6 Jan. 1848, Ala.; d. 5 July
1926; bur. Pleasant Grove Cem., Little Rock, Newton
Co., Miss.; md. 2 Jan. 1884, Mary Catherine Jones,
(dau. of Thomas B. and Elizabeth Herrington Jones)
b. 23 Apr. 1860, Neshoba Co., Miss.; d. 4 Oct. 1939,
Meridian, Miss.; bur. Pleasant Grove Cem. Children:
1 Simpson Andrew Alexander; 2 Annie; 3 John T.;
4 Lemuel Winston; 5 Lucinda S.; 6 Walter Tims.

1 Simpson Andrew Alexander (8) Estes, b. 30 Dec.
1884, Little Rock, Newton Co., Miss.; d. 1 Mar.
1963, Meridian, Lauderdale Co., Miss.; bur. Rock
Creek Cem., Little Rock, Miss.; md. (1) 20 Nov.
1904, Erma Bell Stanley. Children: i Mattie Mae;
ii Thomas Lamar; iii Celeste Lee; iv Annie Pearl;
v Percy Leon.

Simpson Andrew Alexander (8) Estes md. (2)
2 Mar. 1926, Sallie Smith (Drake) (dau. of John
Abner and Willie Beason Smith), b. 25 Feb. 1906.
Children: vi Mary Ethel; vii Sallie Louise; viii
Simpson Andrew, Jr.; ix boy, name unknown; 
 x Norma Jean; xi Johnnie Mae.

Children of Simpson Andrew Alexander (8) Estes and Erma 
Bell Stanley:
 i Mattie Mae (9) Estes, b. 4 Sept., 1905; d. 7 Dec. 1905. 
 ii Thomas Lamar (9) Estes, b. 11 Oct. 1907; d. 7 June 1932. 
 iii Celeste Lee (9) Estes, b. 39 July 1909; md. — Briggs. 
 iv Annie Pearl (9) Estes, b. 28 Aug. 1912; d. 1967. 
 v Percy Leon (9) Estes, b. 10 July 1915; d. 10 June 1967, 
 Jackson, Miss.

Children of Simpson Andrew Alexander (8) Estes and Sallie 
Smith (Drake):
 vi Mary Ethel (9) Estes, Philadelphia, Miss., b. 16 Dec. 1927, Meridian, Lauderdale Co., Miss.; md. (1) 7 Aug. 1945, Wilson Shelby, son of Evan Ross and Nora 
 Elizabeth Parker Shelby. Children: 1 Mary Anne; 
 2 Wilson, Jr.; 3 Carol Jean; 4 James David; 5 Eloise 
 Faye.

Beckham; sans issue.

Children of Mary Ethel (9) Estes and Wilson Shelby:
 1 Mary Anne (10) Shelby, Portsmouth, Va., 
   b. 12 Aug. 1948; md. Allan Conrad. Children: 
     i Richard Joseph; ii Michelle Leigh.

 2 Wilson (10) Shelby, Jr., b. 18 Mar. 1950; 
   d. 28 Feb. 1967.

 3 Carol Jean (10) Shelby, b. 1 May 1951; in Air 
   National Guard.

 4 James David (10) Shelby, Portsmouth, Va., 
   b. 3 Mar. 1953; md. Linda McPeake. Child: 
     i Robert Joseph.

Simpson Andrew Alexander (8) Estes married (2) Sallie Smith (Drake). We continue with their second child, Sallie Louise:

ii Sallie Louise (9) Estes, b. 31 July 1929; md. —— Roberts.
iii Simpson Andrew (9) Estes, Jr., b. 20 Apr. 1933.
iv boy, b. and d. 2 Mar. 1937

Eli Charner (7) Estes married Mary Catherine Jones. We continue with their 2nd child, Annie:

2 Annie (8) Estes, b. 28 June 1886; md. —— Crabtree; d.
3 John T. (8) Estes, b. 13 Aug. 1888; d.
4 Lemuel Winston (8) Estes, b. 31 May 1893; d. 19 Feb. 1964, Biloxi, Miss.; Vet. of WWI; d.
5 Lucinda S. (8) Estes, b. 20 Dec. 1894; md. —— Huff; d.
6 Walter Tims (8) Estes, b. 26 Feb. 1898.

James A. (6) Estes married Hannah Woodward. We continue with their 4th child, Lucinda Rebecca:

iv Lucinda Rebecca (7) Estes, b. 2 Oct. 1849, Miss.; d. ca. 1850.

James A. (6) Estes md. Martha ——. We continue with the 5th child, Mary Ellen:

v Mary Ellen (7) Estes, b. 9 Oct. 1852.
vii Martha Ledora (7) Estes, b. 9 Mar. 1857.
viii Elmer Barcelona (7) Estes, b. 18 Dec. 1858.
ix Festus Marion Glover (7) Estes, b. 3 June 1860.
x John Amos (7) Estes, b. 7 May 1864.
xi Idar (Ida?) Alice (7) Estes, b. 7 July 1867.
John Glover (5) Estes md. Mary Atkinson. We continue with their 2nd child, William I.: 

2 William I. (6) Estes, b. 27 May 1824, Chester, S.C.
3 Nancy E. (6) Estes, b. 5 Apr. 1826.
5 Fielde L. (6) Estes, b. 11 Feb. 1830.
6 John E.F. (6) Estes, b. 16 July 1832.
8 Amos A. (6) Estes, b. 8 Oct. 1837.
9 Festus M.L. (6) Estes, b. 2 June 1840.
10 Mary E. (6) Estes, b. 31 Mar. 1843.

William (4) Estes, Jr. married Sarah Timms. We continue with their 4th Child, William Ellis:


(All the children of Charner and Elizabeth who died before 1857 are buried in Calvery Cemetery, Chester Co., S.C. This family, along with others, left S.C. fall 1857 for the West, after Indians ceded all Miss. territory to the U.S. Charner and Elizabeth were members of Calvery Bapt. Church, Chester Co., S.C., then of Mt. Carmel Bapt. at Noxapater, Miss., later changed to Noxapater Bapt. Church. They settled on Young Crossing Rd., just beyond Tallahaga Creek, about 7 mi. from Louisville. Charner was too old for Civil War Service; so he stayed on the farm with his slaves. The farm was raided and ravished by Sherman. To support the family, Charner moved to Louisville and opened a grocery business. After the War he returned home and was able to live comfortably, but never made complete comeback.)
1 Ferdinand (6) Estes, b. 1 July 1831; d. 6 Nov. 1856.

2 William Ellis Wilkes (6) Estes, b. 15 June 1832, Chester Co., S.C.; d. 30 May 1906, Noxapater, Miss.; md. (1) 29 Dec. 1853, Mary Frances Gregory, b. 27 Oct. 1827; d. 14 Aug. 1867; (horse ran away with her -- never recovered; bur. with husband at Mt. Carmel Cemetery, Noxapater, Miss. Children: i Charner; ii George Thompson; iii Lucy Ann; iv Mary Willie; v Francis Marion.

William Ellis Wilkes (6) Estes md. (2) 27 Feb. 1868, Nancy Penelope Crow, (dau. of John Crow and wife, both bur. at Old Lebanon Pres. Church, 4 mi. west of Ackerman, Miss.), b. 27 Dec. 1848; d. 30 Apr. 1925. Children: vi John Wilkes; vii Samuel F.; viii Margaret E.; ix Myrtle Ada; x Mobley Quay; xi Lillie Viola; xii Lomie Elmo; xiii Lucretia Penelope; xiv Kittie Belle; xv Ruby O.

*William came to Winston Co., Miss. in 1857 with his parents and brothers. He settled a little north of Noxapater and spent the rest of his life there with his family. He met with 100-200 men at McElroy's shop to form Company 1, 35th Regt. of Miss. Volunteers, "Dixie Rebels", Civil War: was selected 2nd Lt.; wounded and honorably discharged 1864. He was active in Noxapater Baptist Church: organized its first Sunday School and sat in the "a-men" corner of church -- front seats, right side.*

**Children of William Ellis Wilkes (6) Estes and Mary Frances Gregory:**

i Charner (7) Estes, b. 28 June 1855, Chester Co., S.C.; d. 20 June 1900, S.E. Noxubee Co., Miss.; bur. Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Macon, Miss.; first person buried in this burial ground; came to Winston Co., Miss. with parents, 1857; md. 10 Oct. 1882, Noxubee Co., Macon, Miss., Fradonia Flemming, "Donie". Children: 1 James Brady; 2 Alma; 3 Maggie Lee; 4 Birtha; 5 Wilkes; 6 Neppie; 7 Littleton Worthy; 8 Charner.


**Children of George Thompson (7) Estes and Electa Gunn:**
1 Ethel (8) Estes, b. 26 Aug. 1884, d.
2 Edwin (8) Estes, b. 23 July 1887.
3 Clanton (8) Estes, b. 15 Sept. 1890.

**Children of George Thompson (7) Estes and Mollie Caperton:**
4 Myrtle (8) Estes, b. 4 Mar. 1894.
5 George Ervin (8) Estes, b. 26 Feb. 1897.


1 Aubrey (8) Gilmore, b. 28 July.
2 Clara (8) Gilmore, b. 9 May 1890; d.
4 Ernest (8) Gilmore, b. 21 June 1894; d.
5 Lucy (8) Gilmore, b. 8 July 1900.
6 Mary (8) Gilmore, b. 16 Nov. 1901; d.
7 Alva (8) Gilmore, b. 31 July 1907.

v Francis Marion (7) Estes, "Bud", b. 20 Jan. 1866, Winston Co., Miss.; d. 5 Nov. 1945, Noxapater, Miss.; bur. Mt. Carmel Cemetery, Noxapater, Miss.; successful farmer, also surveyor; had large lake on farm used many years for Mt. Carmel Church baptisms; md. 29 Mar. 1894, Ellen Tarney Gallagher, (dau. of Charles and Eileen Tarney Gallagher); d. 7 Oct. 1950. Children: 1 Stella Mae; 2 Charles Gullard; 3 William Vernon; 4 Pearl Venus; 5 Mamie Frances Marian; 6 James Tarnay; 7 George Thom; 8 Woodrow Wilson.


2 Charles Gullard (8) Estes, b. 22 Apr. 1897; d. 1976; served

i Charles G. (9) Estes, b. 7 June 1932; d. 28 Nov. 1944; accidental death.

ii Robert Marion (9) Estes, b. 16 Oct. 1933; served in Armed Forces – stationed in Italy; grad. Univ. of Tenn.; engineer with Bell Helicopter, Ft. Worth, Tex.; md. 4 June 1955, Carolyn Ann Hull, b. 11 June 1933.

3 William Vernon (8) Estes, b. 2 July 1899; cattle and tree farmer; living on part of 1858 land of Wm. Ellis Wilkes (6) Estes; md. 2 Oct. 1940, Mabel Littlejohn Reagan, b. 5 Mar. 1907; sans issue; stepdaughter: Lucille Reagan Crow.


3 Andrew Joe (10) Halliday, b. 9 Jan. 1957; attending Miss. State Univ., School of Engrg.

4 Katherine Estes (10) Halliday, b. 20 May 1959; attending Miss. State Univ., Interior Design major.


1 Louis Carlton (10) Wise, Jr., b. 8 May 1962, Gainesville, Fla.

iv Richard Marion (9) Robinson, b. 16 May 1933; served in Army Air Force Strategic Air Command – was B-36 tail gunner; grad. Miss. State Univ. 1959 in Ind. Management; 17 yrs. with Armstrong Tire & Rubber Co.; now with Dunlop Tire & Rubber Co., Huntsville, Ala.; md. 30 May 1957, Edna Sue Dickson; grad. Miss. State Univ.; bus. major. Children: David Michael; 2 Alan Wayne; 3 Anthony Eric; 4 Bethany Jane.

1 David Michael (10) Robinson, b. 29 May 1958.
2 Alan Wayne (10) Robinson, b. 31 Dec. 1960; attending Auburn School of Veterinary Medicine.
3 Antony Eric

Francis Marion (7) Estes md. Ellen Tarney Gallagher. We continue with their 5th child, Mamie Frances Marion:

5 Mamie Frances Marion (8) Estes, Sunflower, Miss., b. 31 Jan. 1904; grad. Blue Mt. College, Blue Mt., Miss.; taught school in Miss. and retired; now Postmaster of Blaine, Miss.; married 25

6 James Tarney (8) Estes, b. 21 June 1907; d. Sept. 1979; was owner, operator of J.T. Estes Gin Co., and seed and fertilizer dealer, in Noxapater, Miss. Children: i James Therrel; ii Janice Christine.

i James Therrel (9) Estes, b. 18 July 1929; md. Dorothy Buskirk, b. 23 Feb. 1930. Children: 1 James Phillip; 2 Renela Sue.


2 Renela Sue (10) Estes, b. 4 Nov. 1952; md. Harry Holt Lott, III. Child: Harry Holt Lott, IV.


7 George Thom (8) Estes, Mobile, Ala., b. 28 July 1910; served in WW II with Gen. Patton; worked for International Paper Co.; md. 20 Aug. 1941, Thelma West, b. 31 Mar. 1913; sans issue.

8 Woodrow Wilson (8) Estes, b. 7 Mar. 1913; employed by Coca Cola Bottling Co., Jackson, Miss.; md. 31 July 1939, Minnie Ethel White, b. 13 Aug. 1917. Children: i Wilma Glyn; ii Marian Clark; iii Rebecca Joe.

i Wilma Glyn (9) Estes, b. 7 July 1940; grad. Hinds Jr. College; airline stewardess.

ii Marian Clark (9) Estes, b. 13 Aug. 1942; served 4 yrs. in Women’s Air Corps; attended Millsaps College, Jackson, Miss.; with Welfare Dept., Rosedale, Miss.

iii Rebecca Joe (9) Estes, b. 20 Dec. 1955; attended Millsaps College, Jackson, Miss.
William Ellis Wilkes (6) Estes md. (2) Nancy Penelope Crow. We continue with their 6th child, John Wilkes Estes:


1 Floyd (8) Estes, b. 29 May 1893; d.; md. Booth Hutchins.
2 Hilda (8) Estes, b. 26 Oct. 1895; md. Cap Carter, M.D.
4 Gypsy (8) Estes, b. 4 Mar. 1902; d.; md. name unknown.
5 Alvin (8) Estes, b. 28 Feb. 1905; d.; md. Florence —. One child.

1 Jewel (9) Estes, b. 11 Feb. 1895; d.; md. Lloyd Fleming.
2 Sammie Lee (9) Estes, b. 21 Feb. 1899; d. 26 May 1926; md. Walter Bennett.
3 Kilburn (9) Estes, b. 16 Dec. 1901; d.; md. Pearl Woodruff.
4 Clarence (9) Estes, b. 21 Mar. 1904; d.
5 Clanton (9) Estes, b. 13 Dec. 1907; d. 16 Mar. 1949; md. name unknown.
6 Catherine (9) Estes, b. 16 Sept. 1910; md. W.B. Hargrove.
7 Thad (9) Estes, b. 27 July 1914; d. Jackson, Miss.


Child of Mobley Quay (7) Estes and Daisy Chalk:
1 Roy (8) Estes, b. 31 Oct. 1903; d. 11 Jan. 1943; md. 13 May 1925, Agnes Costello.

**Children of Mobley Quay (7) Estes and Mattie Chalk:**
5 Mobley Quay (8) Estes, Jr., b. 9 July 1914; d. 5 Aug. 1959; md. Virginia Bourland. Children: four.
6 Daisy Mae (8) Estes, b. 22 Sept. 1916; md. J.N. Cooper; had one adopted child.

*William Ellis Wilkes (6) Estes md. (2) Nancy Penelope Crow. We continue with their 11th child, Lillie Viola:*


1 Pearl (8) Thomas, b. 3 May 1905.
2 Opal (8) Thomas, b. 11 Feb. 1907.
4 Harvey Lee (8) Thomas, b. 23 May 1920.

xii Lomie Elmo (7) Estes, b. 17 Feb. 1882, Winston Co., Miss.; d. Mashulaville, Miss.; bur. at Bapt. Cemetery; md. (1) 2 Nov. 1909, Macon, Miss., Sallie Hill (Vonkohn), a widow; they later moved to Mashulaville, Miss. Children: 1 Lester Aubrey; 2 William Elmo.

Lomie Elmo (7) Estes md. (2) 10 Nov. 1955, Macon, Miss., Mrs. Ruby Davis Fulton; sans issue.

*Child of Lomie Elmo (7) Estes and Sallie Hill (Vonkohn):*
1 Lester Aubrey (8) Estes, b. 27 Aug. 1910.
iii Lucretia Penelope (7) Estes, "Crete", b. 8 Aug. 1884, Winston Co., Miss.; d. in Memphis, Tenn.; md. 24 Dec. 1911, Winston Co., Miss., Clyde Hathorn, b. 8 Aug. 1914; d. 19 Nov. 1944; killed in Battle of the Bulge; was Lt. in U.S. Army.

xiv Kittie Bell (7) Estes, b. 27 Apr. 1887, Winston Co., Miss.; md. Robert Rose McKnight; she now lives in Fla. Children: 1 Ruby Reno; 2 Frances Catherine.


i Frances E. (9) Penny, b. 7 Dec. 1906; d. 7 Dec. 1908.
ii James Edward (9) Penny, b. 21 Sept. 1909; d. 3 Aug. 1930.
iii Juanita (9) Penny, b. 19 Feb. 1913; d. 22 May 1958.

Charmer (5) Estes md. Elizabeth Wilkes. We continue with their 4th child, Sarah Ann:


i Martha Elizabeth (7) Worthy, "Lizzie,” b. 12 Aug. 1853, Chester Co., S.C.d. 16 June 1935, Winston Co., Miss.; bur. at Mt. Carmel Cemetery, Noxapater, Miss.; md. John Chesley Wilkes, a second cousin, 15 Nov., Winston Co., Miss.; d. 28 Apr. 1917, Winston Co., Miss.; bur. at Mt. Carmel Cemetery, Noxapater, Miss.; was instrumental in organizing Calvary Bapt. Church, west of Louisville, Miss., named for his home church in S.C. Children: 1 Charles Augustus; 2 Sarah Ann; 3 Mary Viola; 4 Lula Belle; 5 Florence Alma; 6 Littleton Worthy; 7 Nannie Lela; 8
Henrietta Lila; 9 Leslie Lottie; 10 Grover Cleveland.

1 Charles Augustus (8) Wilkes, b. 19 June 1874; d. 6 May 1937; md. Alma Bennett.
3 Mary Viola (8) Wilkes, b. 6 Mar. 1876; d. 7 Jan. 1964; md. William Kirkpatrick.
7 Nannie Lela (Wilkes, b. 16 Jan. 1884; md. Lige Crow.
10 Grover Cleveland (8) Wilkes, b. 31 July 1888; d. 22 July 1889.

ii Nancy L. (7) Worthy, “Nannie,” b. 2 Dec. 1855, S.C.; d. 28 Mar. 1929, Miss.; bur. at Mt. Carmel Cemetery on Worthy Row; md. 9 Aug. 1876, William Marion Caperton; they lived in Bessemer, Ala.; Nannie, left a widow with six small children, was looked after by her father; later, when children were old enough to farm, he gave her 160 acres of land and built her a house on it. Children: 1 Blanche; 2 Henry Blewett; 3 Calhoun Caldwell; 4 William Preston; 5 Winston Jefferson; 6 Everett Davis.

1 Blanche (8) Caperton, b. 11 July 1877; d. in Calif.; md. George Cornwell.
3 Calhoun Caldwell (8) Caperton, b. 7 Aug. 1882; d. 20 July 1964; md. Ira Smith.
4 William Preston (8) Caperton, b. 7 Jan. 1884; md. Lila Wilkes.
6 Everett Davis (8) Caperton, b. 22 July 1889; md. Annie Carter.

iii Louisa J. (7) Worthy, b. 9 Feb. 1857; d. 17 Apr. 1928; never md.

iv Henrietta Eugenia (7) Worthy, “Ret,” b. 22 May 1859, Miss.; d. 1921; bur. in Mt. Carmel Cemetery, Noxapater, Miss.; md. 7 May 1882, John Madison Brown Triplett; always lived in vicinity of Liberty and Plattsburg, Miss.; John was crippled. Children: 1 Carrie Victoria; 2 Mary Annie; 3 Oliver Boyd; 4 James Thomas; 5 unnamed infant daughter; 6 Preston Bluett; 7 Archie; 8 Canzada Wade.

2 Mary Annie (8) Triplett, b. 14 Apr. 1884; d. md. 7 Feb. 1907, James Hawford Pendergrass, b. 6 July 1877; d. 8 Dec. 1920.
3 Oliver Boyd (8) Triplett, b. 31 Jan. 1887; d. 5 Sept. 1887.
5 Unnamed infant dau. b. Nov. 1891.
6 Preston Bluett (8) Triplett, b. 7 June 1893; d. 6 Dec. 1961.
8 Canzada Wade (8) Triplett, b. 20 Aug. 1900; d.; md. 20 Apr. 1923, Percy Bryant Hathorn, “Hop”.


1 Henry (8) Worthy, b. 18 Mar. 1890; d. 14 Apr. 1892, of pneumonia.
2 Josie (8) Worthy, b. 14 June 1892; attended Blue Mt. College; worked for U.S. Gov. in WWI; md. 24 Mar. 1921,
William Bruce Holman, b. 18 Oct. 1883; d. 25 Apr. 1947; hit by an automobile; grad. Ind. Veterinary College. Children: i Camille; ii William Bruce, Jr.

i Camille (9) Holman, b. 25 June 1924; md. — Fulton. Children: 1 Jeff; 2 Maryjo.

ii William Bruce (9) Holman, Jr., b. 25 Dec. 1926; md. Margaret Threadgill. Children: 1 Jane; 2 William Bruce, III.

1 Jane (10) Holman, b. 16 May 1970.

vi Lydia R. (7) Worthy, b. 24 July 1863; d. 2 June 1891; md. 30 Nov. 1883, James Washington Carter, of Plattsburg, Miss.; in mercantile business; early in marriage Lydia was stricken with cancer; moved to parents' home for care. Child; Howard.

1 Howard (8) Carter, b. 22 Sept. 1884; d. Sturgiss, Miss.; md. twice; sans issue.


viii Amos Tims (7) Worthy, b. 9 Jan. 1871; d. 19 Dec. 1872.

Charner (5) Estes md. Elizabeth Wilkes. We continue with their 5th child, Thomas A. Estes:

5 Thomas A. (6) Estes, b. 17 Jan. 1837; d. 20 Sept. 1914; bur. at Mt. Carmel Cemetery, Noxapater, Miss.; joined “Dixie Rebels”, Co. I, 35th Miss. Inf. Regt., Noxapater, Miss. (at McElroy's shop with other kin); captured at Franklin, Tenn.; sent to Camp Douglas Prison Camp; developed chronic leg trouble rest of life from iron bands on legs in that camp; md. (1) 1 May 1858, Mary Gibert Patty of Winston Co., Miss. Children: i Jennie McCoy; ii Ferdinand; iii Sarah Gibert; iv Francis Marion; v Jesse Patty.

Children of Thomas A. (6) Estes and Mary Gibert Patty:
i Jennie McCoy (7) Estes, b. 26 Apr. 1859; d. young.

ii Ferdinand (7) Estes, b. 14 Jan. 1861; d. Laurel, Miss.; left Winston Co. to live at Laurel when some of his siblings were still small; md. Lula Clark of Winston Co., Miss. Children: several.


1 Henry (8) Kirkpatrick md. Ella Robinson.

2 Jim (8) Kirkpatrick md. Hassie Kelly. Children: three girls, one named Mary Frank is a missionary to Nigeria.


iv Francis Marion (7) Estes, b. 21 May 1868; d. at Crugar, above Greenwood, Miss. Child: Marvin C.

1 Marvin C. (8) Estes lived in the delta.


1 Velma Beatrice (8) Estes, b. 23 Nov. 1895; d. Apr. 1957; grad. Miss. Southern; teacher in Noxapater and Louisville, Miss. primary schools.

2 Jesse Myrtis (8) Estes, b. 27 Sept. 1905; d. Apr. 1979; practical nurse; md. 10 June 1958, Ernest Ingram.

Child of Thomas A. (6) Estes and Elizabeth Gregory:
1 Tom (8) Estes; employed at Forest, Miss. radio station.

Charner (5) Estes md. Elizabeth Wilkes. We continue with their 6th child, Martha E.

6 Martha E. (6) Estes, b. 11 Dec. 1838; d. 31 Aug. 1875; bur. at Noxapater, Miss.; md. 8 Oct. 1856, Chester Co., S.C., Pickens Butler Gregory; moved to Winston Co., Miss. in 1857 with rest of family; Pickens was farmer and Bap. minister. Children: i Martha Elizabeth; ii James Benjamin; iii Sarah Elvira; iv Marion Adolphus; v Louisa Jan.; vi Sims.

i Martha Elizabeth (7) Gregory, b. 10 Nov. 1859.
iii Sarah Elvira (7) Gregory, b. 8 May 1864.
vi Sims (7) Gregory, b. 4 Jan. 1875.

7 Lydia Emmaline Fielderbell (6) Estes, b. 22 Mar. 1841, Chester Co., S.C.; d. 3 May 1910, Winston Co., Miss.; md. (1) 8 Nov. 1858, Thomas James Watts; d. 1862 nr. Tupelo, Miss.; was 1st Sgt. in Confederate Army; died while in Army, as the result of measles. Children: i Safronia; ii Tommie.


Children of Lydia Emmaline Fielderbell (6) Estes and Thomas James Watts:
ii Tommie(7) Watts, b. 19 Jan. 1863; md. a Flemming of Noxubee Co., Miss.

Children of Lydia Emmaline Fielderbell (6) Estes and John Humphries Levern:
iii Hughes (7) Levern, b. 21 July 1873; d. 14 Oct. 1935.
iv Ernest (7) Levern, b. 2 Apr. 1875; d. 5 June 1951.

v Edward (7) Levern, b. 31 Aug. 1877; d. 2 Jan. 1962; a twin.

vi Everett (7) Levern, M.D., b. 31 Aug. 1877; d. 15 Sept. 1949; 1949; a twin.

8 Francis D.M. (6) Estes, b. 23 Dec. 1842; d. Camp Douglas s
Prison during Civil War.

9 Amos Tims (6) Estes, b. 15 July 1846, Chester Co., S.C.; d.
8 July 1909, Mt. Calm, Tex.; according to Bible record was
born "11 July"; he and wife lived in S.C. until 1870's or early
1880's; moved to Mt. Calm, Hill Co., Tex.; had farm; then
established a lifetime mercantile bus.; was bus. and civic leader
in Mt. Calm, Tex.; md. 31 Dec. 1863, Pemelia Estes Robinson
of Choctaw and Oktibbeha Co., S.C. Children: i William
Davis; ii Alexander E; iii Annie; iv Bettie; v Samuel Charner;
vi Cora; vii Boyd; viii Edna; ix Joseph Edward; x Phara E.;
xi Mattie L.

i William Davis (7) Estes, b. 1866; d. 1920.

ii Alexander E. (7) Estes, b. 1868; d. 1937.

iii Annie (7) Estes, b. 1869; d.

iv Bettie (7) Estes, b. 25 Aug. 1870; d. 8 Apr. 1901.

v Samuel Charner (7) Estes, "Bud", b. 4 Mar. 1872; d. 13
May 1931.

vi Cora (7) Estes, b. 1873; d.

vii Boyd (7) Estes, b. 1875; d.

viii Edna (7) Estes, b. 1878; d.


x Phara E. (7) Estes, b. 24 Nov. 1884; d. 29 Oct. 1906.

xi Mattie L. (7) Estes, b. 5 July 1888; d. 15 Jan. 1905.

William (4) Estes, Jr. md. Sarah Timms (or Tims). We continue with
their 6th child, Ferdinand:

vi Ferdinand (5) Estes, b. 30 June 1809; d. 9 Sept. 1825; bur.
at Calvery Church, Chester Co., S.C.
vii Amos Tims (5) Estes, b. 16 Jan. 1813.

viii James Alexander (5) Estes, b. 23 May 1821; was merchant and planter before Civil War; md. Winifred Wilkes, sister of Elizabeth Wilkes Estes, b. about 1820. Children, according to 1850 Census: 1 Amos Tims; 2 Sarah E.; 3 William A.; 4 Margaret; 5 Martha.

William (3) Estes, md. Elizabeth ——. We continue with their 4th child, John:

4 John (4) Estes, d. between 23 Mar. 1849 and 27 Apr. 1849; left will; md. Sarah ———; he speaks of only one child: Permely Loveless.


5 Mary or Polly (4) Estes md. John Carter. There were several children, including: Sylvanus; William; Blake A.

Sylvanus (5) Carter md. a dau. of William Wilkes.
Blake A. (5) Carter, b. ca. 1804, md. a dau. of Reuben Wilkes.


7 Bettie (4) Estes, b. 12 Jan. 1782; md. 12 Apr. 1798, John Lockhart, b. 5 Mar. 1770; d. 16 Nov. 1807. Children: i Aaron; ii Narcissa; iii Elizabeth.

i Aaron (5) Lockhart, b. 6 Apr. 1799.
ii Narcissa (5) Lockhart, b. 26 Apr. 1801.
iii Elizabeth (5) Lockhart, b. 24 Feb. 1805.

8 Sallie (4) Estes, b. 10 Dec. 1789; d. 1839; md. 25 Aug. 1803, Charles Walker; d. 11 Dec. 1838. Children: i Margaret E. Hardin; ii Adam T.; iii Sarah Caroline Oaine; iv William C.; v Mary Adeline; vi John Alexander; vii Polina Emeline; viii Elizabeth Harden; ix Martha Annis Abell.
(Charles Walker was the son of Adam Walker, b. before 1759 and d. after 1796. Adam’s wife was Priscilla or Roda Terry, md. 1779. Adam Walker was b. in Chester, Pa. and d. in Chester, S.C.; listed in the Rev. Roll of S.C. No. 493, Book 2. Service verified by certificate from Sec’y History Comm., S.C. First Census of the U.S., Chester Co., S.C.)


Elisha (2) Estes md. Mary Ann. We continue with their 5th child, Richard (given as first child in another listing sent by Frances Halliday).

v Richard (3) Estes, md.; was living in N.C. in 1786.

Elisha (2) Estes md. Mary Ann. We continue with their 6th child, Joel:

DESCENDANTS OF JOEL (3) ESTES
[son of Elisha (2), Abraham (1)]

This line includes Joel (5) Estes for whom Estes Park in Colo. was named. It traces from Elisha (2) Estes to Mildred (7) Estes Hopwood. Jack Estes of Fredericksburg, Texas, supplied most of the information, based on a letter he received from Mildred Estes Hopwood. Additional material was sent in by Frances Halloway of La Junta, Colo.

vi Joel (3) Estes, b. 1741, in Va.; d. 1825, in Clay Co., Mo.; served in Rev. War, Talley Choice’s Co., under Major Geo. Waller; md. 15 Oct. 1770, in Va.; family moved to Madison Co., Ky. ca. 1800; sold home in Ky. Sept. 1818 and moved to Howard Co., Mo.; later Clay Co. was formed from part of Howard Co. Children: 1 Elisha; 2 Joel; 3 Peter Harris; 4 Elizabeth; 5 Littleberry; 6 John Harris; 7 William; 8 Spencer; 9 Mary Ann; 10 Henry Harris; 11 Nancy; 12 Thomas Harris; 13 Sarah. (There is a discrepancy between the two lists of children submitted. The other list shows Peter Harris as the second and Joel as the third.)

1 Elisha (4) Estes, b. 22 June 1771, in Va.; md. Nancy Harris.

3 Peter Harris (4) Estes, b. 6 Dec. 1774, in Va.; d. 1854; md. Esther Hiatt; both bur. Old Green Cem., Ave. K, 3 miles from Amazonia, Mo. Children: several, including Joel and Peter (b. 1808 in Ky.)

Joel (5) Estes, b. 25 May 1806, Madison Co., Ky.; d. Dec. 1875; md. 1827 in Va., Patsy Stollings (dau. of Jacob and Sarah Stollings), b. 6 July 1806, in Va.; d. 1884. Children: 1 Louey; 2 Hardin; 3 Philena; 4 Woodson; 5 Patsy Ann; 6 Newton; 7 Jasper; 8 Jesse; 9 Milton; 10 Sarah; 11 Mary Jane; 12 Francis Marion; 13 Joel, Jr.

(Documentation: Latter Day Saints Old Genealogies and History of Estes Park by Harold Marion Dunning; most info. placed in Latter Day Saints by Rose M. Estes, wife of Newton Davis Estes, oldest son of Milton. Mildred Estes Hopwood tells something of Estes Park: “Joel and Patsy had 13 children, one of whom, Francis Marion, is my grandfather. Francis Marion was 13 years old when he went with his father for the first time into what is now Estes Park — on a hunting trip. When Francis Marion was 20, he left Estes Park, with his sister, Sarah, and brother Wesley Jasper, and went to Sidney, Iowa.”)

1 Louey (6) Estes (also sp. Looey or Lewey), b. 30 Sept. 1827.
2 Hardin (6) Estes, b. 2 Nov. 1828.
3 Philena (6) Estes, b. 20 Apr. 1830.
4 Woodson (6) Estes, b. 14 June 1832.
6 Newton (6) Estes, b. 11 May 1835, Andrew Co., Mo.
7 Jasper (6) Estes, b. 11 Jan. 1837, in Mo.
8 Jesse (6) Estes, b. 18 Mar. 1838, in Mo.
10 Sarah (6) Estes, b. 7 Oct. 1842, in Mo.; md. Mr. Hiatt.
12 Francis Marion (6) Estes, b. 3 Sept. 1846, Andrew Co,
Mo.; md. in Sidney, Iowa, Mary Caroline Hiatt. Children: several, including twins, Reuben Marion and Charles Francis.


Mildred (8) Estes, Visalia, Calif., md. —— Hopwood.


Elisha (2) Estes md. Mary Ann. We continue with their seventh child, Sarah:

7 Sarah (3) Estes, md. Charles Hutchinson.
8 Barbara (3) Estes, md. Ambrose Holt; believed to have moved to Madison Co., Ky.
9 Elizabeth (3) Estes, md. Benjamin Evans.
10 Mary (3) Estes, md. —— Knight.

---

**ESTES LISTINGS APPENDIX**

To the best of our knowledge the previous listings are thoroughly documented. The following line, back to the third child of Abraham (1) Estes and Barbara, Thomas (2) Estes, has not been completely proven. Evelyn Joanne Mitchell Estes, of Gresham, Ore. is endeavoring to trace her husband, Charles Clifford Estes’ family branch back to Abraham (1). She has not yet been able to document the connection between fifth generation John Colman (5) Estes and sixth generation George Augusta (6) Estes. But the names of both these ancestors do appear in Barren and Metcalfe Co., Ky. Census rolls, as explained below:

**DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS (2) ESTES**
[son of Abraham (1)]


(Documentation: both John Colman Estes and George Augusta Estes appear in 1850, 1860, 1870 Barren and Metcalfe Co., Ky., Censuses. Also correspondence indicates that Geo. A. had a son named John Colman Estes.)


Estes Activities & Accolades

The “activities and accolades” are items about the Estes family doings and doers. Many hundreds of relatives sent information about group events and individual interests, hobbies, and honors. This representative selection gives a flavor of what our family is like, gives an over-all view, and shows the variety and scope of their accomplishments and activities. They are arranged in the same order as the Estes listings.

TRIPLETT THORPE (4) ESTES DESCENDANTS

Henderson (7) Estes, a great-grandson of Col. Triplett (4) Estes, was a distinguished lawyer in Middletown, Ohio, who also served as an assistant district attorney of that state. An Ohio state publication gives his biography and tells something of his mother’s family.

Henderson also receives accolades from his partner in law for over thirty years.

Louis (6) Estes, grandson of Triplett Thorpe, and his wife Zaretta Estelle Potter Estes, a couple loved and respect “by everyone in Decatur and Atlanta” are the subject of a letter from their granddaughter, Mary Zaretta (8) Brooks Garner.

HENDERSON (7) ESTES

Henderson Estes served as an assistant attorney general of Ohio in 1937 at “the Pleasure of the Attorney General”, according to the OFFICIAL ROSTER, FEDERAL, STATE, COUNTY OFFICERS, 1937, compiled by William J. Kennedy, Secretary of State. The following is a biographical account from the Ohio Reference Library, 1937, pp. 604-605:

HENDERSON ESTES, Middletown attorney, is a descendant of several prominent and influential families of the South, and has made for himself a place of prestige and honor in the Ohio community where he has been established in his profession for twenty years.

Mr. Estes was born at Henderson, North Carolina, November 3, 1892, and is a son of William T. and Lucy (Henderson) Estes, both families having originally been in Bedford County, Virginia, and later went to Vance County, North Carolina. Mr. Estes’ great-great-grandfather was Judge Leonard Henderson, who served for many years as chief justice of the North Carolina Supreme Court.* A cousin of Mrs. Lucy (Henderson) Estes was Hon. John S. Henderson, who
for more than twenty years was United States congressman from North Carolina. She is a niece of the late Hon. A.M. Scales, a former governor of North Carolina, and a great-great-granddaughter of Nathaniel Macon, a man of great influence in North Carolina in the early history of the state. Mr. Estes' paternal great-grandfather was Capt. Triplet Estes, a soldier in the War of 1812. His paternal grandfather was a distinguished physician and surgeon in North Carolina, and in that state was born William T. Estes, who was educated there and made it his home until 1903, when he established the W.T. Estes Company, tobacco brokers, at Middletown, Ohio, moving in 1917 to Franklin, where he and Mrs. Estes still reside.


Dear Mrs. Seltzer:
Your card to H.O. Finkleman, Attorney at Law, Middletown, Ohio, has been forwarded to me for attention. I could write a book about this "Southern Gentleman" if I had the time, though it is amazing how one's memory fades in his declining years.
I met "Hen", as he was best known at Middletown, Ohio, in 1933. He was City Attorney at that time and a graduate of Washington and Lee Law School. I am also an attorney and at that time was looking for a connection to enter the practice of law. Hen and I opened a law office in the First National Bank in 1934 and remained together for about thirty-six years and until his death. Hen was born in Henderson, N.C. I knew his parents. His mother was a genuine Southern Lady. His father was in the tobacco business. . . .
Hen was married to a "court reporter" whose name I can't recall. . . . One son was born to them, whose first name I can't recall. They were divorced shortly after the son was born. . . . Hen remarried and no children were born to them. Her name was Marge Jones. . . .
Hen was called by friends "The Southern Gentleman." He was Assistant Attorney General of Ohio for two years, about 1938-40, though I can't recall the exact dates. He was Chairman of the Butler County, Ohio Democratic Party for many years. He was a strong Democrat and a good lawyer. . . . Hen was an excellent public speaker and a good friend of mine. We were associated together all those years and there was never an argument of any kind about anything. . . .

Yours truly,
(Signed) C.H. Taylor
LOUIS (6) ESTES & ZARETTA ESTELLE POTTER ESTES

Zaretta Louise (7) Estes, daughter of Louis (6) Estes, married Eugene A. Brooks. Her daughter, Mary Zaretta (8) Brooks Garner, of Atlanta, Ga., supplied this information:

LOUIS (6) ESTES and ZARETTA ESTELLE POTTER

He [Louis (6) Estes] was a fine gentleman and I knew him well. He lived to be 91 and was loved and respected by everyone in Decatur and Atlanta. I lived with him for over a year during the war when my husband was overseas and I knew his gentle and kind ways. He was self-made and did well in the surgical supply business and was independent his life through. He was particularly close to my mother, Zaretta, since she was the daughter who was always near.

... his mother and father died very young... [their children] were adopted by different people and were separated all their lives. They really saw very little of each other. "Papa", as we called my grandfather, was adopted by a Mr. Bradine who was a land grader and helped to build the railroad from Cornelia Ga. to Franklin, N.C. and moved to Athens, Ga. He worked [Louis Estes] in a drug store there and thus became interested in drugs and surgical supplies. He moved to Atlanta with the Bradines and lived on property as a young man that I now play golf on. His brother, Joe, had a dancing school in Atlanta and that is where he met my grandmother who was visiting her aunt in Atlanta. They had a happy life together. She [Zaretta] loved to travel and wore beautiful hats and was considered very beautiful. He loved to go fishing and spent much time in Florida -- many winters.

ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES DESCENDANTS

Patrick Mann (8) Parker was a dearly loved and highly respected citizen of Orysa, Tenn. His obituary gives a glimpse of this man, whose jovial presence seemed to light up any place he entered.

An Estes Family Reunion at Reelfoot Lake, Tenn., in August, 1977, was a very memorable event for all who came. Sallie (7) Estes, of Orysa, Tenn., arranged the entire affair. The setting was a lake formed when the Mississippi flowed backwards in 1819. Many of the cousins who came had never met before. The ones who came the greatest distance were the Gerald Leitzes family from Irvington-on-Hudson, N.Y. Included in "Activities and Accolades" is a list of all the Albert Monroe Estes family in attendance at that Reunion. At this event, the late Myra Bacon Rice (Mrs. Ralph Estes (7) Rice), of Dyersburg, Tenn.,
and Miss Alice (8) Rice, of Orysa, Tenn. supplied us with valuable information on the Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes branch of the family.

Items covering the Louis Powhatan (6) branch tell about “Sallie Estes Day” held in 1968. A gracious Southern lady, to whom this book is dedicated, Sallie (7) Estes was honored at her church for 50 years of service and leadership, particularly among the young people. We also include here her recipe for a typically Southern dish enjoyed by the Estes family in Orysa, Tenn. It was “adopted” from the British during colonial times and, like the Estes, came to Tennessee by way of Virginia. There is a legend which tells how this good, hot, slightly sweet bread, “Sally Lunn” got its name.

A sampling of the activities and accolades of the Philadelphia branch of the Estes family (descendants of Smith William (7) Estes) includes an account of their first Christmas Family Reunion, in 1979.

Smith’s eldest daughter, Lillian Estes (8) Moyer supplied a favorite “Northern” recipe. She is the matriarch of this branch and a superb cook. There follow two newspaper clippings about her grandson, David (10) Knittel, who at the age of 12 performed a brave life-saving act.

In the area of crafts and hobbies, George (9) Meyers, son of Agnes (8) Estes Meyers, has a houseful of trophies for designing and flying model airplanes ranging from small non-powered to huge highly intricate ones, motorized, and controlled from the ground.

The youngest child of Agnes (8) Estes Meyers, David John (9) Meyers, met with a tragic end as a result of a motorcycle-truck collision at age 19. He is eulogized in a poem.

Helen (8) Estes Seltzer’s husband and son, Richard Sr. and Jr., have had interesting and varied lives. Richard Sr. has served as a college dean and a school superintendent, is a retired colonel in the USAR, and is involved in such activities as acting in little theatre, playing his violin in community orchestras, and painting. Richard, Jr. has written children’s stories, plays, and an historical novel.

Smith William (7) Estes’ brother, Laurence Bradford (7) Estes, stayed in Tennessee and farmed the family land. He was a steward of St. Paul’s Church, near Ripley, where he served as a Sunday School Superintendent for 26 years. He was also active in the Farm Bureau. In letters, his son, Laurence Bradford (8) Estes, Jr., of Memphis, Tenn., gives some further biographical details, and a nephew, Albert Estes (8) Dykes, of Nashville, Tenn., praises his kindness to his tenant farmers during the Depression.

James Warner Moore (8) Estes and his wife now live in Coral Gables, Fla. Both are teaching and studying for Ph.D.’s at the University of Miami. They have distinguished themselves in the music field, as evidenced by highlights of their accomplishments given in program notes from one
of their concerts.

William Lawrence (6) Estes migrated from Tennessee to Bethlehem, Pa. He and his son, William Lawrence, Jr., became world-famous surgeons. The father's account of his early life, written for his children, provides a vivid, detailed description of life on the plantation of our ancestor, Albert Monroe (5) Estes, in Haywood Co., Tenn., in the Civil War period.

PATRICK MANN (8) PARKER, SR.
Excerpts from the Obituary of Patrick Parker, Sr. from THE LAUDERDALE COUNTY ENTERPRISE, Ripley, Tenn. May 13, 1977:

Born in Haywood County, he moved to Durhamville-Orysa at the age of 15. He was active in founding and carrying on the Durhamville-Orysa Community Improvement Club and led many of its most successful projects, including its self-improvement courses and its push for better rural telephone service. During World War II, he served on the county committee of the Agricultural Stabilization Conservation Service. Many children knew him as "the chewing gum man," since he often handed out sticks to them.

ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES FAMILY REUNION

Reelfoot Lake, Tennessee August 8-12, 1977
(Organized and Directed by Sallie Estes)

Prepared by Albert Estes Dykes for this genealogy.

Participants by Families.

DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS HALE AND EMMA POWELL ESTES:
1. Martha Estes Parker, deceased.
   a. Elizabeth Fisher Parker, widow of Patrick Mann Parker, Sr.
      1 Martha Joy Parker Wintermute (Mrs. Orville S. Wintermute) daughter. Durham, N.C.
      Walter Wintermute, son of Martha Joy.
      Phillip Wintermute, son of Martha Joy.
      Elizabeth Wintermute, daughter of Martha Joy.

   2 Patrick Mann Parker, Jr., son of Patrick M. Parker, Sr., Ripley, Tenn.
      Martha, wife.
      William (Bill) Parker, son. Ripley, Tenn.
      Mary, wife of William.
      Franklin Andrew Parker, son of William (Bill) Parker.
DESCENDANTS OF LOUIS POWHATAN AND LILY MOORE ESTES:
1. Mary Moore Estes Evans, deceased
   a. Miriam Evans Carson (Mrs. J. Roy Carson) daughter, Nashville, Tenn.

2 Mildred Coleman Estes Rice, deceased. (no offspring)

   a. Helen Estes Seltzer (Mrs. Richard Warren Seltzer, Sr.) daughter,
      Lancaster, Pa.
      Richard Seltzer, husband.
      Sallie Estes Seltzer, daughter of Helen.

   a. Albert Estes Dykes, son, Nashville, Tenn.
      Louise, wife.
      1 Sally Dykes Walker, daughter, Huntington, W.Va.
         Travis Anne Walker, daughter of Sally.
         Allison Walker, daughter of Sally.
      2 Nancy Dykes Ryan, daughter (Mrs. Claude H. Ryan) Waldorf, Md.
         Claude H. (Bill) Ryan, husband.
         Pamela Michele Ryan, daughter of Nancy.
         Scott Hunter Dykes Ryan, son of Nancy.

   b. Frances Henry Dykes, widow of James M. Dykes, Jr., Chapel Hill, N.C.
      1 Betsy Dykes Leitzes (Mrs. Gerald) daughter, Irvington, N.Y.
         Gerald Leitzes, husband.
         Carey Estes Leitzes, daughter of Betsy.
         Sarah Bosley Leitzes, daughter of Betsy.

5. Laurence Bradford Estes, deceased.
   Lidy Kate King Estes, widow (Mrs. L.B. Estes, Sr.) Ripley, Tenn.
   a. Warner Moore Estes, son, Ripley, Tenn.
      Jo Anne, wife.

6. Sallie Estes (Mrs. A.M. Estes), Ripley, Tenn.
   a. Norman S. Smith (husband of Lena Gates Estes, deceased)
      Evangeline (second wife), Palm Beach, Fla. and Winston-Salem, N.C.
      1 Norman Estes Smith, son of Lena Estes Smith, Atlanta, Ga.
         Anne, wife.
         Eric Smith, son of Norman E.
         Betsy Smith, daughter of Norman E.
      2 Harry C. Smith, son of Lena Estes Smith, Virgilina, Va.
         Joy, wife.
         Jimmie Smith, son.
         Scott Smith, son.

Total number present including children 42.
Total number of families represented 16.

SALLIE (7) ESTES
THE STATES GRAPHIC, a newspaper of Brownsville, Tenn., Friday, July 12, 1968, issue, provides some biographical data on Sallie Estes (Mrs. Albert Monroe (7) Estes, Jr., reporting on “Sallie Estes Day.”

SALLIE (SALLY) ESTES Durhamville-Orysa News by Mrs. Warner Estes... Sunday, July 7, was “Sally Estes” day at St. Paul’s Methodist Church. It was a complete surprise when during the morning service it was announced by Roy Thompson, “This Is Your Life, Miss Sally.” Ricky Pennington, MYF president, pinned a beautiful orchid corsage on her shoulder. Many of Miss Sally’s students during her 50 years as Sunday School teacher and MYF leader were there to wish her many happy years to come and especially to thank her for her wonderful years of help, encouragement and love, she had given each of her “children”.

Mr. Pinkney Meacham of Ripley, Mrs. Richard Workman, Memphis, Mrs. Orvil Wintermute, Durham, N.C., Frank Thompson, Murray, Ky., Pat Parker, Jr., took part in the program. A lovely, engraved silver casserole was presented Miss Sally by Mrs. Lewis Kirkpatrick, president of the Guild. Letters and telegrams sent by former students were read and presented to the honoree. Everyone in the community is indebted to the Guild for providing such a lovely tribute to a great lady. Out of town guests were Mr. and Mrs. Hilliard Crews, Memphis, Mr. and Mrs. Leonard Bryan, Cordova, Mr. and Mrs. MacWilliams, LeGrande Harvey, Brownsville, Miss Linda Hughes, Moscow, the Rev. King Dickerson and son, Mr. and Mrs. Frank Thompson, Murray, Ky., Mr. and Mrs. Jimmy Thompson, Union City, Mr. and Mrs. John Shires of Jackson, Mrs. Richard Workman, Memphis, Mr. and Mrs. Bill Lea, Brownsville, Mr. and Mrs. Billy Martin, Memphis, Mrs. E.L. Johnson, Memphis, Mrs. Charles Moore and Sonja, Ripley, the David McDonalds, Memphis, the Howell Jordons, Read and William of Henning. . . .

RISEN SALLY LUNN (from Virginia)
Sallie (7) Estes supplied this favorite recipe of the Estes family in Orysa, Tenn. We first tasted it at a dinner in “Oaklawn”, the Estes family homestead where it had been prepared by Lidy Kate King Estes (Mrs. Laurence Bradford (7) Estes, Sr.):

3 whole eggs
½ cup sugar
½ cup butter (creamed)
2 cups milk (lukewarm)
1 envelope yeast
5 cups flour (about - more or less)
1 teaspoon salt
Dissolve yeast in ¼ cup warm water. Cream sugar and butter together. Add
beaten eggs. Add warm milk then add sifted flour with salt. Batter should be
the consistency of cake batter.

Beat well. Pour in large stem cake pan. Cover and let rise in warm place until
about doubled in size.
Bake at once in preheated oven (350 degrees) until done - about 45-60 mins.
Serve hot with melted butter or gravy.

The Nashville TENNESSEAN, Sunday, Jan. 16, 1977, in an article about
the Sally Lunn recipe, gives this explanation of Who Was Sally Lunn?

Mary Lyles Wilson Miller, a cookbook author and famous cook herself, had
an answer. She said Sally Lunn was an English peasant girl of many genera-
tions ago. She made and sold hot bread on the streets of London - and the
good, hot, slightly sweet bread finally was known by her name - Sally Lunn.

SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES FAMILY REUNION
On Sunday, Dec. 30, 1979, many members of the Smith William Estes
family gathered at “Barn Hill”, home of Dick and Helen (8) Estes
Seltzer, in Huntingdon Valley, PA. (a suburb of Philadelphia) for a
buffet supper and a family Christmas celebration. Twenty-nine family
members and one guest attended:

Betty Jane (9) Moyer and her husband, Paul William Knittel, Jr. of
Roxborough, Phila., Pa., daughter of Lily Margaret (8) Estes
and William Norris Moyer, Jr., also of Roxborough.

Virginia (8) Estes Jacoby, widow of Edward Robert Jacoby, of Abing-
ton, Pa. and her children and grandchildren:

   Virginia Mae (9) Jacoby and her husband, Charles Thomas
   Coffman and their children:

   April Lynne (10) and Amy Dayle (10)

   Wayne Robert (9) Jacoby and his wife, Joanne Jordan Jacoby,
   who were adopting a daughter, Leslie Ann, the very next day.
Benjamin (3)/Joel (4)/Albert Monroe (5)/Louis Powhatan (6) 141

A friend of Virginia, Leonard Dolphin, of Phila.

Agnes (8) Estes and her husband, George John Meyers, of Phila., Pa., and their children and grandchildren:

George John (9) Meyers and his wife, Kathleen Julia Pierson, of Warminster, Pa., and their children:

Gregory Edward (10) and Patrick John (10)

Patricia Agnes (9) Meyers and her husband, Charles Francis Castagna, of Folcroft, Pa., and their children:

Michael Joseph (10), Lisa (10), and Felicia (10).

Helen (8) Estes and her husband, Richard Warren Seltzer, Sr., the host and hostess, and their daughter:

Sallie Estes (9).

Mildred (8) Estes and her husband, James Joseph Kleiner, of Somers Point, N.J., and Mildred's daughter and grandchildren:

Joyce Lynne (9) Rowland and her husband, Richard Emery Brown, of Woodbury, N.J., and their children:

Keith Richard (10) and Pamela Leigh (10).

LILY ESTES (8) MOYER
In the Philadelphia branch of the Estes family, Lily, (Mrs. William Norris Moyer, Sr.) is famous for her culinary skills -- especially her desserts -- always made from "scratch". Here is a family favorite:

DUTCH CHOCOLATE CAKE

1½ c. granulated sugar 1 c. sour milk
2/3 c. butter 1 tsp. soda - dissolved in milk
5 eggs separated 3 c. flour
5 heaping tsp. cocoa 1 tsp. baking powder
dissolved in ½ c. boiling water 1 tsp. vanilla

Cream sugar and butter together. Add egg yolks and mix well. Sift flour, bak-
ing powder and salt together. Add dry ingredients alternately with sour milk and soda. Add cocoa-water mixture and mix well. Add vanilla. Fold in beaten egg whites. Pour in prepared pans and bake in moderate oven 375 degrees 40-45 minutes.

DAVID JOHN (10) KNITTEL
On May 22, 1975, when in the sixth grade at Levering School, David received the “Annual Merit Award for Outstanding Excellence in Service” from the Philadelphia Home and School Council. This was in recognition of an act of heroism performed by David, as described in a May, 1977 article in the ROXBOROUGH REVIEW, Phila., Pa.:

During the winter of 1975, on his way home from school, at lunchtime, a pupil slipped on the ice and was impaled on a fence with a spike in his neck. David ran to the injured student’s aid. He lifted him off the fence, laid him down and ran for help. The school coordinator came and called a nearby policeman who quickly took the child to the hospital where he was treated and able to be released in a few hours because he received quick attention.

GEORGE JOHN (9) MEYERS, III
Excerpts from a BUCKS COUNTY COURIER TIMES, Levittown, Pa., article of Thursday, Aug. 11, 1977:

“I really got into it because I’ve always had the ambition to fly real airplanes but I never managed to get my license. At least this way, though, even if I don’t get to fly, my models do,” he says.

Meyers...spends an average of two hours per night working on his hobby, but for his trouble, has captured 90 trophies, mostly for first prize finishes, in flying his models.

Meyers explained that there are three area groups really devoted to model airplane flying. And he belongs to all three.

The first group, dubbed “SOTS”, for Scale Old Times Society, is made up of 20 model airplane buffs whose forte is the scale or “peanut” model. These...average 10 by 12 inches...‘We make them by hand out of balsa wood and tissue. It usually takes about two weeks’ worth of spare time to build one.”

Another group, of which Meyers is president, is the “Flying Bucks,” a general interest group of model flyers, who use both gasoline powered engines and fishing-line-pullstrings to fly them....

The third group is the Washington’s Crossing Free-Flight Group. The airplanes this group flies usually average a wing span of 36 inches and are strictly gas-powered planes.

“You could say that this is the most intricate type of model flying. We build about 90 percent of each plane right from scratch. And we insure them in case
one should go out of control or crash.
Meyers has helped instruct model airplane classes at the Hatboro YMCA and has taken airplane demonstrations to area orphanages.
And he’s already started prepping son, Gregory,(4 yrs. old) for an interest in model-flying, and Gregory’s very receptive.
“He only came in seventh,” the elder Meyers reminisces, “but the winner was 12 years old -- now that’s a big age difference. But we’ll make a winner out of him yet.”
Like father, like son. Little Gregory is already saying, “I’d rather be flying.”

DAVID GEORGE JOHN (9) MEYERS

GOLIATH & DAVID
In Memoriam -- David George John Meyers,

The truck and driver were Goliath;
David’s cycle his slingshot.
Face to face
They rounded the corner,
Motors blaring.
The milenium was different
So were the odds:
This was the machine age.

Born of parents nearing forty:
David,
A perfect physical-emotional culmination:
Ever sweet and docile,
Eyes smiling,
A bold, yet shy, grin
Circling his noble countenance.

He got his own head,
’Twas natural.
All melted ’neath the charm,
Carefully wielded for two decades
On the anvils of handsomeness
And diplomacy.

This David towered --
Unlike his Bible counterpart . . .
A full two inch above six.
Another fraction’d tipped
His perfect image.
The height of the driver?
No matter.
Civilization ruled out
God's own criteria for battles.

Helen Estes Seltzer

HELEN (8) ESTES md. RICHARD WARREN SELTZER, SR.

RICHARD WARREN SELTZER, SR. Served in WW II, Counter-Intelligence; Colonel, USAR, Ret., Civil Affairs - after 35 yrs.; attended Gettysburg College, Tau Kappa Epsilon Fraternity; B.A. Univ. of Md., 1948; M.S. Univ. of Pennsylvania, 1951; Ed.D. Univ. of Md., 1957; in education 32 years; Vice Principal Wheaton High School, Wheaton, Md.; Field Dir. Md. State Teachers' Assn.; Asst. Dir. Univ. of Md., Baltimore; Academic Dean, Plymouth State College, N.H.; Supt. of several Penna. school districts; ten years at Lower Moreland Township Schools, Huntingdon Valley, suburban Phila. - developed it into a superior educational system - supervised building a new high school and middle school; President of Columbia Rotary Club; on Executive Bd. of Boy Scouts of America; Continental Chapter S.A.R.; Penna. Society Sons of the Revolution; Phi Delta Kappa; N.E.A.; member of St. John's Episcopal Church; Union League of Phila.; Mason; author of many articles in educational publications; accomplished thespian — on Executive Bd. of Actors Co. of Pennsylvania, Fulton Theater, Lancaster, Pa.; a violinist in community orchestra; hobbies include landscape painting in oils; Who's Who in American Education; Who's Who in the East.


LAURENCE BRADFORD (7) ESTES, SR.
Laurence Bradford (8) Estes, Jr. provided these biographical details:

Dad was a farmer all of his life. He was a merchant (general merchandise) from 1922 until 1944. He served on the Haywood County (Brownsville, Tenn.) School Board for more than twenty years. . . . Dad was very active in church
and was always a judge or clerk in elections but never ran for any state or county office.

The following comments about Laurence Bradford Estes, Sr., come from a letter by Albert Estes (8) Dykes, of Nashville, Tenn., written in reference to the 1977 Estes Family Reunion at Reelfoot Lake, Tenn., Aug. 1977:

Incidentally, we’ll be within a few miles of Henning, Arthur [Alex] Haley’s home. Maybe we could enlist his research abilities? Another Kunta Kinte... The TV [Roots] was quite interesting to us as to the slavery episodes, but the brutalities shown certainly did not show the compassion and kindnesses the plantation owners showed towards the slaves. I know our ancestors in West Tennessee treated theirs well. I personally witnessed how Uncle Lawrence Estes carried many of the “sharecroppers” through lean years when crops failed, without even money for necessities. This period, of course, was in the 1920’s, far from the slavery days but still indicative of former years.

JAMES WARNER (8) ESTES

Biographical Notes from the program of the New York State School Music Association 41st Annual Directors’ Conference, held at West Genesee High School, Syracuse, N.Y., March 11, 1977, featuring James Warner Estes and his wife, Rosemary. (Permission granted for reprint here).

JAMES W. ESTES

Mr. Estes is a 1966 graduate of the University of Southern Mississippi. He earned his M.S. in 1972 at the University of Illinois. Mr. Estes has studied trumpet with Vincent Cichowica, Chicago Symphony, and with Herbert Mueller, Ithaca College. Active as a professional musician, Estes is Principal Trumpet in the Lakeside Music Festival near Cleveland, Ohio; and First Trumpet in the Camillus Brass Quintet. He also appears occasionally with the Syracuse Symphony.

Since coming to West Genesee in 1970 as Instructor of Brass, Estes has also become Director of the Concert Band at West Genesee High School and the Concert Band at Camillus Junior High School. In 1976, he helped found the Central New York Brass Festival.

Mr. Estes is listed in OUTSTANDING YOUNG MEN OF AMERICA 1976 and in the Eighth Edition of INTERNATIONAL WHO’S WHO IN MUSIC AND MUSICIANS DIRECTORY.
ROSEMARY ESTES

Mrs. Estes is a 1967 graduate of Western Kentucky University. She received her M.M. degree from Ithaca College in 1975. Among her teachers have been Frank Brouk of the Chicago Symphony and John Covert at Ithaca College; in addition she has attended Master classes with Alan Civil. Mrs. Estes is a former first horn in the Springfield, Illinois Symphony, presently she is a member of the Camillus Brass Quintet, and appears frequently with the Syracuse Symphony.

A member of the staff of West Genesee Central Schools since 1970, Mrs. Estes teaches brass lessons as well as conducting the West Genesee High School Horn Choir. In 1975 Mrs. Estes established the Horn Choir which is made up of all hornists in grades 10-12. Six of the 11 member are Mrs. Estes private students.

WILLIAM LAWRENCE (6) ESTES, SR.

Edward Wynne (7) Estes, of Virginia Beach, Va., gave permission to include here the early life segment of the book DR. WILLIAM L. ESTES, 1855-1940, AN AUTOBIOGRAPHY, written by his father, a distinguished surgeon, and published in 1967, by his brother Dr. William Lawrence (7), Jr., in conjunction with St. Luke’s Hospital, Bethlehem, Pa. Dr. Estes describes in detail the operation of and life on the plantation of his father, Albert Monroe (6) Estes, in Haywood County, Tenn. This was the same land that was owned by the original pioneer from from Virginia to Tennessee, his grandfather, Captain Joel Estes.

I was born November the 28th 1855. My father, Albert Monroe Estes, had been married twice before and my mother once before they were united. My mother was the daughter of Dr. William Owen of Henrico County, Virginia. Her mother was a Burton -- Margaret Burton, also of Virginia. My mother’s maiden name was Marcia Burton Owen.

My father had five children from the first marriage and one from the second. My mother had two children, both daughters, from her first marriage. I was the only product of this last marriage. It is evident, therefore, that I was born into a large family.

At the time of my birth the children of my father’s first marriage were all grown up, my mother’s daughters were adolescent. They were attending school away from home. All other children were living at home. The son of my father’s second marriage was still a youth. Hence my infantile self was thrust into a big family of grown up children... and my advent was a source of rejoicing to my mother’s daughters, the older of whom, Sister Sue, as soon as she returned from school, took upon herself the privilege of my early education and no doubt much of my physical care.
... My half-brother, Lewis [Louis Powhatan (6) Estes] the next youngest to me, acted as a sort of mentor and took some real interest in my welfare as soon as I was old enough to go about...

My mother’s oldest daughter was destined to be very closely associated with me for many years. The second daughter died early in adult life.

I was born on my father’s largest plantation - I think there were three or four plantations altogether. This homestead was located near the western border of Haywood County, Tennessee, about twelve miles from Brownsville, the county seat. There was another town or village about five miles away located westward in the adjoining county, Lauderdale. There were no other towns or villages within forty miles.

My father’s homestead adjoined that of his brother Moreau, who migrated with him many years before from Virginia. These two brothers came from Bedford County, Virginia. (See Estes Genealogy). They settled about three miles from big Hatchie River on the highest land east of the river, just on the edge of the rich alluvial soil of the “river bottom”, as it was called in the South. This part of West Tennessee was at the time very thinly settled. It was a little over fifty miles east of Memphis.

Our nearest neighbors, also planters, lived at least five miles distant from my father’s and uncle’s homesteads. The dirt roads were not well constructed and there were many creeks, few of which were bridged, so that social intercourse except between the two families, depended very largely on the season and weather conditions. Of a necessity, horseback transportation was the only possible all-year-round mode of getting about though my father owned a big carriage and two or three buggies and several farm wagons which members of the family never used. The carriage was exactly patterned after that of George Washington, which may be seen at Mt. Vernon to this day. A closed vehicle swung on springs which gave it a twofold motion, forward and backwards and to either side. It was drawn by two horses. On the road its motions accurately imitated those of a small steamer at sea; it pitched and it rolled. It was the terror of my childhood as I usually became seasick and felt nearly smothered in its interior.

My father and uncle were regarded as (and actually were) the richest planters of their region. How many acres of land my father owned I do not know but it must have been several thousand. He had, as far as I can recall, about one hundred and fifty negro slaves on the home Plantation. There was one white overseer on this farm and other white employees to manage and run the grist mill. I cannot recall that any of the grown children did any work or had any set duties to perform. The young ladies sewed or embroidered for themselves. My father and mother, however, worked hard. My father, besides
holding the office of captain of militia, was one of the leading citizens and had much of the responsibility of the community, while at the same time he kept oversight and control of the plantations and mill.

My mother had direct control of the domestic affairs and the supervision of the health and sanitation of the slaves. This also included food, clothing and listing of supplies both for the family and slaves. This was a big job and a very responsible one. Also, she rendered first aid for injured slaves. I can very distinctly recall one case of a big buck negro who was kicked by an ox - a large slice of skin was torn upwards on one of his thighs. Very promptly he brought his injury to my mother for first treatment before the doctor arrived. The family physician lived at least five miles away and he had several plantations under his care. Naturally it always required some time for the doctor to respond to a call and as he might be at another Plantation further away it might be several hours before he could be reached and brought to the farm.

My father’s home plantation was the best organized and equipped of any in the region. The slaves were organized into distinct squads with specific duties. There were cooks (always women) with a head cook, laundry maids, house maids, dairy maids, sewing maids (who I think were recruited from the housemaid ranks) carders and spinners and weavers. Most or much of the cloth for clothing the slaves wore was made on the farm. This meant preparation of the raw material as well as weaving the cloth and sewing the clothes. The only machinery used were cards, manipulated by hand, for separating and preparing the cotton and wool for spinning, spinning wheels and looms. One may wonder that I mentioned wool to be made into fabrics. My father bred a herd of sheep which supplied wool for clothing as well as mutton for the table. Of course there was always cotton in abundance.

There were hostlers, coachmen, carpenters, blacksmiths and field hands. Field hands were divided into plowmen, hoers, teamsters and general utility hands. Both men and women worked in the fields. Over these a negro foreman functioned. He was considered a cruel taskmaster and required constant oversight. Over all the plantation activities was an overseer or manager - a white man from New England. Besides, there was an organization to manage and run the mill, which was both a grist and saw mill and was powered by steam. There was a white man who superintended the mill.

There were a number of saddle horses used only for riding, carriage horses or harness horses, and a large number of mules to do field and hauling work.

The homestead consisted of a frame central building, two stories high, with wings on either side, and a rear extension. There were large white pillars in front which supported the roof of a porch. A whitewashed picket fence was located perhaps a little less than one hundred feet in front of the house, ar-
ranged in an oval and extending on either side of the house to the rear, expanding as it went backward and enclosing the slave nursery on the north, the kitchen and laundry and work rooms in the rear. Another picket fence running straight north and south in the rear separated a large kitchen garden from this oval enclosure and about one hundred and fifty feet further in the rear and back of this was a large orchard of apple, peach, pear and plum trees.

The orchard had almost every variety of fruit tree the region and climate would grow. I recall that the peaches were of many varieties and were luscious fruit. There were also grape vines arranged in large overhead arbors.

A gate in the center of the oval front fence let into a lawn or front yard. A brick paved walk led directly from this gate to the front porch.

Posts and hitching racks for horses were located outside this front fence to the right as one approached the house. To the left a road led to the huge stables, which were surrounded by an enclosed yard or corral. At the rear of this corral was a large pond for watering the stock. The stables and corral were several hundred yards from the house. I cannot recall that there ever was any odor of the stables in the vicinity of the house.

A road led down from the hitching post area through a well-wooded park to the big front gate which formed the only entrance to the homestead. This big gate was almost a mile from the house.

To the right of the house in a separate division were the negro cabins, built in a long row, each, separate one-room cabins. They were made of logs with a chimney and fireplace and had a street in front. This negro village was about a quarter of a mile from the house. I do not remember how many cabins there were but as each couple married they were given a separate cabin. Unmarried men were located farthest away and occupied cabins somewhat separate from the others. As the negroes were encouraged to marry early there were few adult bachelors. The unmarried maid servants had quarters at the other end of the row of cabins nearest the house and beyond these was the nursery or nurseries for the negro babies. Old women who had much experience had charge of these nurseries which were almost on a level with the homestead and a little in front of what would be the line of the cabins.

Located perhaps two hundred feet from the homestead was a storehouse, one end of which was a large room called the smokehouse. Here meats—chiefly pork—were cured. The other room was a general storeroom for various supplies.

A gate in the rear fence led to the path which ended at the gin where the cotton was ginned and baled. This was about a half mile away, located toward the north. It was run by mule power. The gin was elevated on wooden pillars with
a large platform on boards in front. This platform served as a favorite playground for all the children - me and the blacks. I have reason to remember this platform for I fell off it one day (it was perhaps six or eight feet high), my forehead came in contact with a sharp edge of one of the boards, and a long gash was cut in my forehead. I was soon rescued and carried, no doubt yelling lustily, to my mother, bleeding so profusely that she was very badly frightened. This time the doctor was hastily summoned and came as fast as his horse would carry him.

There was a blacksmith shop and a cooperage. It is evident, therefore, the homestead was prepared to do all the necessary repairs and the construction work for wagons and harness, as well as horseshoeing, and the manufacture of brooms, and a large number of baskets to receive and hold cotton and other products of the plantation.

While cotton was the major crop, a profusion of vegetables of many kinds was produced, as well as wheat, oats, potatoes, etc., and a large quantity of beef, mutton, poultry and turkeys. The region was full of game and there were no restrictions of game laws and hunting seasons.

The gristmill supplied flour and meal. The sawmill produced lumber and wood for fire. The mills supplied not merely enough lumber for the needs of the plantation as well as flour, meal and feed for the stock, but also lumber and flour and feed for the neighboring farms of the region, from which considerable income was received.

The family lived well and the negroes were well supplied with food and clothing. The young children were under the care of the old women and were housed during the day in special quarters and these old women were directed especially to see that proper food was supplied to the children and that they were regularly fed. My recollection is that there were very few instances of poor health and poor development. Children who were backward, particularly physical development, received special care - outdoor life and what we know now as physiotherapy. I recall a case of a girl baby who did not learn to walk until after the average age period. A special apparatus was made to furnish support, fastened under the upper extremities, and the child's lower extremities were left extended so that the feet came down to the ground. This support was attached to the end of a long beam and with the child suspended, the beam was rotated in a circle.

Thus the child was taught to step in the position of walking until finally it could take steps independently and bear the weight of its body. I presume this child had a mild case of rickets which soon, by careful feeding and outdoor life, recovered, and the child developed well and finally became a normal girl.
There were maids assigned to and specially trained for ladies' maids. These served in the house. Then there were young boys and young male slaves assigned to be servants to the young men. These took care of boots and shoes and clothing and acted as hostlers and attendants for them.

As soon as I was born, or at least as early as I can remember, a middle-aged Negro woman, strong and healthy, who had young children, was designated as my nurse, I think wet nurse as well as my constant attendant. She became my "Mammy". We became devoted to one another. As soon as I was old enough to go about independently it became my custom to breakfast with my mammy every Sunday morning. I would appear at her cabin early and she always had a breakfast prepared of things she knew I liked and she alone ate with me. When I was five or six years old, her youngest son, a boy a few years older than I, was appointed as my playmate and also to see to it that nothing happened to me and that I not be allowed to stray far from the house. While this boy was what some called my "whipping boy" - he was supposed to receive a whipping if any accident happened to me - I think that I received more whippings than the negro boy did. This boy was to be my special slave to care for and aid me in every way the balance of our lives.

Now as to whipping the slaves, I daresay the field hands were whipped now and then, although I did not see any of the punishment. The general overseer of the plantation was a New Engander and was said to be rather quick to punish the negroes and my father had to watch carefully, I was told, to prevent cruelty and unnecessary punishment. As a matter of fact, I can recall but one whipping. As I was very sensitive to what happened to the house servants and my mother was equally distressed by unkindness to them, I feel sure that whipping must have been a rare occurrence. The fact that the negroes who had been in the family for a long time were devoted to my mother and myself and remained with us long after they were free, is proof they were not cruelly used nor whipped.

A typical day on the homestead was a follows: The field hands, hostlers, etc. arose at daybreak. The women immediately began the preparation of breakfast. Each family ate in its own cabin and the women of the family did the cooking. The men cut firewood, fed the horses and mules, then ate their breakfast. Then they got their teams, plows, or other necessary tools and left for the fields or wherever they were directed to work for the day. Young children were taken to the nursery and left in charge of the old women. If there was a nursing mother amongst the field hands she was made to return at the proper intervals to nurse her baby.

Milkmaids went out to an open shed to which the cows were called or driven. They milked the cows and carried the milk to the cooling room where it was placed in freshly drawn water from the well or in a subterranean cool room:
we rarely had ice. The milk was strained and stored or placed in earthen jars
to thicken and afterwards to be churned into butter. These maids then went
to some other labor - such as spinning and weaving.

The skilled laborers - blacksmiths, carpenters, coachmen and millers - break-
fasted and went to their respective places of labor. At sunup the men about
the house made fires, if it were cold enough to require them, brought water
for the gentlemen and the housemaids did similar offices for the young la-
dies. The cooks set about preparing breakfast. The kitchen was an entirely
detached building located in the rear of the residence between it and the gard-
en fence. This breakfast before the war on a well-ordered and well-to-do plan-
tation was no light affair. A profusion of fruit in season, several kinds of hot
bread freshly cooked, fried chicken or some game or sausage, spare ribs, pigs
feet or pigs brain or liver, hot cakes, golden syrup or honey, coffee or milk -
not tea. After breakfast the maids cleared the table, "did" the bedrooms and
then settled to sewing or embroidering. My mother gave out all necessary sup-
plies of all kinds for the day, inspected the negro quarters and overlooked the
garden and directed cultivation of flowers.

The young people of the family went hunting, fishing or visiting or took horse-
back excursions. The family dined about 2 p.m. (a big meal) and had supper,
the lightest meal of the day, usually "after dark". I do not recall exactly how
the field hands were fed at noon. My impression is, if they were working some
distance from their cabins, food was sent out to them in great baskets. At all
events the field hands did not cook their own dinner on weekdays.

At sundown the hands returned from the fields and work houses, had supper
in their own cabins after caring for the mules and horses. Then they had an
hour or so for visiting and gossiping amongst themselves and so to bed.

Saturday nights and Sundays were the great days for the slaves. Then they
gathered for singing, horseplay or going to church.

Of course, there were no bathrooms in those days. Our water supply came
from a big deep well. The water was brought to the surface by a rope, bucket,
and windlass. To supply water from this well, several hundred yards from the
house, necessitated carrying in large wooden buckets and was considerable
labor, which was done by the houseboys or housemaids. The favorite way of
carrying these buckets was on their heads and balanced so that it was not ne-
cessary to touch or hold them with the hands.

When the Civil War began May 1861, I was a little over five years of age. I still
have a vivid recollection of the excitement, unrest and hubbub on the planta-
tion. My two grown up half-brothers immediately volunteered and left for
training in the army. The oldest one went into the cavalry and became a noted
sharpshooter. I think the younger one went into the infantry. They were both in the armies operating in Tennessee and Mississippi chiefly.

My father carried on the work of the farms as well as the conditions of the times permitted.

Situated as it was, away from any highway and outside the zone of active regular warfare, we were spared a great deal of the immediate hardship and distress of the area of large army operations and battles. But we were constantly exposed to raids, of irregular troops of both armies ("bushwhackers").

The plantation gradually went to pieces from attrition and thievery of these marauders. Our best horses were stolen first, then the mules went. Cattle and hogs were stolen and towards the end, some of the negroes who had come to the plantation by purchase a little before the war, deserted, usually taking a riding animal with them. Not one of the old servants, especially not one of those employed about the house in close service on the family, deserted.

Many acts of vandalism occurred. One of these was the destruction by fire of one whole year’s cotton crop. This was done by a band of irregular troops. I think, too, this band claimed to belong to the South and it claimed it was ordered to burn the cotton in order to prevent its falling into the hands of Northern troops which were operating in West Tennessee.

One hundred and twenty-five bales of cotton of the best quality were burned. At this time cotton was selling for one dollar a pound. The average weight of a bale of this cotton was four hundred pounds, so I saw go up in smoke a crop worth fifty thousand dollars. The family was impoverished. I recall that no shoes could be bought for the negroes and food began to be hard to obtain.

It had been the custom of the plantation to lay in stocks of groceries and shoes, boots, etc., by wholesale. Barrels of sugar, sacks of green (unroasted) coffee beans, barrels of molasses, etc., were bought and brought to the Plantation. The wagons which carried the cotton to the market in the fall would return laden with cases of shoes, boots and other supplies for the slaves. Meat of all kinds was raised on the plantation. The negroes were well-clothed in the winter, but except for the house servants, they went barefoot in summer.

Deprived of his stock and everything removable in the way of food stolen and carried away, his last dependence - the cotton crop burned, now an old man impoverished and broken, no wonder my father died promptly after contracting pneumonia the last year of the war.

After the death of my father, what was left of the estate was divided and apportioned by the executors. My mother retained one or two families of negroes,
which had belonged to her before her marriage to my father. To me came our old coachman and his family, altogether about a dozen negroes. Given a choice of farms, my mother selected a farm of about five hundred acres located five miles from Brownsville, to the north of the town. Sister Sue named the place Hard Bargain. The farmhouse was out of repair and not large enough for our family, consisting of my mother, sister, and myself and - but this I did not know until later - my brother-in-law. My sister married about eight or nine months after we removed from the old homestead. Her marriage established a very mixed relationship: Her husband was the son of a Mr. Austin who had married my grandmother - my mother's mother — her second husband - and thus she seemed to marry her own and my uncle, though not at all related by blood to her. I always called him Uncle Albert. (He was Albert M. Austin).

We went to live for a time on another farm. It was located about twenty-five miles or more from the old homestead, something like twelve miles northwest of Brownsville. It was situated amongst woods and thickets in or near a creek bottom. Having enough open or arable land to employ our negroes and to raise an excellent crop, if we had only a sufficient number of mules and horses to plow and cultivate it. I think we had one wagon and a team of four mules. Also we took along the family carriage which remained with us. Anyhow, we moved down there and lived in a small house, probably a log house, for a year or a little more. My sister named this place Coon Dance, a very apt name as there were innumerable coons in the lowlands about the place.

The year was drawing to a close. There were bushwhackers and marauding bands of irresponsible men moving about. The family was in constant danger not only of losing what little portable property we had left, but our lives. Old Bill, our former coachman, and now my negro, constituted himself our protector with his three or four boys who were then just about grown, and organized another family of negroes into the group of family protectors. Certain it is when a band of these marauders was reported in the neighborhood, he took charge of the place.

We had furniture and furnishings barely enough for the negroes who were in cabins near the main residence and for ourselves. We had a little household silver which I think my mother had old Bill bury somewhere on the place.

There we were, then, two women and a small boy, in the woods far away from any responsible white neighbor, in charge of negroes. These faithful servants did the work of the farm and stood ready at all times to protect their “white folks” and I believe they would have given their lives if necessary to save the family.

This state of isolation and danger no doubt hastened the marriage of my sister. This was solemnized in this little old house and Uncle Albert joined the family.
Of this period of life in Coon Dance I have few recollections except numerous scares on account of approaching marauders.

"Uncle Albert" was engaged in a cotton brokerage business with connections in St. Louis. He could not remain all the time at Coon Dance but spent as much time there as practicable. He hunted a good deal and supplied the table with birds and squirrels.

My active participation in the regimen of the farm was to find and drive the cows from their wandering pasturage to the enclosure about the house to be milked.

This I did on the back of a very active pony. How I came in possession of this pony I haven't the least recollection. I am not certain he did not come to us from the old homestead on account of the following occurrence: Uncle Albert had a beautiful sorrel mare which he loaned to my father just before his last illness. This was the only saddle horse my father had. He rode this mare to church at Durhamville, the village about five miles from home, tied the mare to a tree or hitching post and went into the church and remained to the end of a Baptist congregation service. After the service he went out to get his mare for the trip home. Instead of the beautiful slick spirited animal he had left out there, he found a miserable pony, apparently almost starved and exhausted with a sore back, galled by pressure of a saddle. His mare had been stolen and this wretched pony left in its stead. It is possible the pony I rode after the cows at Coon Dance was this same pony but restored to good condition. This small animal was the nimblest and knowiest cow pony I ever knew. I had no saddle and rode the pony bareback. The cattle roamed free through unfenced fields and woods, weeds, and underbrush so thick that I, on this little horse, could see only a very short distance ahead. Except for the general direction I did not know where the cows had gone. It was up to me and the pony to find these straying cows: they had no bell on them. This pony seemed to know where to look for the cows and lost little time in finding them, rounding them up and starting them towards home. I was eight years old and knew nothing specially about herding cows; there must have been a dozen or more in the herd. The pony seemed to know intuitively when one of the cows was about to bolt away from the course she should go. He would rush towards this brute head her off in the proper direction, and take her back to the herd and keep all of them together until they had reached home. If a cow loitered along, nibbling grass and did not attend strictly to the business in hand, namely getting back home, Mr. Pony would pounce on her and give her a nip with his teeth and start her going. He was as nearly a perfect cow driving pony as one could find. I don't remember ever to have fallen off the pony. He was not tricky but a very active and nimble little horse and we had to go through thick undergrowth and over fallen trees and very rough ground. I fancy he took good care of me as well as the cows.
I think in about a year the renovation and additions were sufficiently advanced so that we could go to Hard Bargain. I distinctly remember the work was not completed when we moved in for the floor was not laid in one of the rooms. I remember this because in running across the bare sleepers I missed a step and fell between a pair and received a very severe bump on the forehead.

It was a rambling one-story wood house with cabins enough to accommodate all the negroes in about the same relative position and arrangement as they were at the old homestead, but many fewer cabins.

Here then, at Hard Bargain the family - my mother, Sister Sue and her husband and myself - settled. Old Bill in charge of the farm and farming operations. Uncle Albert took up a brokerage and cotton buying business in Brownsville five miles away. He rode in on horseback every morning and returned in the evening.

It was now at the close of the Civil War and Reconstruction Time had begun. The negroes knew they had been freed. They didn’t know what to do with themselves. Freedom meant absolute license to some of them and immediate rise to equality with their former masters. It was a most trying period. Put in charge by the central federal government, the officials of state and county were as a rule not only foreign to the region, but entirely alien in sympathy and understanding. Carpetbagger rule was not as bad in West Tennessee as in the states immediately south of us. For a time there was complete chaos as regards the behavior of many of the negroes. There was, however, as far as I can recall, but one instance of trouble on our farm. A negro woman became insolent and talked of violence. It was our good fortune to have as commander of the garrison in Brownsville a level headed captain. Uncle Albert immediately reported the case to him, he took the trouble to come out himself immediately to investigate. I understand after looking into the matter he gave the woman a severe tongue lashing and told her he would see to it that she received an adequate physical thrashing if he heard again that she had forgotten herself. We had no more trouble with the negroes on the farm at any time. The former slaves who belonged to us begged to stay with us and work the farm. Indeed the negro foreman of my father’s plantation asked to come to us with his family. He had fallen to the lot of one of the older children at the division after my father’s death and had remained at the old homestead. Old Bill took charge of everything on the farm and kept a sharp eye and pretty firm discipline over the “hands”.

------------------------
I was now nine years old. I had never been in a school. I think my mother had taught me to read.

In the spring of 1865 a maiden lady organized a small school about three miles away from Hard Bargain. I was entered in this school and my education began.

Up to this time I wandered about learning a good deal practically concerning the appearance and habits of animals and birds. I must have become a good horseback rider. I had to learn to ride bareback and felt so at home on a horse or mule I was not afraid to race a pack of dogs which invariably ran out into the road and attacked me and my horse every time I passed the gate of a family that lived on the road about two miles from Hard Bargain.

I am not sure now how long I continued in that little country school. Long enough to learn to read fairly well and do a little “ciphering”. I walked to and from school morning and evening. I carried my lunch to school. After this I entered a large boys graded school (as far as the schools at that day were graded) located about six miles from Hard Bargain. My mother bought a horse and saddle and a good bridle for me. I rode six miles to and from morning and evening. My horse was what is called a cob by horsemen; a small compact bay younger capable of considerable speed but especially of great endurance. A frisky and rather tricky little brute but not at all vicious.

Billy and I not only became fast friends but boon companions; we understood one another perfectly. After getting out of sight of home Billy would set off at a gallop and except when we were fording streams (there were two or three on the way to school) we kept up this gait usually all the way.

Billy would shy at almost anything or nothing and while at the gallop would spring from one side of the road to the other. Until I became accustomed to his tricks he nearly unseated me several times, but it was always in fun. He did not try to take advantage and run away with me. In that region near the end of November and December sudden cold spells, regular northerns, sometimes occurred during rainstorms. One day Billy and I started home from school in a rain; it got colder and colder and soon the rain froze as it fell. By the time we reached home my overcoat and saddle housing were covered by a sheet of ice and when I tried to dismount at home I found I was frozen to the saddle. The ice had to be broken away before I could get down.

I continued in that school for two years, until we moved to Brownsville. Uncle Albert had bought a lot and built a brick bungalow far out on West Main Street. To this we moved. After this I attended a large coed school called the Brownsville Academy. Here I remained until 1871. Then I entered college, [Bethel College, Russellville, Ky.] not quite sixteen years old...
In the midst of my junior year I was bowled over by a violent attack of what was called cholera; it could not have been Asiatic or the violently infectious kind, however. I was taken home and was desperately ill for several weeks and I recovered very slowly and spent more than a year in trying to recover health.

During the year, besides going to some watering places or mineral spring resorts, I took up the study of logic under the tutelage of the Baptist clergyman in Brownsville with two other young men. One was a very clever young dentist, the other was my half-brother, Lewis [Louis Powhatan (6) Estes] who had begun the practice of medicine in Brownsville.

In the year or more in which I was recuperating I rode horseback a great deal and hunted much of the time. My mother bought a beautiful young horse, only three years old when he came to me, but thoroughly broken and trained to the saddle. He seemed to be a product of the fine Kentucky saddle breed of horses. He was a very restless youngster; my sister named him Fidget. I taught Fidget to stand or graze while I shot birds all about him and shot many times from his back.

I had completed all the required courses for graduation at Bethel before my sickness except English and Logic... I had elected to study medicine. To complete this account I will say I did this and years later applied for a degree and was awarded an A.M. ...

WILLIAM LAWRENCE (7) ESTES, JR.
Biographical information supplied by Edward Wynne (7) Estes, of Virginia Beach, Va. The source was not given, other than it is a “copy of a write-up which appeared in one of the Surgical Association publications after his death”:

WILLIAM LAWRENCE (8) ESTES, JR., M.D.
1885-1971

Dr. William L. Estes, Jr., M.D., of Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, a resident at the Mayo Clinic in 1910 and 1911, died in Saint Luke’s Hospital in Bethlehem, Pennsylvania, on June 15, 1971, of arteriosclerotic heart disease and cardiac decompensation.

He was born in Bethlehem on March 1, 1885, the son of Jeanne W. Wynne Estes and Dr. William Lawrence Estes. The father, who died in 1940, was a lecturer in physiology and hygiene at Lehigh University in Bethlehem from
1883 to 1923, and was a founder, first superintendent and Chief Surgeon of Saint Luke's Hospital.

The son was graduated from Moravian Preparatory School in Bethlehem in 1901, and he then enrolled in Lehigh University. He received the degree of bachelor of arts in 1905. He next enrolled in the Johns Hopkins University School of Medicine, which granted him the degree of doctor of medicine in 1909. From September, 1909, to September, 1910, he was an intern in the Johns Hopkins Hospital.

He came to Rochester, Minnesota, on October 1, 1910, as a resident at the Mayo Clinic. His graduate sequence was concentrated on general medical and surgical diagnosis and urology, he was assigned to the surgical services of Dr. William J. Mayo, Dr. Charles H. Mayo and Dr. E. Starr Judd, and to the medical service of Dr. Henry S. Plummer.

He left the Mayo Clinic on December 5, 1911, to return to Bethlehem, where he was appointed medical advisor to Lehigh University, and in 1912 Chief of Staff of Saint Luke's Hospital. From 1920 to 1931 he was Adjunct Chief Surgeon. He was Chief Surgeon from 1931 to 1951 and he became Emeritus Chief Surgeon in 1957. In 1959 he was designated Director of Medical Education for Saint Luke's Hospital.

During World War I he was a member of the Medical Corps of the U.S. Army; he served with Mobile Operating Unit No. 1 of the American Expeditionary Force in France and was released to civil life in 1919 with the grade of major. In World War II he was in charge of the procurement of physicians for the armed forces from the eastern division of Pennsylvania. He was also a member of the national council of the United Service Organizations during that period.

In 1927 and 1928 he was President of the Alumni Association of the Mayo Graduate School of Medicine; in 1957 he gave the Judd-Plummer Memorial Lecture at the thirty-third annual meeting of that organization.

He became a fellow of the American College of Surgeons in 1920 and was one of the founders of the American Board of Surgery, Inc., in 1937. From 1942 to 1960 he was a member of the House of Delegates of the American Medical Association. In 1945 he was elected President of the Medical society of the State of Pennsylvania, and in 1958 he served as President of the American Association for the Surgery of Trauma. In 1950 he became Chairman of the Board of Governors of the American College of Surgeons; he was first vice president of the college in 1954 and president in 1957 and 1958. He also had been President of the Northampton County Medical Society. From
1945 to 1954 he was a lecturer in surgery in the University of Pennsylvania Graduate School of Medicine.

In 1940 he became a member of the Board of Trustees of Lehigh University. That university gave him the honorary degree of doctor of science in 1948. Moravian College awarded him the honorary degree of doctor of laws in 1958.

He was also a member of the American Association for the Advancement of Science, the American Surgical Association, the Southern Surgical Association, the International Society of Surgery, the New York Academy of Medicine, the Philadelphia Medical Club, the Philadelphia Pathological Society, the Lehigh Valley Medical Society, the Luzerne Valley Medical Society and the Society of the Sigma Xi.

He was married to Miss Anne Grible on June 11, 1913. She preceded him in death. A brother, Edward W; Estes, of Virginia Beach, Virginia; and two sisters, Mrs. Lloyd C. Taylor, of Richmond, Virginia; and Mrs. Justin E. Williams of Bethlehem, survive him.

James R. Eckman, M.D.

The following excerpts come from the NATIONAL CYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN BIOGRAPHY, v.g., 1943-46, p. 453. (Permission granted for reprint here).

ESTES, WILLIAM LAWRENCE, surgeon . . . . He was medical advisor to Lehigh University from 1912 to 1923 and to the Fountain Hill (Pa.) health board from 1919 to 1934. As a memorial to his father, who was a lecturer at Lehigh for forty years, in 1945 he provided the university with funds for improvements which will result in one of the outstanding collegiate biological laboratories in the country. . . . In the first World War. . . . he served in France with mobile operating unit no. 1 in the Chateau Thierry, Marne-Vesle, St. Mihiel, Meuse-Argonne and Champagne campaigns.

MOREAU PINCKNEY (5) ESTES DESCENDANTS

REAR ADMIRAL WINSTON ESTES PILCHER (8) FOLK
Rear Admiral Winston Estes Pilcher (8) Folk, U.S. Navy, Ret., now resides in Old Lyme, Conn. The following are excerpts from an account of his long, illustrious naval career:

Rear Admiral Folk was in the Class of 1923, U.S. Naval Academy, Annapolis,
Md. He was commissioned Ensign June 7th of that year and advanced in grade until his retirement 1 July 1955, with the rank of rear admiral.

After graduation, he served on: the battleship WEST VIRGINIA, the light cruiser GALVESTON; the destroyer TOUCEY; EAGLE 35; and the light cruiser RALEIGH. Then he was ordered to the Naval Academy in 1930 for duty as company officer in the Executive Department. He had duty with the Asiatic Fleet starting in 1932, serving first as chief engineer on the PANAY, a gun boat and later as executive officer of MONOCACY, another gun boat. In 1934 he was ordered to the Philippines to serve as Assistant Asiatic Communication Officer at Los Banos, the Philippines.

Rear Admiral Folk again served at the Naval Academy from 1935-37, when he was assigned duty as assistant first lieutenant and damage control officer on the battleship USS CALIFORNIA. Three years later he did duty as a meteorological officer at the Naval Air Station, Miami, Florida.

After Pearl Harbor Admiral Folk requested line duty and was finally granted in June, 1942, duty at Newport News, Va., in connection with fitting out USS BIRMINGHAM. He went aboard as first lieutenant and damage control officer when light cruiser was commissioned. BIRMINGHAM’S first combat assignment was Sicily. As a result of her Italian engagements she won the right to paint small German and Italian flags on her bridge; later, in the Pacific, BIRMINGHAM added numerous Japanese flags, and then became one of the few ships privileged to paint the flag of all three enemy nations on her bridge.

Ordered to the Pacific, in August 1943, BIRMINGHAM participated in Tarawa and Wake Island. In October she engaged in the Solomons campaign and there she received her first battle damage. For outstanding service as damage control officer of the USS BIRMINGHAM during action on the night of November 8-9, 1943, Rear Admiral Folk received a letter of commendation with authorization to wear the Commendation Ribbon, from Admiral William F. Halsey, USN, Commander South Pacific Force, Pacific Fleet.

In January, 1944, Rear Admiral Folk became Executive Officer of BIRMINGHAM and in May 1944, BIRMINGHAM was back in action in the Shortland Islands. In June BIRMINGHAM participated in the amphibious assaults on Saipan, Guam, and Tinian in the Marianas.

BIRMINGHAM was then assigned permanently to Task Force 58, and participated in air strikes against Palau, the Philippines, Okinawa, and Formosa.

BIRMINGHAM engaged in the Second Battle of the Philippine Sea on October 24, 1944. During this action, the carrier PRINCETON was mortally struck by a Japanese bomb and set ablaze. BIRMINGHAM was ordered to assist PRINCETON. In one of her attempts BIRMINGHAM drew alongside PRINCETON just as PRINCETON’S magazine exploded. The captain was wounded and Rear Admiral Folk assumed command of BIRMINGHAM. He rapidly organized the crippled ship and her company into a fighting unit, and was awarded the Combat Legion of Merit by Vice Admiral John Sidney McCain, USN, Commander, Second Carrier Task Force, Pacific Fleet.

On December 1, 1944, Rear Admiral Folk was detached from BIRMINGHAM and then served as Commanding Officer of U.S. WOODFORD, AKA 86, until
she was placed out of commission on May 1, 1946. He was WOODFORD'S only naval officer. WOODFORD operated in the Pacific on independent duty and in support of amphibious operations in the final phase of the war. After V-J Day, WOODFORD was assigned to the initial occupation of Japan.

On June 6, 1946, Rear Admiral Folk was assigned for duty as Deputy Director of Civil Relations, Office of Public Relations, Navy Department, Wash., D.C. In 1949 he served as Chief of the Navy Section for North Atlantic Treaty Defense Planning (Europe), a NATO assignment with JAMAG (Joint American Military Advisory Group).

In 1951 Rear Admiral Folk was offered duty as Senior American Naval Officer on the staff of the naval commander in Western Europe in SHAPE (Supreme Headquarters, Allied Powers Europe). He preferred command duty to staff duty and accepted an assignment as Commander United States Naval Activities, London, which duties he held until his retirement in July, 1954.

In addition to the Legion of Merit and the Commendation Ribbon, Rear Admiral Folk is entitled to the Purple Heart Medal, the Navy Unit Citation, the Yangtze Campaign Medal, the China Service Medal, the American Defense Service Medal, the American Area Campaign Medal, the European-African-Middle Eastern Area Campaign Medal with one battle star, the Asiatic-Pacific Area Campaign Medal with seven battle stars, the Philippine Liberation Ribbon with one battle star, the World War II Victory Medal, the Occupation Medal and the Korean War Medal.

ROBERT McGILL (9) THOMAS
Robert McGill (9) Thomas, a reporter with the NEW YORK TIMES, reminisces about his immediate family and genealogies in general:

I always marvel when I imagine how many hundreds of ancestors were living at, say, the time of Columbus, and I think a genealogy helps give us both an anchoring perspective and a daring imagination in looking forward to the time when we may have hundreds of descendants. How curiously comforting to know there is a Record where the children whose faces and laughter we can never know can resurrect us in their hearts through a name, a pair of dates, a place or two and perhaps a line. I wonder what future generations will make of mother's [Jane Carey (8) Folk] tease "histrionic talents" as reported about her on p. 183 in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY that puzzled me as a child (and prompted me to look it up). Behind it, the promise of a semi-professional career in Nashville; an almost Broadway fling (the telegram from the producer coming only after she had committed herself to my father and marriage); elocution teacher as a young wife; and, much later, in a twist, a career as school speech therapist.

For myself, I'm afraid I won't be the one we'll all claim kin to. (It was such a special, secret knowledge to know the first name dropped by Carey Estes Kefauver.)
You asked for ancestor anecdotes, but I’m afraid my memories of my grandparents are hazy. Of my grandfather, [Carey Albert (7) Folk] who died when I was a toddler (and within a year of his second cousin, Smith [Smith William (7) Estes] if I read your chart correctly) I recall only tweed, mustache, the aroma of cigar and the sound of a voice now but a fading echo. I was impressed later by the knowledge that he employed an actual chauffeur and read Latin with his feet on the fender. I remember my grandmother [Emma Harrison Gates Folk] better, as the perfect, delicate aristocratic lady, whose dignity was curried with humor and kindness. A regular visitor, she made me Cambridge tea, told me stories she’d heard as a girl and taught me stealing casino...

---

THE MOODY FAMILY

The Moody family’s influence has been felt in many phases of life in Plant City, Fla. since 1903. Biographical sketches, from a history of that community, on Mary Noel (7) Estes Moody, Thomas Edwin (8) Moody, Jr., Frank Herron (9) Moody, James Shelton (9) Moody, and Henry Shelton (8) Moody attest to their prominence and service.

Gladys Elizabeth (8) Moody’s son, William Reece (9) Smith, is one of the city’s outstanding citizens. His life is depicted in three different items: (1) a Tampa, Fla., Chamber of Commerce newsletter; (2) notes from a program, “Wm. Reece Smith, Jr. Appreciation Day”; and (3) an article from a Plant City newspaper.

The next five biographical sketches are excerpted from PLANT CITY, ITS ORIGIN AND HISTORY by Quintilla Geer Bruton and D.E. Bailey, Jr., published by Valkyrie Press, Inc., St. Petersburg, Fla., 1977. (Permission for reprint here granted by Quintilla Geer Bruton.)

MARY NOEL (7) ESTES MOODY

Mrs. Moody had been extremely active in civic and church affairs in Athens and Lakeland and continued her activity in both areas in Plant City. She was a teacher in the Sunday School of the First Baptist Church for many years, served as president of the Women’s Missionary Society. Continuously active in the Women’s Club of Plant City, she served two terms as president. It was she who held the club together when it almost collapsed during World War II. And it was she who labored unceasingly to keep the club-sponsored public library in operation, devoting countless hours of her time to actual library work. Mrs. Moody served a term as vice-president of the Hillsborough County Federation of Women’s Clubs, and was the organizer of the Junior Woman’s Club of Plant City.
THOMAS EDWIN (8) MOODY, JR.

In 1903, Thomas Edwin Moody, Jr., organized the Moody Insurance Agency, which is still one of Plant City’s leading businesses. His brother, Patrick Mann Moody, joined the business in 1913 and successfully managed the agency until his death in 1974, William Reece Smith became a partner in Moody and Moody in 1925 and became manager upon Pat’s death.

Upon the death of Moreau Estes Moody, “Mr. Edwin” became president of the Hillsboro Bank and served until his death in 1948. He was a quiet and unassuming, but an extremely sincere, thoughtful and considerate individual. Upon his death, June 23, 1948, in an eulogy, his devoted service to the east Hillsborough community was summarized as follows: “In the bank, in civic groups, in this church (the First Baptist Church) which he loved second only to his God and to his family, he was the same gentle, generous, and helpful spirit. He was interested in every good word and work and no effort for the help of Plant City was denied his patronage.... His church honored him as she was honored by him... In every hour of jeopardy over the years, the gentle spirit of “Mr. Edwin” with colleagues of like mind have maintained the spirit in the bonds of peace.”

FRANK HERRON (9) MOODY

Frank Herron Moody, second son of Thomas Edwin Moody and Anna Herron Moody, was born in Plant City, Florida, on November 23, 1911. He graduated from the University of Florida with a BSBA degree in 1934. Upon graduation he began his banking career with the Hillsboro State Bank, was elected to serve first as a director in 1948 and then as president in 1963. He now holds the position of president and chairman of the board of Hillsboro Bank.

Frank Herron Moody has been active in the Florida Bankers Association. He served as chairman of the Agricultural Division and as a member of the board of directors of the association. Presently, he is a member of the board of directors of the South Florida Baptist Hospital. Recognizing the need for higher education for persons of all ages, he has actively promoted the Hillsborough Community College. He has served as president of the Chamber of Commerce, the Industrial Committee, and the United Fund. Because of his participation in community affairs he was selected to receive the award as Outstanding Citizen of Plant City in 1962. In Kiwanis International, he has served in many capacities and was elected as Governor of the Florida District in 1964. The Boy Scouts of America has awarded him the Silver Beaver Award. The Future Farmers of America has recognized him with the Honorary State Farmer degree. As an elder of the First Presbyterian Church, he has served as a delegate on two occasions to the General Assembly and as a moderator of Westminster Presbytery.
JAMES SHELTON (9) MOODY

Judge James Shelton Moody was born in Plant City December 29, 1914, third son of Thomas Edwin Moody, Jr., and Anna Louise Herron Moody. He was graduated, cum laude, from the University of Florida Law School in 1939 and began practice in his home town. The same year he married Irma Cone, a native of Georgia. In 1941 he formed a law partnership with John R. Trinkle. From 1943-1946 he served in World War II, with service in the Counter Intelligence Corps of the US Army in the European Theatre.

In 1948, he was elected to the state legislature, and served continuously until November 1957, when he was appointed a circuit judge of the Thirteenth Judicial Circuit of Florida, by Governor Leroy Collins. As chairman of the Appropriations Committee for three consecutive sessions, Representative Moody was instrumental in passage of legislation establishing the University of South Florida at Tampa, and procuring an eight-million-dollar appropriation for the initial construction program.

From 1953-1955, Representative Moody served on the Constitutional Revision Commission of Florida. He received the Jaycee’s Good Government Award in 1957. In 1957 he was selected the most valuable member of the House of Representatives by the Florida news media. That same year he was named the most valuable legislator by both the Florida House and Senate. Governor Collins, in presenting these awards, stated: “You are one of the most completely dedicated men I have known. . . . Public office to you, Jim Moody, is indeed a public trust, a burning obligation to which you have applied, without flinching, your mind, your energies and your heart.”

Judge Moody has distinguished himself on the bench, being selected to serve as President Judge of the Thirteenth Judicial Circuit from 1963 to 1965; chairman of the Circuit Judges’ Conference of Florida from 1970-1971; and a judicial member of the Judicial Qualifications Commission of Florida from 1966-1975, serving as vice-chairman in 1974-1975. His service to the Bench and Bar includes active participation on numerous committees of the Florida Bar and the Conference of Circuit Judges of Florida.

In Plant City he was the original promoter and joint organizer of the First Federal Savings and Loan Association 1954 (now Sunshine State Federal Savings and Loan Association). A member of the board of directors, he served as first chairman of the board. He has been a director of the Strawberry Festival Association since 1948, and was, until his resignation in 1975, a director of the Hillsboro Bank, and a director of the Plant City Golf and Country Club. He is an elder of the First Presbyterian Church of Plant City.
HENRY SHELTON (8) MOODY

In 1925, Edwin’s brother, Henry Shelton Moody, came to work in the Hillsboro State Bank, but after six months he moved to Bradenton to head a new bank there, the Manatee River Bank and Trust Company, now the Southeast Manatee National Bank.

WILLIAM REECE (9) SMITH
The TAMPA COMMERCE, newsletter of the Greater Tampa Chamber of Commerce, Tampa, Fla., July 1977 issue had this lead-off article on Reece Smith:

CHAMBER TO HONOR REECE SMITH

Wm. Reece Smith, Jr., the much admired interim President of the University of South Florida, will be honored for his year in office during a Chamber sponsored luncheon at noon, July 29 at the Holiday Inn Central.

A well-known Tampa attorney, Smith was named interim president on Sept. 1, 1976, following the resignation of Dr. Cecil Mackey. A former president of The Florida Bar, Smith is president of Carlton, Fields, Ward, Emmanuel, Smith and Cutler, which has law offices in Tampa, Orlando and Pensacola.

As interim president, he was held in such high esteem that a large percentage of faculty members signed a petition asking permission to submit his name as a candidate for the permanent president. Students, staff and many state-level education and government officials joined in the draft-Smith movement. Smith did reconsider, but finally decided he would return to his law practice.

During his term of office, Smith was responsible for such achievements as saving the doctoral programs when there was a threat to remove them from USF.

He believed so strongly that higher education should receive more funding that he registered as a lobbyist and went to Tallahassee several times during the 1977 legislative session to secure more dollars for the State University System as a whole and USF in particular.

Smith also has taken on the thorny issue of the autonomy of USF’s regional campuses (St. Petersburg, Sarasota and Fort Myers), a complex problem for which it is difficult to find a single acceptable solution. Although the issue has not been resolved, Smith has used all of his talents to keep the various parties at peace while an acceptable solution is being sought. . . .

Friday, July 29, 1977 was Wm. Reece Smith, Jr., Appreciation Day at the University of South Florida. The program of events included a breakfast of the Alumni Association in the President’s dining room, luncheon with the Tampa Chamber of Commerce at Holiday Inn Central, and an All-University Party at the University Center ballroom; a Reece Smith Appreciation Dinner, hosted by the President’s Council, Council of Advisors,
and Alumni Assn. in the University Center ballroom, and a USF Theatre Production, "Carnival" (with special dedication to President Smith) at the University Theatre. The following summary of Reece Smith's accomplishments appeared in the program:

DEDICATION

Wm. Reece Smith, Jr., was appointed Interim President of the University of South Florida in September, 1976, by the Florida Board of Regents. A resident of Tampa since childhood, President Smith has served both his community and the University well through his capable and caring leadership as a prominent attorney, University President, and active citizen. During his brief tenure at USF, President Smith has won the respect and support of faculty, staff and students through his precise logic, deep insight, and comfortable style of leadership. To honor his contributions, the faculty, staff, and students dedicate this day Wm. Reece Smith, Jr., Appreciation Day.

The following is an article about Wm. Reece Smith, Jr., from the PLANT CITY OBSERVER, Wednesday, February 21, 1979, covering his nomination for the presidency of the American Bar Association, which is tantamount to election. The election took place in August 1979:

SUCCESS NO SURPRISE by Kathryn Cooke

It came as no surprise to many Plant Citizens that William Reece Smith, Jr. has received national acclaim by being nominated as 1980 president of the American Bar Association. ... the home folks who watched him grow to manhood knew he was headed for success.

Mrs. Nita Holmes, vice principal of Plant City High School in 1943, the year young Smith graduated, recalled that he was "outstanding; an excellent student scholastically and a good athlete."

"Reece was well-rounded and had varied interests," said the former school official. "He was active in all facets of the school's activities."

These sentiments were echoed by Mrs. Frances Hull who was Smith's 10th grade English teacher. "He was very bright, capable in every way," Mrs. Hull remembered. "I'm so proud of him ...."

His father, William Reece Smith, Sr., a Plant City insurance executive, did his best to keep from boasting about his son's ability and accomplishments. Trying to camouflage the pride that glowed from his eyes, the father modestly allowed as how, "Reece was an average student" and then after a pause, affirming, "Oh, yes, he was chosen for membership in Phi Beta Kappa National Honor Fraternity, Blue Key Honorary at University of Florida, and Reece was a Rhodes Scholar at Oxford."
Still trying to be modest, the father admitted that his son was a top football player for Plant City High School and as a back, played in the first Gator Bowl at Jacksonville, when he was a student at the University of South Carolina . . . .

MOREAU PINCKNEY (5) ESTES DESCENDANTS (Continued)

Patrick Mann (7) Estes, co-author of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY, was eulogized in the House of Representatives of the United States in 1947 by our cousin, the late senator from Tennessee, (Carey) Estes (8) Kefauver. The text of Kefauver’s speech comes from the Congressional Record.

Patrick’s daughter, Martha Noel (8) Estes Lawrence’s philanthropic work in Nashville, Tenn. is described in a newspaper article.

PATRICK MANN (7) ESTES
From the CONGRESSIONAL RECORD -- Appendix, 1947, p. A877:

Mr. KEFAUVER, Mr. Speaker, in a tragic accident in Nashville, Tenn., February 17, the life of Patrick Mann Estes and four other prominent Nashvillians were taken. P.M. Estes, over a course of many years, was known and highly respected by not only the Members of the Tennessee delegation but by numerous Members of the Senate and House from other States. These Members join his countless friends and admirers in mourning his passing.

Mr. Estes was eminently successful in his own business of law and insurance. However, he devoted the larger part of his life in a diligent and unselfish effort to improve and build up his country, and especially the land of the South to which he was so devoted. We find inspiration and encouragement in his many deeds, and it is for that reason I take this occasion of paying respect to his life, character, and accomplishments.

Over a course of more than 50 years Mr. Estes stood at the forefront in the various campaigns to protect the American way of life and to give the people of the South an even chance in our national development. He was a pioneer in motor transportation facilities and he did much to foster the building of good highways in Tennessee and throughout the Nation. He helped to organize the Tennessee Good Roads Association and he later became its president. He fostered the organization of the Natchez Trace Association and through his untiring efforts he was able to get much accomplished toward building of the Natchez Trace. His devotion to this project knew no limits. He was always willing to accept responsibility. At one time he was a member of the Tennessee State Legislature. He was a vice president of the United States Chamber of Commerce. He was the national president of the Phi Kappa Sigma fraternity and his efforts and generosity are some of the reasons for the success of this national organization.
During his active and useful years, Mr. Estes kept well informed on Federal legislation and was quick to analyze the results of such legislation on the national economy. Frequently, as a private citizen, he would journey to Washington to discuss legislative bills with his friends in Congress. His viewpoint was always that which would be of the most benefit for the Nation, the independent business, and the average citizen. He was persuasive and vigorous in presenting his position even though it might conflict with his own personal interests. An example of this laudable characteristic can be found in his interest and work in strengthening the antitrust laws and in securing their more forceful execution. From a selfish viewpoint he probably would have benefitted by the monopolistic trend, but his interest in the future of America and the small businessman caused him to be one of the most effective advocates of the strengthening of the Nation's antitrust program. In this connection he felt that the one immediate need was for Congress to amend section 7 of the Clayton Act so as to prevent one corporation from acquiring the assets of another when the result would be to create a monopoly. The original Clayton Act had prevented the acquisition of capital stock where a monopoly would result but monopolistic interests avoided this prohibition by simply acquiring the assets of their competitors. Mr. Estes in letters to me relative to the necessity of this amendment wrote: "I regard this amendment as of extreme importance, I see no advantage in the United States Government spending large sums of money to establish small business, when they will be gobbled up by the trusts as soon as they begin to make their weight felt. In the meantime consolidations have been going on steadily. You will notice in Time one of the most recent was the sale of the large California steel plant to United States Steel. Unless these matters are checked our form of government must necessarily be changed, which I would greatly regret.

These monopolies are very shortsighted in their course, for they constantly contrive by their greed for power and size to bring about a Governmental restriction, etc., of which they so greatly complain. But after all, it might be a wise policy from their standpoint for the reason that they can exist under restrictions, or mold them so as not too greatly hamper them, whereas they would be utterly destructive of the little man, and thus eliminate competition."

Mr. Estes in addition to his private business and his public interest was the scion of his family. He kept in close touch by personal visits and through correspondence with his many relatives throughout the country and he was always happy to give them friendly counsel or material assistance. He was indeed a lovable, capable, and useful man. The good things he did will leave a worthwhile imprint on the lives of many people and of many institutions in the generations to come.
One of the loveliest tributes to him was written in the form of a poem by a gracious relative, Mrs. May Folk Webb, of New York City. It is as follows:
A Tribute to Patrick Mann Estes, January 27, 1872 - February 16, 1947
He lives in the hearts of his fellow men,
By thoughts which he constantly gave to all,
In forgetting self to help other's needs,
And for faithful service to duty's call.

Those who knew him had words of praise and love,
For his quiet and gentle-mannered ways
Of lifting sorrow and of bringing cheer,
To brighten hours of dark laden days.

His deeds have built a monument so high,
That its lofty height is seen far and wide,
Shining with the tender love of his life,
Given in trust to those on the roadside.

Memory can never forget his life,
For it is deeply woven among friends,
And kindness to his family and kin,
Are written where gratitude never ends.

Yes, Patrick Mann Estes will ever live,
In affectionate heart of everyone,
To whom he brought blessings of happiness,
Through his great soul in tune with God's own son.

This is a feeble expression for one so honored
And beloved by thousands of friends.
—May Folk Webb.
February 25, 1947

[May Folk Webb co-authored, with Patrick Mann Estes, the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY].

MARTHA NOEL (8) ESTES
Martha Noel Estes (Mrs. Jos. Pinckney Lawrence) was lauded for her civic leadership in this article of the TENNESSEAN, August 22, 1977:

Mrs. Martha Lawrence, the first woman to serve on the St. Thomas Hospital Association Board, has been re-elected a member of the board, according to James O’Hara, chairman of the board.
She first joined the board in 1968 when Reber Boult was chairman. She served two three-year terms.
MRS. LAWRENCE was a faithful volunteer for 12 years in the old St. Thomas Hospital in the early 1940’s; And working with the Ladies of Charity she
was instrumental in founding the St. Thomas Auxiliary. The former Martha Estes, she is a native Nashvillian and has been a volunteer in many civic endeavors. She was president of the Nashville Junior League from 1932 until 1934 and president of the Ladies of Charity from 1947 until 1950. In the late 1930’s she re-activated the Red Cross Motor Corps, which consisted of a small group of volunteer women who drove two-ton trucks, delivering blood to hospitals. Mrs. Lawrence is presently serving on the governing board of Aquinas College and is an honorary member of St. Mary’s Villa.

HER HUSBAND Joseph P. Lawrence was a principal in the electrical supply firm Hebrick and Lawrence before his retirement. The Lawrences live on Tyne Boulevard.

Mrs. Lawrence has two children by a previous marriage, Gray (Mrs. Robert) Bolster and Sydney Keeble, Jr. She succeeds Arthur Reed to the Associate Board position. Reed has been named to the hospital’s new Development Committee. The Association Board is a group representing the area’s business, religious and civic community, which meets in an advisory capacity to the hospital’s board of directors and administrative staff. St. Thomas Hospital is a 410-bed private, non-profit hospital operated by the Daughters of Charity of St. Vincent dePaul.

THE RICE FAMILY

Katherine Estes (8) Rice Lowe was a brilliant, talented woman who lived in Nashville, Tenn. during the exciting twenties. She mingled with writers well-known at her university, Vanderbilt, and designed beautiful buildings which stand today as testimony to her architectural abilities. She also left a novel which her daughter, Kitty Lowe-Ebersole, hopes to have published. We learn about Katherine Lowe in a letter from Kitty, who also sent information about her brother Harold.

Harold Gladstone Lowe, Jr., is a well-known Nashville news photographer who has earned numerous awards for his work. We include excerpts from his activities.

Donald Rice Lowe, Kitty’s son, has a souvenir cap, courtesy of cousin Senator Estes Kefauver, through the urgings of his mother, who spent many childhood summers with Estes at “Estes Hall”, built in 1825 by Joel (4) Estes. A picture of Don in his precious cap appears elsewhere in this book.

Thomas Jefferson (8) Walker, son of Mattie Sue (7) Rice, exemplified leadership throughout his life in farm organizations in Tennessee, and his tenacity for getting things done resulted in having a huge bridge constructed across the Mississippi River near Dyersburg. The only other way
to get to Kentucky from that area is by a “ferry” which consists of a wooden raft (reminiscent of Huckleberry Finn’s) which holds just a few cars. His community honored him for his efforts with a “Thomas Walker Day”.

Myra Landrum Bacon Rice, the second wife of Ralph Estes (7) Rice, represents Southern graciousness and love of family. She kept in touch throughout her long life (over 90 years) with all the cousins in the Moreau Pinckney line. Having lived at “Estes Hall”, a headquarters of that family branch, she knew them very intimately, since many visited and summered at this homestead. We read of Katherine Lowe, above, as having spent summers there with cousin Estes Kefauver, and, in a biography of Estes Kefauver later on, we read again of his summers at “Estes Hall”, referred to as “Uncle Joe’s” (Joel Henry (6) Estes). Myra’s mother, Minnie Landrum (Bacon), was the third wife of Joel Henry.

A biographical sketch, excerpts from an obituary, and a letter written about her by her pastor tell a small part of the story of the life of Myra Landrum Bacon Rice, one of the best loved of the Estes family ladies.

KATHERINE ESTES (8) RICE LOWE
Katherine Rice (9) Lowe-Ebersole wrote this biographical sketch about her mother:

My mother..., under her “nom de plume” of Katherine D’Este, was a member of the “Fugitives” -- a group of well-known writers at Vanderbilt University in the 1920’s, of which she was the only contributing woman member. Her contemporaries and fellow members included John Crowe Ransom, Merrill Moore, and a number of others of lesser fame. She had nationwide circulation as a poet, contributing to well-known literary magazines of that period. Her one novel, which MacMillan accepted and sent back for re-write... was never re-submitted for publication. However, I, myself, am undertaking to edit it in her stead, and re-submit it for publication, as the story is timeless. There are also quite a few poems (also unpublished ) which I may edit as a follow-up, and even weave into it a biography of this fascinating, indomitable woman who earned world-wide recognition before her untimely death...

Momma was also a renowned architect. Many of the most beautiful houses in Nashville, built between 1930 and 1950, were designed by her, and co-signed by another architect, as she was not licensed. They are still copied today!
HAROLD GLADSTONE (9) LOWE, JR.
Excerpts from biographical notes contributed by his sister, Katherine Rice (9) Lowe-Ebersole:

He was a news photographer for THE NASHVILLE TENNESSEAN from 1960 to 1965. His work was published in LIFE, NEWSWEEK, U'S' NEWS WORLD REPORT and TIME. A photo cover of U.S. NEWS & WORLD REPORT resulted in frequent assignments from that magazine. He was nominated for a Pulitzer Prize for a vote fraud story, was winner of THE TENNESSEAN'S President's Award (Best Picture) over 25 times and won first place in a spot news photo award in 1963. During this time he was their Correspondent and operated the Newspicture Bureau for UPI.

From 1965 to 1972 he was with WEM-TV as a newsman and sound cameraman. He reported and filmed many assignments in Washington, for NBC "Today" and "Nightly News" programs. He is one of the few photographers with clearance to photograph the President in the Oval Office. He filmed and edited a documentary that won him a Nashville Advertising Association "Diamond Award" in 1970.

From February 1973 to August 1976 he worked for WNGE-TV and WSIX radio, both in Nashville, and was a free lance photographer for THE TENNESSEAN. He was with WTVF-TV as a staff news photographer from August 1976 to June 1978. At present he is the Photographic Supervisor, Public Relations, Dept. of Employment Security, Nashville, Tenn.

DONALD RICE (10) LOWE
Katherine Rice (9) Lowe-Ebersole contributed this story about how her son got an "Estes Kefauver" coonskin cap. (See photo of Don "modeling" his hat elsewhere in this book).

You mentioned the late Estes Kefauver in your letter: he and Mama grew up together at her Grandma's [Katherine Klyce Rice] farm down in Brownsville, Tennessee. They were close until Estes' death and Mama [Katherine Estes Rice] and Nancy [Estes' widow] were quite close and corresponded until Mama's death. When Estes ran for the Presidency, his "trademark" was the 'coonskin cap. Don, my son, was captivated by the 'coonskin cap--both of Estes and of Daniel Boone, his favorite TV hero of the time. So he, with Mama's help, wrote Estes a letter requesting a 'coonskin cap. Estes sent it to him in the NEXT MAIL, much to Donny's delight. Here's a snapshot of him, posing in it, with his toy 30-30 Winchester. (He had the flu when it arrived.)

THOMAS JEFFERSON (8) WALKER
Thomas Jefferson Walker Day was celebrated March 19, 1973 in Dyers-
burg, Tennessee, culminating in a banquet in his honor at the Dyersburg State Community College. Here is a sampling of the press coverage of this event:

STATE GAZETTE, March 20, 1973 (permission granted for reprint here)
BANQUET HONORS THOMAS WALKER

... Acting as master of ceremonies, James Putman, president of the Dyer County Farm Bureau, introduced guests who described Walker’s affiliation with their individual organizations. ... Above all other things, Walker was described as holding his devotion to God as the most important factor in his life.

When Putman finished his introduction of the guest of honor, Dr. H.J. Burkett, retired minister of the First Methodist Church of Dyersburg of which Walker was a member, was asked to speak. Burkett told those present that Walker had held positions on the board of trustees, the board of advisors, the building committee, the evangelism committee, and several posts in the church. Walker has also held several positions on the district and conference level in the Methodist Church, according to Dr. Burkett. ...

Walker was presented with a proclamation from Mayor David Lanier naming March 19 as “Thomas J. Walker Day” and commending him on his community activities and contributions. ...

At the end of the speeches of recognition, Walker was presented with a plaque and a sport coat and pair of trousers. Mrs. Walker was presented with a set of cut crystals. Both received the “thanks” of the people of Dyer County.

In his closing remarks, Putman quoted some remarks made by Walker several years before, one of which read, “When we fail to perform the services that we were designed to surrender, we open the door to outside interference.” And another, “It’s not enough to be against, what are you for?”

DYERSBURG MIRROR, March 22, 1973 (now STATE GAZETTE)
(permission granted for reprint here)
FARM BUREAU HONORS THOMAS J. WALKER

... Graduate of the University of Tennessee, College of Agriculture, Class of 1922, Kappa Sigma; Wearer of the Toga, 1921; Scarabbean: Phi Kappa Phi; Editor Orange and White; Editor Tennessee Farmer; Pan-Hellenic Council; Ag. Club; Philo; Y.M.C.A. Council; Publication Council, Alpha Zeta; Phi Delta Epsilon; A.P.E. Carnival Staff 1920; Circus Staff 1920.

TENNESSEE FARM BUREAU NEWS, April 1973 (permission granted for reprint here)
TRIBUTE PAID TO LONG-TIME DYER AGRICULTURAL LEADER
Thomas J. Walker has been an influence on Tennessee and Dyer County Agriculture for over 50 years, and last month the Dyer County Farm Bureau decided to do something about it. In doing so, they involved just about every agricultural agency in the county and some from across the state. Mr. Walker was a charter member and past president of the Dyer County Farm Bureau and has been a board member for many years. As a charter member, he helped in the organization work in 1934, and served as secretary until he was elected president in 1944. He was the first president of the Tennessee Farmers Cooperative, and also served as president of the Dyer Farmers Co-op for many years. He has also served as president of the Tennessee Crop Improvement Association and a former member of the Tennessee Soil Conservation Committee. He helped organize the Dyersburg Production Credit Association, served as as ASC committeeman, and as president of the Dyer County Fair Association.

Thomas Jefferson Walker, Sr. was also instrumental in having a bridge built over the Mississippi River, as noted in this article from the Friday, November 5, 1976 issue of the COMMERCIAL APPEAL of Memphis, Tenn. The interview reported here actually took place on the bridge itself. (Permission granted for reprint here).

Thomas J. Walker on his “Dream Bridge” as it Nears Completion TENNESSEE BRIDGE PLANNER LIVES TO SEE RIVER LINK BECOME REALITY by Jan Taylor

“Caruthersville wanted the bridge right at Caruthersville and Dyer County wanted it closer to them. We finally decided if we couldn’t get together, we would never get a bridge. It was then we agreed to ask the U.S. Engineers to select the best site for the bridge.” Thomas J. Walker

DYERSBURG, Tenn. -- Five men from Tennessee and five from Missouri met in 1949 to start planning and pushing for a bridge to link West Tennessee with the Missouri Bootheel. Twenty-seven years and a lot of ferry rides later the Interstate 155 Mississippi River Bridge will be opened to traffic Dec. 1. Just one of the first five Tennessee planners, Thomas J. Walker, 75, of Dyersburg, is alive to cross it.

“I had never given up hope that the bridge would be built,” Walker said Thursday as he toured the one-third-mile-long bridge that cost $31 million. “There were times that we became mighty discouraged, but the need was there, and it increased through the years.” Walker was appointed by Gov. Gordon Browning to the first Tennessee-Missouri Bridge Commission and he remained for seven years.
“We were just a bunch of ordinary folks. I was a farmer and there were a
couple of bankers and lawyers and one engineer. We didn’t know anything
about bridge building, but we were determined we would find a way to get
one built.”
Walker was a cousin and close friend of the late Sen. Estes Kefauver, who was
interested in the bridge, and his farm was located 15 miles from the river.
“The river was a barrier to trade. You either had to take a ferry across the riv-
er, which many people refused to do, or travel 100 miles to Memphis or Cairo,
Ill. to cross a bridge. Caruthersville is only 25 miles away, but many Dyer
Countians had never been there,” Walker said. . . .
The bridge crossing is located at Boothspoint in Dyer County, about 20 miles
west of Dyersburg, and about 10 miles from Caruthersville. (the compromise
reached between the two towns)
Opera star Marguerite Piazza and Tennessee Gov. Ray Blanton and Missouri
Gov. Christopher ‘Kit’ Bond will help dedicate the bridge Dec. 1. . . .

MYRA LANDRUM BACON RICE
Ralph Estes (7) Rice married Myra Landrum Bacon. These three items
were sent by their son, Milton Bacon (8) Rice:

Excerpts from the STATE GAZETTE, Dyersburg, Tenn., Thurs. Oct. 19, 1978:
MYRA BACON RICE. . . . daughter of Thomas J. and Minnie Landrum Ba-
con. In 1889 after the death of her father in April 1887, the family, which
included her brother, Milton Bacon, moved to Ripley, Tenn., to reside at
“Grasmere” the home of Marshall Daniel Majors, who was married to a sis-
ter of her mother. She attended the Ripley city schools until the remarriage
of her mother to Joel Henry Estes on Dec. 9, 1904, after which the family
moved to “Estes Hall” in Haywood Co., Tenn. She attended Belmont Col-
lege in Nashville and taught school in Haywood Co. until she married Ralph
Estes Rice on May 28, 1919 and made Dyersburg, Tenn. her home until her
death, just six days short of her 92nd birthday.

MYRA B. RICE. . . . served as Regent of the Key Corner Chapter of DAR,
president of the Dyersburg Woman’s Club and was a member of the Hillside
Garden Club.

A letter to Milton Bacon Rice, dated Nov. 11, 1978:
Dear Milton: Your mother was indeed a very special person. There develop-
ed a wonderful relationship between us, and I was so grateful. This has happened with a few other persons across the years, and it becomes one of the joys of the Christian ministry.

Certain words come to mind when I think of Mrs. Rice: gentleness, alertness of mind, no deep prejudice - rather an openness to ideas and people, a natural courtesy and politeness. There are other words of description, but these let you know how she impressed me.

May God Bless You. May the years ahead be filled with joy because of the memories which are yours.

(Signed) Robert D. Bryant

ALBERT CAREY (6) ESTES DESCENDANTS

Senator (Carey) Estes (8) Kefauver has earned himself a place of honor in American history. The most illustrious of all the contemporary Estes, a biography of him, summarized here, gives a comprehensive portrait of the public and private lives of this famous, indomitable, American statesman. The summary recounts a childhood incident that helped shape his character, how he stood up to a political boss and the giants of industry, and how he believed in the “dignity of every human being.”

His wife, Nancy Pigott Kefauver, was a talented artist, and, after the Senator’s death, was appointed by President Kennedy to select appropriate paintings and objets d’art for each of our embassies around the world (all by American artists). Some of Nancy’s background and accomplishments are depicted in excerpts from four newspaper articles.

Ada Virginia (8) Estes, (movie name, Virginia Bradford), left her native Memphis, Tenn. for Hollywood and stardom in the 1920’s. She made four films, starring in one and playing the second female lead in the other three. The NEW YORK TIMES review of her starring film, “The Wreck of the Hesperus” is quoted and summarized here. Lead-ins of the other three films are included to show the calibre of actors with whom she worked (leading men such as Ronald Coleman and Warner Baxter). One of her films was the screen adaptation of the well-known George Kelly play, CRAIG’S WIFE. Her love of another form of art, painting, won out over acting, and she abandoned a promising movie career for the life of an artist in London.

Virginia’s sister, Grace Estes, of Studio City, Calif., wrote that Virginia was said to have been the most beautiful woman in Hollywood. A photo of her appears elsewhere in this book. Grace wrote, “Virginia established three large apartments in London, quit the picture business during WWII, opening a place for our American soldiers. She now owns one guest house and one large studio. She is an artist as her beloved life work. She was with DeMille a few years -- also at Universal Studios.”
Francis Moreau (7) Estes had a fascinating career and a long life. He was a miner of gold, platinum and silver in South America, and lived to the age of 91. His widow writes a vignette about him.

(CAREY) ESTES (8) KEFAUVER

STANDING UP FOR THE PEOPLE, a biography of the late Senator Estes Kefauver by Harvey Swados, published by E.P. Dutton, N.Y., N.Y., is an intimate portrait of the man. A summary of the salient events of his life, as covered in this book, follows:

When Estes was eleven years old he and his older brother, Robert, and some other friends, were swimming in the Tellico River in Tennessee (not too far away from “Estes Hall” in Haywood Co., where Estes spent many summers). Robert, who was not as good a swimmer as Estes, started to go under and called out for help. But it was too late when Estes, who was swimming quite a distance away, reached him. Estes gave Robert artificial respiration, but got no response from the unconscious Robert. The boys carried the limp body home, and Robert died several days later.

Estes always thought he had to over-compensate to his parents because of their loss of Robert. From then on he seemed to spend more time in his room, studying to better himself, reading biographies and histories. Nearly fifty years after this tragedy, just a few days before his own death, Estes confided to a close member of his staff:

If there is anything to religion... I ought to see my brother Robert again. I suppose it’s odd, but I wonder to myself, if we’d meet, would he be a grown man? (p.3)

Well-heeded advice from his mother developed Estes’ resilience, his gentleness, and his altruism:

She urged him to turn his stumbling blocks into stepping stones... She instilled in him the moral righteousness that served later as a kind of ethical base for his own brand of Populism. “Leave no tender word unsaid.” she wrote to him... “Do good while life shall last.” (p. 6)

His first political experience came when he and his father nailed “HE KEPT US OUT OF WAR” posters in support of Woodrow Wilson on trees in his native heavily Republican Monroe County. That was in 1916, and the next year, on a trip to Washington with his mother, he met Cousin Joe Folk, [Joseph Wingate (7) Folk] the former Governor of Missouri. To Folk’s query on what he wanted to be, he answered decisively, “a lawyer”. By high school his political goals were set. When signing a classmate’s autograph book, he wrote under his name, “AMBITION — TO BE PRESIDENT.” (p. 4)
Estes was constantly being accused of being a "darling of the Communists." Mr. Swados gives the details of one of these occasions and the amusing and caustic answer Estes had for his major antagonist, a political boss in Tennessee:

... an advertisement that appeared on June 10, 1948 in every newspaper in the state of Tennessee (read): ESTES KEFAUVER ASSUMES THE ROLE OF A PET COON. (The above accusations were charged to Estes. Kefauver replied) "The coon is a clean animal; it washes its food before eating. The coon is an American animal; it is found nowhere else in the world. The coon is a courageous animal; it can lick its weight in dogs any day. A coon has rings around its tail. ... But this is one coon that will never have a ring through his nose." He added, "The coon is an easy animal to domesticate, but a mighty hard little critter to put a collar on." But the clincher came when the candidate announced defiantly, "I may be a coon, but I'm not Mr. Crump's pet coon." (Mr. Crump was E.H. Crump, a political boss in Tennessee at that time). (p. 37)

Kefauver was a strong advocate for governmental reform. He thought Congress should be more responsive to the people's needs. He opposed the electoral college, calling it:

"a loaded pistol pointed at our system of government. ... It's continued existence ... is a game of Russian roulette. Once the antiquated procedures trigger a loaded cylinder, it may be too late for the needed corrections." (p. 25)

He was one of the "architects" of NATO and, as Chairman of the Senate Judiciary Committee's Subcommittee on Antitrust and Monopoly, attacked the auto industry, oil companies, the "electric block's conspiracy," and the drug industry. His probings into the operations of the drug companies exposed the misuse of antibiotics, and forced drug companies to put warnings on these drugs. And, in the thalidomide expose, Senator Kefauver played the leading role. But he received more notoriety from his televised crime combatting role than from any of his other activities:

It had been one thing to read about faceless mobsters testifying before the committee as it moved from city to city. It was quite another to see them - and their political and law-enforcement buddies - on your television screen, squirming and wriggling under a barrage of questions from Halley, while Estes Kefauver, the MONITOR put it, scared the hell out of them. (pp.62 and 63)
It is ironic that the coonskin-capped mountain man, Davy Crockett, defeated our ancestor, Capt. (War of 1812) Joel Estes, the landed gentleman, for the Tennessee State Legislature in the early 1820's and, about a century and a quarter later, Joel's descendant, cousin Estes Kefauver, adopted Davy Crockett's coonskin cap as his political symbol.

Kefauver inadvertently did the late President Kennedy a favor by beating him out as the Democratic vice-presidential candidate to run with Adlai Stevenson in 1956 against the unbeatable General Eisenhower. Mr. Swados tells how the defeat turned out to be a plus for Kennedy. It could have ruined his chances of becoming president four years later, had he won the nomination in 1956:

The lesson was not lost on John F. Kennedy, as he later revealed in an interview with columnist Bob Considine. . . . "Joe would have been the politician of the family, not me. . . . Joe would have beaten Estes Kefauver last summer for the Vice Presidential nomination, where I just missed. It would have been a Stevenson-Kennedy Ticket." He paused and grinned. "And Eisenhower would have knocked his brains out. Right now, Joe would be picking up the broken pieces of his political career." The young Senator paused again. "I guess I owe a lot to Estes," he said reflectively. (pp.114 and 115)

From Harvey Swados' portrait of Senator Estes Kefauver, one attribute stands out: his love, respect, and concern for all people. He saw:

... the dignity of every human being [as the] cement [that] was needed to bind men together. On that foundation he would have built a broader, more enduring government than this planet has ever seen. (p. 55)

NANCY PATERSON PIGOTT
(Carey) Estes (8) Kefauver married Nancy Paterson Pigott. These newspaper items were excerpted from material sent by Nancy (8) Kefauver Fooshee, Estes' sister, of Knoxville, Tenn.:

From the MADISONVILLE DEMOCRAT; May 22, 1935:

KEFAUVER—PIGOTT Announcement was made in Chattanooga Sunday by Mr. and Mrs. Stephen J. Pigott, of Glasgow, Scotland, of the engagement of their daughter, Nancy Paterson, to Estes Kefauver, of Chattanooga. The marriage will be an event of late summer, taking place in Glasgow.

Miss Pigott spent the past fall in Chattanooga visiting her aunt, Mrs. John L. Hutcheson, and uncle, Samuel Thatcher Lewis. Her mother was the former Miss Mary Lewis, of Chattanooga.
Her father, formerly of New York, is a graduate of Columbia University. He is managing director of John Brown Co., Ltd., Clyde shipbuilders, Clydebank, Scotland, where the Cunard Liner, Queen Mary, is now under construction. Miss Pigott was educated at the Park School of Glasgow. She attended the Glasgow School of Art, finishing with a D.A. degree and diploma of design and mural decoration. She studied art and drawing in Paris also studied in London, where she worked for the imperial teaching diploma in Greek, operatic and ball-room dancing.

LONG ISLAND PRESS, Sunday, April 24, 1966
WIDOWS MOLD NEW LIVES IN ADOPTED HOME

To stay or go home, that’s the question for Washington widows. Many stay in seclusion or in the limelight, and many make new lives for themselves. Such for example, was Nancy Kefauver, now a busy housewife, artist and State Department consultant.

By Kelly Smith, WASHINGTON (AP) – Mrs. Estes Kefauver walks up a narrow brick alley off embassy row, pushes aside a battered door and climbs steps to an artist’s studio above an old garage.

She laughs, “Hi, everyone...” She dons a faded blue smock and picks up a paint brush. Ten years ago this lovely, green-eyed woman stood beside her husband in hope and heartbreak as the tall Tennessee senator traveled coast to coast with a handshake and a coonskin cap.

Those were the days when Kefauver was a household word a result of his investigations into organized crime, days of fighting for two presidential nominations, campaigning for vice president on the Adlai Stevenson ticket and finally, settling back into the Senate.

Suddenly, one August night in 1963, Kefauver died and his widow, Nancy, faced decisions:

WHETHER to return to Tennessee or remain in Washington, whether to further her husband’s work (a widow often is offered her husband’s unexpired term), whether to work and where, and eventually, how to mold and cope with a new identity. 

“I’ve been in Washington longer than I’ve been anywhere in my life,” said Nancy Kefauver, reminiscing in an interview. She chose to stay where she and her lawyer husband first came in 1939.

She turned down suggestions that she succeed her husband in the Senate, saying, “My first responsibility is to my children. I am not trained or qualified for public office.

“THE AVERAGE wife isn’t equipped to carry on. I was simply a housewife and an artist. I decided I had to work. I had to expand my (art) studio and teach fulltime — I had three children left to get through college.”

......
WASHINGTON -- The drab look of the walls of the American embassies in foreign countries almost made red haired, green eyed Nancy Kefauver explode when she visited them officially with her husband, the late Senator Estes Kefauver.

“They often looked so dreary, there was nothing to show someone applying for a visa what our country is like…”

.... in January 1963 the President [Kennedy] appointed Nancy Kefauver the first Advisor on Fine Arts for the Department of State.

PERSONAL FRIEND OF THE KENNEDYS — “I know President and Mrs. Kennedy very well and we used to talk about the lack of representation of our culture abroad. . . .

“The day I took office I was told that new chancellories had been completed in Dublin and Mexico City. ‘OK,’ they said, we want American art on the walls of those buildings in two months.”

Today, collections of examples of American art now grace the walls of 76 of 112 American embassies from Togo to Malta. Twenty-seven other embassies have requested collections. . . .

They [Nancy’s office in the State Department] publish a monthly Program Progress bulletin which includes a message from Nancy Kefauver, news from each embassy, and three or four pictures...

.... The job begins with a request from an ambassador and subsequent discussions in which Mrs. Kefauver learns his personal tastes and he learns “that as he represents the United States in diplomacy, so he should represent the whole of the American contribution in art, not his personal taste”....

OBSERVE MANY TABOOS — NANCY SAYS, “There are taboos to be observed. A pig is a problem in Indonesia -- it’s considered a filthy animal. No depressing photographs of bums in the Bowery. In the Middle East the bottom of the foot is an insult. No race riots -- no graphic nudes in the Near East and no cows in India. . . .”

ADA VIRGINIA (8) ESTES
Ada Virginia Estes, (stage name Virginia Bradford) was a silent screen actress. According to NEW YORK TIMES FILM REVIEWS, published by the NEW YORK TIMES, with Arno Press, in 1970, she appeared in four films in the late 1920’s, all reviewed by Mordaunt Hall: (1) THE WRECK OF THE HESPERUS, her only starring film, suggested by Longfellow’s poem of the same name; then as the second female lead in three others: (2) CHICAGO, adapted from the play by Maurine Watkins; (3) TWO LOVERS, based on Baron Orczy’s novel of the same name; and (4) CRAIG’S WIFE, based on George Kelly’s play.
In THE WRECK OF THE HESPERUS, the rest of the cast were: Sam DeGrasse, Francis Ford, Frank Marion, Alan Hale, Ethel Wales, Josephine Norman, Milton Holmes, James Aldine and Budd Fine. It was directed by Elmer Clifton. In his review of this film in the November 22, 1927 TIMES, Hall says of director Clifton, “He shows imagination so far as his ship and storm are concerned, but when it comes to handling a human being, he causes them to obey and that’s all. It is quite obvious that Mr. Clifton might have elicited really worthy performances from some of his cast, for Virginia Bradford does exceedingly well in the circumstances...”

The Captain of the Hesperus, Slocum (Sam Degrasse) has problems with his daughter, Gale, (Virginia Bradford) whom he takes to sea “for company”. He also takes on board her lover for a three year stint as punishment for having tried to elope with his daughter. That was asking for trouble. The lover, John Hazzard (Francis Ford) leaps into the sea to escape and safely reaches shore. A tremendous storm comes up, and Hall in his review tells the strange tale of Hazzard’s rescue of the Captain’s daughter, “Gale is too dazed by her father’s actions, so terribly in love with Hazzard that she does not even move when water is tearing down the companionway. The Captain then performs the task of binding the girl to the mast, while Hazzard ashore is ingeniously arranging a rescue by means of a horse. Incidentally, this animal eyes Hazzard on two occasions in much the same way as the spectators may look at him when they perceive him going forth in a supposedly raging sea after tying a rope to the horse.”

In CHICAGO, playing at the Gaiety Theatre, reviewed December 24, 1927, which was directed by Frank Urson, the cast of characters was: Phyllis Haver, Victor Varconi, Eugene Palette, VIRGINIA BRADFORD, Clarence Burton, Warner Richmond, T. Roy Barnes, Sidney D’Albrook, Otto Lederer, May Robson, Julia Faye, Robert Edeson, Viola Louie and others.

TWO LOVERS, at the Embassy Theatre, was reviewed March 21, 1928. Directed by Fred Niblo, the cast was: Vilma Banky, Ronald Colman, Noah Beery, Nigel de Bruller, VIRGINIA BRADFORD, Helen Jerome Eddy, Eugenie Bessefer, Paul Lukas, Fred Esmelton, Harry Allen, Marcella Daly, Scott Mattrow and Lydia Yeamans Titus.

FRANCIS MOREAU (7) ESTES
In a letter from his second wife, Zula Nebhut Estes, we read supplemental biographical material on Francis Moreau Estes, who is covered in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY:

Frank was the superintendent of a mining company in South America, mining gold, platinum and silver. He gave a large amount of gold fish hooks that had been dredged while mining in South America to the Smithsonian Institution in Washington.
Frank was a tall handsome man and a healthy one. He lived to be 91 years old and was active until a few months before he passed away. He was a very smart man and a very sweet gentle one.

BEDFORD MITCHELL (5) ESTES DESCENDANTS

Emily Alston (6) Estes Snedecor, and her minister husband, Dr. George Snedecor, were pioneers for black evangelization and education in the South. A bulletin from the black educational institution they actively supported all their lives (now part of the University of Alabama) gives some biographical data on these dedicated Christians.

Jesse Carlos (8) Maxwell, Jr., grandson of Emily and James Snedecor, is representative of the numerous businessmen in the Estes family. He advanced from a cement salesman to become the owner of over 20 plants. He is now President of Kyle-Gifford-Hall, Inc., of Scottsdale, Ga. A brief outline of his life from high school graduation to date sums up his accomplishments.

Estes (7) Snedecor, Sr., a paraplegic from childhood, had an indomitable spirit, and led a distinguished, exemplary life, as evidenced in a brochure published by a clinic bearing his name.

JAMES GEORGE SNEDECOR

James George Snedecor married Emily Alston (6) Estes. The following material about him was sent by Harriet (7) Snedecor Somerville, of Aliceville, Ala. It comes from an article "A Glance at the Past" in the STILLMAN BULLETIN, Stillman College, Tuscaloosa, Ala., April, 1976. She added this explanatory note: "Stillman was founded for the purpose of preparing black Presbyterians for the ministry." (Permission for reprint here granted by Stillman Institute now a part of the University of Alabama).

The third period in Stillman's history was successfully guided by Dr. James G. Snedecor and Reverend W.E. Hutchinson. Dr. Snedecor became the Superintendent on October 1, 1903 after having served a pastorate in Birmingham at the Woodlawn Church. He had been a member of the Executive Committee of Colored Evangelization for several years and come to know the importance of the school. Dr. Snedecor's greatest challenge was the securing of financial support for the Institute which had grown from an enrollment of 6 and a faculty of 2 in 1816 to 72 students and 4 faculty by 1903. The PCUS Church had not fully become aware of its role in the support of Black people especially as it related to the Church. Much of Dr. Snedecor's time was spent visiting churches, and telling the Stillman story.
Wherever possible, he would ask for a free will offering for the College. Sometimes he would be accepted, but many times he would be turned down. Perhaps Dr. Snedecor's greatest contribution throughout his 13 years at Stillman was his awakening of the church to the fact that they owed a duty to Black people. Because of ill health, Dr. Snedecor resigned his position in the spring of 1916 and on November 20, 1916, he passed away...

The same BULLETIN tells that "Mrs. James G. Snedecor" [Emily Alston (6) Estes] came to the Institute as Dean of Women in 1922 and left in 1929, and that the Emily Estes Snedecor [nurses training school] Building was erected the year she retired, 1929.

JESSE CARLOS (8) MAXWELL, JR.
Jesse Carlos Maxwell, Jr. contributed this outline of his varied activities since high school graduation. He is representative of many successful business men in the Estes family:


ESTES (7) SNEDECOR
This undated brochure about the Estes Snedecor, R. Memorial Amputee Clinic, of Portland, Ore., was supplied by Estes Snedecor, Jr. (Reprinted with permission of the Rehabilitation Institute of Oregon, Portland, Ore.)

ESTES SNEDECOR, SR. -- ONE LEGGED, BUT NOT CRIPPLED
Last month, the Portland Rotary Foundation donated more than $10,000 to the amputee clinic at Good Samaritan. The story of this donation and the man who inspired it began 90 years ago, at the close of the 19th century...
In 1897, a ten-year-old boy named Estes Snedecor fell and bruised his hip
severely. The child was bedridden for two years with osteomyelitis (infection of the bone) and finally, a railroad surgeon was called to amputate the boy’s right leg at the hip.

In spite of his leg amputation, the boy went on to lead an active social and physical life and to become an accomplished lawyer and judge. It was said that Mr Snedecor had two philosophies regarding his amputation; “one legged, but not crippled” and “the loss of a leg does not necessarily put one’s personality on crutches.”

One of eight children of a Presbyterian minister, Mr. Snedecor was born in a log cabin near Safety Harbor, Fla. on Dec. 21, 1887. He received two degrees with honors from the University of Alabama at Tuscaloosa. Moving to Portland in 1910, Mr. Snedecor practiced law until his appointment as a U.S. Referee in Bankruptcy, a position he held until his retirement in 1969.

Mr. Snedecor was an active participant in Portland civic, social and legislative affairs. And although he never used a prosthesis, he was an avid sportsman as well. Mr. Snedecor enjoyed tennis, rowing, and swimming, and was an excellent golfer. He also enjoyed mountaineering and in 1911 climbed 11,000-foot Mt. Hood with the aid of a crutch.

On May 15, 1974, Estes Snedecor died at the age of 86. After his death, the Portland Rotary Foundation began a memorial fund in his honor. Mr. Snedecor had been an esteemed Rotarian and at age 33 had served as president of Rotary International, the youngest man ever to hold that office. Under the direction of Mr. Snedecor’s life-long friend, Edward C. Sammons, 10,350 was collected from volunteer donations. The money was given to the Good Samaritan Hospital Foundation to aid indigent patients at the Estes Snedecor, Sr. Memorial Amputee Clinic.

The donation allows the purchase of artificial limbs for needy amputees who otherwise could not afford them.
THE ESTES FAMILY OF ITALY

Much has been written on the Dukes of Ferrara of the House of Este and their progeny, famous and infamous. Caius Activius, or Azzo, 390 A.D., is the first Este of record, but his proud renaissance descendants claimed much earlier ancestry. Just as Virgil concocted a pedigree for Augustus Caesar, tracing him back to Aeneas and the Trojan War, Ariosto traced the Estes back to Hector and Priam.

The Estes of the Renaissance were a fascinating, motley group, and their good and evil have been celebrated in many media: statuary, paintings, prose, poetry, and even piano compositions. The remains of three of their palatial homes are still extant and may be visited, and likenesses of Estes in statuary and paintings may be seen in some of the great museums of the world. The legendary opulence which surrounded them even prompted a modern luxury hotel in Italy to borrow the Este name for itself.

The CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY states that we are probably descended from Francesco Esteuse (Este), a natural son of Leonello (1407-1450) who “went to Burgundy and afterward to England.” These words were written on the back of a portrait of him which in 1939 was in a collection of paintings of the Estes near Ferrara.

We endeavor with a few items to give an overview of this many-faceted, colorful family. They played a vital part in the history of Italy. Politically, they were Guelphs (supporters of the Pope), in conflict with the Ghibellines (supporters of the Emperor). Ippolito d’Este became a Cardinal; and Lucrezia Borgia, second wife of Alfonso d’Este, Duke of Ferrara, was the natural daughter of Pope Alexander VI. (Alfonso was her third husband).

The Estes were great patrons of the arts. Ercole d’Este I (1431-1505) had two daughters who were renowned for their beauty, Beatrice and Isabella. Portraits of them are in museums today. Isabella had her portrait painted by Leonardo da Vinci and Titian, and is thought by some art experts to have been the model for da Vinci’s world-famous “Mona Lisa” now at the Louvre in Paris.

After Ferrara was incorporated into the Papal States in 1598, the Estes still ruled Modena and Reggio, but, with Ferrara, the family lost its political power. Ercole d’Este III was the last duke. He was deposed in 1796 by the French and died in 1803. Maria Beatrice d’Este, his daughter, married Archduke Ferdinand of Austria, son of Emperor Francis I, who
founded the House of Austria-Este. Their son and grandson, Francis IV and Francis V, ruled as dukes of Modena, Massa, and Carrara, when the Duchy of Modena was restored in 1815. Francis V was expelled in 1859, and in 1860 his territories were annexed to the Kingdom of Sardinia.

So the Estes had a long tenure in Italy. From their beginnings in 390 until the mid-19th century, over 14½ centuries, the House of Este played a prominent role in the history of Italy and also in the founding of royal houses in other European countries.

From ART BULLETIN, V, we read of the statuary and other decorations in the Este castle at Ferrara, Italy.

At Tivoli, one finds the remains of two Este houses — one a castle and the other a villa. These are covered in a publication by the editors of REALITES magazine.

In a letter, the manager of the modern Villa d'Este dispels the myth that it, a luxury hotel, has any direct connection with the Este family.

To give a feeling for what kind of people the renaissance Estes were, we include three items: (1) the poem "My Last Duchess" by Robert Browning tells of a murder committed by one of the Dukes of Ferrara; (2) a poem by Ariosto, chief genealogist and poet of the Estes, written for their marriage, extolls Alfonso d'Este, Duke of Ferrara, and Lucrezia Borgia; and (3) a wall inscription from the Castello Estense (Este Castle) in Ferrara, in Latin, with its English translation, capsulizes some of the highlights of the history of the flamboyant Estes who lived within the castle walls.

ESTE CASTLE, FERRARA, ITALY

(Permission to reprint these passages was given by the author, David R. Coffin.)

In July 1577 the Ferrarese painter Bartolomeo Faccini was killed by falling from a temporary scaffolding set up in the court of the Este Castle at Ferrara.
Faccini and his brother Girolamo had just completed decorating the four walls
of the courtyard with frescoes depicting two hundred of the most notable mem-
bers of the Este family which then ruled Ferrara. According to Cesare Cittadel-
la, the Faccini had included a portrait of the contemporary duke, Alfonso II,
with those of his ancestors. Since Alfonso II objected to the inclusion of his
portrait, the artist had to erase it. It was only after all the scaffolding was re-
moved that Bartolomeo Faccini discovered that he had forgotten to destroy
the name and arms of the Duke which had been below this portrait. It was this
which caused the erection of a temporary scaffolding from which Faccini plung-
ed to his death.

Of these frescoes in the courtyard of the Castle there are preserved now only
the faintest remains of three frescoes showing six noble Estes. Cittadella in the
eighteenth century, although lamenting the condition of the frescoes at that
time, does give a more complete description of the painting than can be made
from the present remains: “Here as in chiaroscuro were painted various com-
partments divided by colonnades and frames, forming, as it were, many niches
in which were painted standing portraits of these illustrious personages much
greater than life size, done in a bright bronze color and highlighted with the
greatest skill as if gilded statues, arranging two images in each division, and on
the pedestals, painted beneath, are depicted their noble arms with the names
of the Princes.

In 1641 the engraver Catarino Doino created in honor of the Duke of Modena
a series of prints depicting the Estes rulers of Ferrara. According to his preface,
Doino requested Antonio Carola to contribute brief lives of the Estes to accom-
pany the thirteen engravings. Each print is composed of a pair of portraits de-
rived from the frescoes by the Faccini on the Castle at Ferrara. That these en-
gravings are related to the frescoes at Ferrara is proven by the fact that the
first print portraying Almerico and Tedaldo, the first and second marquises of
Ferrara, resembles very closely the faded remains of the lower right panel still
extant on the Castle.

Five years later, when a new edition of Gasparo Sardi’s history of Ferrara was
brought out, the frescoes again served as a source for another set of engraved
portraits of the Este marquises and dukes which faced each chapter in the book.
There are eleven of these illustrations containing twenty-two portraits. . . .
There is, however, more evidence for the reconstruction of these genealogical
frescoes than just the seventeenth century engravings. In the Ashmolean Mu-
seum at Oxford are twenty-four drawings, each showing a pair of members of
the Este family. They are full length figures standing before an architectural
setting which generally includes columns, doors, and niches. In the niches are
often depicted small statues of allegorical figures in classic guise. In addition
to the Oxford drawings there are four drawings in the British Museum at Lon-
don, which belong to the same series, and two privately owned in England.
At Florence in the Gabinetto dei Disegni of the Uffizi there is a drawing of the
same nature, but its height probably precludes its belonging to the same series
as the English drawings. However, it is certainly a drawing by the same hand
and belongs to this project of a series of genealogical portraits of the Este family.

There is no question that these drawings were executed by the sixteenth century Neapolitan artist and archaeologist Pirro Ligorio.

Pirro Ligorio, who was born at Naples in 1513 or 1514, entered the service of Alfonso II d'Este, Duke of Ferrara, on December 1, 1568, as Ducal antiquarian to succeed Enea Vico.

His first contract with the Este family occurred when he was hired by Ippolito II d'Este, the Cardinal of Ferrara and uncle of Duke Alfonso II, as an antiquarian, in 1549. When the Cardinal of Ferrara had to retire to North Italy in 1555 in disfavor with Pope Paul IV, Ligorio soon turned up, in 1557, in the Papal service as Architect of the Vatican, a position which he held also under Pope Pius IV.

Among the drawings by Ligorio of the Este nobles two in the British Museum (nos. 1947-3-5-1 and 1947-3-5-2) correspond to the fragments of fresco preserved on the Este Castle at Ferrara. On the other hand, several of the Oxford and British Museum drawings have also been the source for the engravings by Doino and the illustrations in Sardi's history of Ferrara. For example, the British Museum drawing (no. 1947-3-5-2) with portraits of Fulco II and Bonfazio IV was used for the Sardi engraving of the Marques Almerico and Tedaldo.

Ligorio, of course, did not execute the frescoes on the Ferrarese Castle depicting the members of the Este family. The painting itself, as we have seen, was carried out by the Faccini brothers. However, Ligorio must have planned and arranged this series of portraits, and the drawings probably represent the remains of a manuscript, or possibly a scroll, which was presented to the Duke for his approval. It would require a learned man, such as the Duke's antiquarian, to select from Pigna's history of the Este the personages who were to be depicted and to arrange them, as Ligorio has, in pairs, usually of brothers or father and son. That the historical source for these genealogical portraits of the Este's was the genealogical tree in the history of the family first published at Ferrara in 1570 by the Ducal Secretary G.B. Pigna is proven by the fact that Ligorio specifies a date in relation to an Este noble and notes it is his inscription below the picture only when Pigna does.

Originally there must have been one hundred drawings by Ligorio for the frescoes, since the inscription which formerly stood in the court below the painting specifies that two hundred nobles of the Este family were depicted. There are preserved, therefore, thirty-one of the original drawings, including the Florentine example, but an idea of some of the other portraits is furnished by the engravings... with the extant fragments of painting there are preserved at least seventy-two out of the original two hundred portraits.

The Este family of Ferrara had long been interested in the genealogy of their house, and legendary accounts of the origin of the family date back to the Middle Ages. In the thirteenth century Paolo Marro claimed that the Estes were descended from a Trojan prince Martus who attacked Milan.

... In the late Quattrocento the nobility of Ferrara was so interested in
French romances, such as TRISTAN and PALAMEDES, that they not only named their children after the heroes and heroines of these romances but desired their own versions of such tales. This is the source of inspiration of the great Ferrarese poems of Biondo, Ariosto, and Tasso. In all these poems the authors introduce references to the genealogy of the Estes and their most notable deeds. So Biondo in ORLANDO INNAMORATO specifies his Ruggiero as the ancestor of the Estes, and Ruggiero, in his turn, was descended from Hector of Troy. Later Biondo describes a loggia decorated with the exploits of four of the Este rulers. Ariosto continues the story begun by Biondo and in ORLANDO FURIOSO (Canto III) has the magician Merlin summon up for Bradamante the shades of the future nobles of the Este family as Vergil reveals in the AENEID the descent of Augustus from Aeneas. Finally Tasso has the wizard in GERUSALEMME LIBERATA (Canto XVII) point out to Rinaldo his Este ancestry back to the Roman Caius Atius as it was depicted on a wondrous shield.

In the mid sixteenth century the Ducal secretary of Ercole II d'Este, Cinzio Giraldi, out of deference to his master, expanded the legendary genealogy of the Estes to include the ancient hero Hercules as ancestor of the family. Giraldi in his commentary on Ferrara and the Estes recounts the older legends of descent from the Trojan Antenor and even the Biblical Noah, but then he adds: "I can scarcely be persuaded that it (the Este race) had its origin from the ordinary beginnings of mortals... Wherefore I come generally to the conclusion that I believe that the Este race (which we have developed more fully in Lydian meter in our Hercule) is descended from ancient Hercules... Hence I have always considered those who taught that the Este princes received their origin from the most noble family of Gauls much more correct than others thought, for I know that the ancient Hercules whom we believe to be the author of this race, having conquered Gervon and overcome the Pyrenees, proceeded into Gaul. There he married Galata, daughter of the King of the Celts... By her, Hercules had a son Galatis who, when he succeeded his grandfather in the kingdom (for Hercules went down into Italy from Gaul) wished the Celts to be called Gauls (Gallos) by the addition of the letter L to his name. I would believe that the royal families of Gaul come from his progeny.

Thence, I cannot deny, just as water comes together in a stream from a spring, comes this very noble Este family, which now among the others of Italy, however illustrious, occupies a princely rank, and I must agree with those who testify that this outstanding family has risen from the most illustrious nobility of the Gauls. But if this which is repeated above should seem much too much to some, I ask that this indulgence be given me, and I ask them to be no less fair to me, because I carry the origin of this famous family back to Hercules, than Roman antiquity was to Livy, since he testified that Mars was the progenitor of the family of Romulus, founder of the Roman Empire."

The ducal secretary of Alfonso II d'Este, G.B. Pigna, then published in 1570 his history of the Estes in which he mentions only briefly that the Estes were
descended from the Trojans. Pigna, however, by means of a genealogical tree added to his book, as well as by the text, works out in an historical manner the continuous descent of the Este from the Roman Calus Atius. This desire to prove their Roman ancestry provokes the Este's great desire to collect and own all ancient Roman inscriptions, and some forgeries, which mention the family of Atius, since it was common belief that the name Este was derived from Atius.

As has been noted, Pigna's history is the source for Ligorio's genealogical drawings, but these drawings and frescoes derived from them are not the only example in the pictorial arts of the Este interest in their genealogy. Cinzio Giraldi relates that the painter Girolamo da Carpi painted for Ercole II a series of portraits of the Este rulers of Ferrara, commencing with Azzo IV, on the royal palace at Copparo. These paintings which were destroyed in 1808, were probably executed sometime between 1542 and about 1547. The dates of these two sets of genealogical portraits, one in the forties, the other in the seventies, correspond to one of the most troublesome political problems—although they had many—which bothered the Ferrarese rulers during the sixteenth century. This was the question of order of precedence particularly with the Medici rulers of Florence at the Papal, Imperial, and various royal courts of Europe... In the controversy regarding precedence the principal argument used by the Estes and feared by the Medici was the continuous lineage of the Estes as rulers of Ferrara and their earlier attainment than the Medici to the rank of Duke. It was on “the antiquity of family, the antiquity of the rank of Duke, the antiquity (as Santi reports) of the city of Ferrara, the nobility of the many great German houses related with that of the Este, and the antiquity of the states dependent and subject” to Alfonso II that the Estes rested their case. Venceslao Santi has already shown how this quarrel regarding precedence was the motivating force for the numerous histories of Ferrara and of the Estes which appeared in the sixteenth century, and that it was particularly Pigna's history, published in 1570, which was the official Ferrarese instrument of propaganda for their cause. Actually Pigna's book was based upon the preliminary work of Girolamo Faletti, the Ferrarese ambassador at Venice, who died in 1564, Faletti had also begun a genealogical tree of the Estes which was completed by Pigna and published in 1565 in an engraving by Enea Vico. Pigna also relates that there was a decoration in the Ducal museum at Ferrara a large genealogical tree based upon the investigations of the earlier Ferrarese historian Alessandro Sardi on which were listed “those families of German princes, and the other nobles which there have been from the Roman republic until now.” Not only were the diplomats, lawyers, and historians involved in the dispute but, as Santi notes, “as Pigna is the historian of the controversy, Tasso is the poet.” Tasso’s genealogical shield in the GERULSALEMNE LIBERATA is based upon the research of historians such as Alessandro and Gasparo Sardi, Cinzio Giraldi, and Faletti. In fact, after Pigna’s death in 1575 Tasso attempted to succeed him as historian of the Estes. Although unsuccessful in this, the poet later wrote a dialogue, unpublished until the nineteenth century, entitled DELLA PRECEDENZA. Tasso’s epic GERULSALEMNE is not his only poetry
Estes in Renaissance Italy

concerned with praise of the antiquity and nobility of the Estes, for the poet wrote two sonnets upon the genealogical paintings by the Faccini in the courtyard at Ferrara, and on December 10, 1581, Tasso wrote... "I am thinking of making a small poem about each of the princes of the House of Este, who is depicted in the courtyard; I should like it, therefore, if you could send me the tree for the House and the History of Pigna which is among my other books..."

The argument between the Medici and the Estes, although it ended in a rejection of the Ferrarese claims, influenced greatly, as Santi explains, the history of Europe during the late sixteenth century, the writing of history, and the study of genealogy...

CASTELLO ESTENSE, TIVOLI, ITALY
Sallie Estes Seltzer supplied this data on the Este Castle in Ferrara, from GREAT HOUSES OF ITALY, by the Editors of REALITES, p. 264:

CASTELLO ESTENSE
In 1385, after an uprising caused by fiscal problems, Niccolo II d'Este decided to erect a fortress which would enable him to dominate Ferrara and impose his will on the populace. Construction was entrusted to the famous military engineer Bartolino Ploti. Work progressed rapidly and at the close of the fourteenth century the Castello was more or less as we see it today. Four main buildings frame a courtyard with a heavy square tower at each angle. One of these, known as the "lion tower," dates from before the castle and was once part of the Gate of the Lions in the city's ramparts. The Castello was modified in the sixteenth century after a fire in 1554 which destroyed its upper sections. The four main buildings were then raised a story under the direction of Gerolamo Carpi, and a marble balustrade replaced the original crenels (1) above the machicolation (2). It was then also that the towers were crowned with pavilions adorned with pilasters and niches. Finally, in 1570, Alfonso II topped these pavilions with small lantern-turrets designed by Alberto Schiatti.

(1) Battlement.
(2) A projecting gallery at the top of a castle wall supported by a row of corbeled arches, having openings in the floor through which stones and boiling liquids could be dropped on attackers.

VILLA D'ESTE: HISTORIC SITE, TIVOLI, ITALY
The ruins of the original Villa d'Este, a home much connected with the Este Family, are described in GREAT HOUSES OF ITALY, by The Editors of REALITES, pp. 205, 206. Sallie Estes Seltzer supplied this information from her research on the subject.
VILLA D’ESTE Born in 1590, Ippolito d’Este was the son of Lucrezia Bor-
gia (daughter of Pope Alexander VI) and Alfonso I, Duke of Ferrara. At the
age of ten he was named archbishop of Milan and was made a cardinal at thir-
ty. So precocious a career naturally led him to try to obtain the pontifical ti-
ara. His ambition was unsuccessful, however, and as a consolation Pope Jul-
us III appointed him governor of Tivoli in 1550.

The cardinal lost no time in commissioning the Neopolitan architect Pirro Li-
gorio to design a villa and lay out a garden. Five years were needed merely to
arrange the site. In 1555 the election of the reformist Pope Paul VI obliged
the cardinal to leave Rome and retire to Ferrara, but work on the villa was re-
sumed on the death of the Pope in 1559. The villa was decorated by an entire
team of artists headed by Federigo Zuccero, Livio Agresti and Girolamo Muz-
iano. In 1572, when the cardinal died, work stopped, although both the villa
and the garden were almost finished. Montaigne, who visited Tivoli on April
3, 1581, stated: "Here we can see the famous palace and garden of the cardi-
nal of Ferrara. It is very handsome design but imperfect in several sections
and the work is not being continued by the present cardinal." He admired the
fountains and "this spouting of an infinite number of sprays controlled and
hurled forth by a single spring, which can be moved from a great distance."

Cardinal Ippolito had left the villa to the cardinals of his family or, if there
were none, to the College of Cardinals. His nephews, Luigi and Alessandro,
thus succeeded him at Tivoli. When the latter died in 1624, the d’Este, now
dukes of Modena, asked Pope Urban VIII to annul the will and give them the
domain, and their request was granted. From that time on the villa was no
longer inhabited and the gardens were left in a state of abandonment. During
his journey to Italy, Fragonard was touched by their untended beauty and
made a number of drawings. At the close of the eighteenth century, on the
death of the last Duke of Modena of the House of d’Este, Tivoli passed into
the hands of Ferdinand Hapsburg, husband of Maria Beatrice d’Este. In 1866
the villa was given to the Cardinal of Hohenlohe, Grand Chaplain of the Vati-
can an important prelate who, on the eve of the Vatican Council, had dared ex-
press his hostility to the definition of the dogma of Pontifical Infallibility.

The Cardinal of Hohenlohe spent only a short time at Tivoli. But it was thanks
to him that the villa enjoyed the presence of its most famous guest. Franz
Liszt. In 1868 the cardinal had offered the pianist-composer, on whom he had
conferred minor orders three years earlier, the use of a small apartment con-
sisting of four rooms overlooking the gardens. Liszt made short visits, staying
at the villa when he was in Rome before journeying on to Weimar or Budap-
pest. He would stroll among the fountains, tossing the children small coins
which his servant laid out for him for this purpose every morning. He immor-
talized the site in two piano compositions "To the Cypresses of the Villa
D’Este" and "The Fountains of the Villa D’Este."
VILLA D'ESTE: LUXURY HOTEL, LAKE COMO, ITALY
The famous Villa D'Este in Italy has been thought by some to have a
direct connection with our Este Family ancestors in Italy. A letter
from the present owner of this luxury hotel explains that this is an
erroneous assumption.

VILLA D'ESTE - 1873-1973, Cernòbio - Lago Di Como - Italia
August 20th, 1977.

Dear Mrs. Seltzer:

Thank you very much for your most interesting letter of July 28th which was
just received.

Before going into any detailed explanation of what can be done here we feel
we must forewarn you that our Hotel has never had any connection what-
ever with the Este family; the name stems from a whim of Caroline of Bruns-
wick, wife of King George the 4th, who was once the owner of the estate.
Also Caroline bore no connection with the d'Este family.

Mario Arrigo, Manager
GRAND HOTEL VILLA D'ESTE

A DUKE OF FERRARA AS PORTRAYED BY BROWNING
Browning's first trip to Italy, in 1834, inspired him to write the following
monologue. The speaker, an unnamed Duke of Ferrara, personifies some
of the hardness and cruelty of the Renaissance. His listener is an inter-
mediary sent by the father of his bride-to-be. The portrait is of his late
wife, whom he just had quietly murdered.

Many scholars identify Nicola III d'Este (1384-1441) as the duke and
Parisinia as the late wife. Others believe the duke is Alfonso d'Este and
the bride-to-be is Lucrezia Borgia (1480-1519), natural daughter of Pope
Alexander VI.

MY LAST DUCHESS

That's my last Duchess painted on the wall,
Looking as if she were alive, I call
That piece a wonder, now: Fra Pandolf's hands
Worked busily a day, and there she stands.
Will't please you sit and look at her? I said
"Fra Pandolf" by design, for never read
Strangers like you that pictured countenance,
The depth and passion of its earnest glance,
But to myself they turned (since none puts by
The curtain I have drawn for you, but I)
And seemed as they would ask me, if they durst,
How such a glance came there; so, not the first
Are you to turn and ask thus. Sir, ’t was not
Her husband’s presence only, called that spot
Of joy into the duchess’ cheek; perhaps
Fra Pandolf chanced to say “Her mantle laps
Over my lady’s wrist too much,” or “Paint
Must never hope to reproduce the faint
Half-flush that dies along her throat’’; such stuff
Was courtesy, she thought, and cause enough
For calling up that spot of joy. She had
A heart -- how shall I say? -- too soon made glad,
Too easily impressed; she liked whate’er
She looked on, and her looks went everywhere.
Sir, ’t was all one! My favor at her breast,
The dropping of the daylight in the West,
The bough of cherries some officious fool
Broke in the orchard for her, the white mule
She rode with round the terrace -- all and each
Would draw from her alike the approving speech,
Or blush, at least. She thanked men, -- good! but thanked
Somehow -- I know not how -- as if she ranked
My gift of a nine-hundred-years-old name
With anybody’s gift. Who’d stoop to blame
This sort of trifling? Even had you skill
In speech -- (which I have not) -- to make your will
Quite clear to such an one, and say, “Just this
Or that in you disgusts me; here you miss,
Or there exceed the mark’’ -- and if she let
Herself be lessened so, nor plainly set
Her wits to yours, forsooth, and made excuse,
-- E’en then would be some stooping; and I choose
Never to stoop. Oh, sir, she smiled, no doubt,
Whene’er I passed her; but who passed without
Much the same smile? This grew; I gave commands;
Then all smiles stopped together. There she stands
As if alive. Will ’t please you rise? We’ll meet
The company below, then. I repeat,
The count your master’s known munificence
Is ample warrant that no just pretence
Of mine for dowry will be disallowed;
Though his fair daughter’s self, as I avowed
At starting, is my object. Nay, we’ll go
Together down, sir! Notice Neptune, though,
Taming a sea-horse, thought a rarity,
Which Claus of Innsbruck cast in bronze for me!

Robert Browning

To get a feeling for what it was like to live in that primitive, precarious time,
read the best-selling history, A DISTANT MIRROR by Barbara Tuchman. You
might also check Machiavelli’s THE PRINCE. He develops his theory of the
ideal ruler, based on the career of Lucrezia’s brother, Cesare Borgia, a man who
did not allow any moral qualms to interfere with his ambition. This 16th cen-
tury prince became a sort of model for twentieth century power politics.

Another interesting, though not particularly accurate account of this family
and period, is the first volume of Alexander Dumas’ CELEBRATED CRIMES.
This sensationalized account, with lurid tales of murder and lust, gave Lucrezia
Borgia the reputation that has survived to the present day in popular legend.

Lucrezia does not deserve this reputation, according to some scholars.
Her life with Alfonso was a tranquil one. She was devoted to her children,
and was charitable to the people of Ferrara, and the Court of Ferrara en-
couraged all the arts. She and Alfonso patronized poets, painters and humanists,
among whom were the poet Ariosto and the painter Titian. Lucrezia and
Alfonso had seven children, of whom four lived to adulthood: Ercolo II,
Ippolito, Leonora, and Francesco.

VERSES ABOUT ALFONSO AND LUCREZIA BORGIA ESTE,
DUKE AND DUCHESS OF FERRARA

Supplied by Sallie Estes Seltzer, the first of these poems is an example of the
work of poets hired by the Este Family to sing their praises. This one was
about their home, Castello Estense. The second poem, an inscription in
that castle, tells something of the history of two Este women.

All things change. Ferrara which of old, girt round by lowly walls, on one
side of the green river bank, on the other the marshy lagoon, in poverty held
but slender resources, narrow houses and narrow temples of the Gods. . .
now stands out among the neighboring cities as much as Father Appennine
among the vine-clad hills, or the Po among the rivers.

Ariosto, Epithalamium for the marriage of
Alfonso d’Este and Lucrezia Borgia

Qui Parisina fu portata alla morte
Qui Volse i chiari occhi ridenti
Lucrezia Borgia regina di eleganze
(Here Parisina was put to death
Here were turned the clear and laughing eyes
Of Lucrezia Borgia, queen of élegance)

Inscription on the Castello Estense in Ferrara

THE ESTES FAMILY IN AMERICA

The American segment of the “Estes Family History, Legends and Documents” follows the chronological order of the “Estes Listings”. It starts with two newspaper articles about Abraham (3) Estes’ descendants. The first item consists of excerpts from the obituary of one of his progeny, Henry H. Estes, who was the epitome of the rugged, intelligent, Christian, Estes pioneer who blazed West from Virginia. The second item is an autobiographical sketch by Bartley (5) Estes (spelled “Bartlett” in the Listings) which encapsulates some of the history of his family branch.

Data about some of Elisha (3) Estes’ descendants is copied from the family Bible of Lucie Gwynne Estes, of Lovingston, Va.

From a weekly historical publication in Tennessee is excerpted the story of the first Estes of Haywood County, Tennessee, and their descendants. It tells of how Joel was the “Johnny Appleseed” of the Tennessee cedar trees, bringing cedar saplings from Virginia to Haywood County, and provides history of other community leaders of Durhamville, also “kin” to the Estes: the Rice, the Folkeses, and the Picketts.

Capt. Joel (4) Estes ran against Davy Crockett for the Tennessee State Legislature and was defeated. Excerpts from a book about early Tennessee history tells how he handled his campaign and quotes a letter from one of his supporters after the election.

Documentary material proving the descent of all Joel (4) Estes’ family from Miles, the original Cary immigrant, is included. These documents are supplemental to those that appear in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY. Cary documents appear in “Cary History and Legends” in this volume. These documents are valuable to all in this family line as proof of generations for membership in patriotic organizations through both Estes and Cary ancestors, such as Benjamin (3) Estes, our Revolutionary ancestor.

Historic Estes homes are described in a Dyersburg, Tennessee, newspaper report about an annual “pilgrimage” to historic sites. We visit the replica of “Estes Hall”, Joel Estes’ home, and “Oaklawn”, home of
Joel's grandson, Dr. Louis Powhatan Estes. These brief vignettes give something of the history surrounding the homes and the names of the present owners.

A family legend is told in the words of the matriarch of the Tennessee Estes, Aunt Sallie (Mrs. Albert Monroe Estes, Jr.) It concerns gold, buried during the Civil War, which to this day has never been found.

The origin of the naming of Estes Road in Nashville, Tennessee, and the information that "Grayswood", home of co-author of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY, Patrick Mann Estes' estate is now a private school, are revealed in letters.

From a present day namesake of "Moreau Pinckney Estes" we learn the legend of how Joel Estes' son was given that name. Data from an encyclopedia gives credence to this story.

We include the wills of the last two sons of Abraham (1) covered in this book: Robert (2) and Elisha (2), and then conclude this section with some lists: (1) male members of the Estes family for whom there are marriage records for the years 1746 (the year Lunenburg County was formed from Brunswick County) to 1853; (2) the Grantor's Index, Estes documents recorded in the various deed books; and (3) wills and estates for the Lunenburg Co. wills and estates for the years 1746-1900 from Circuit Court of Lunenburg Co., Va.

At the very end we record a bit of trivia, including a list of towns in the U.S. named "Estes."

ABRAHAM (3) ESTES FAMILY
[son of Abraham (2), Abraham (1)]

HENRY H. ESTES
Henry H. Estes typifies the pioneer stock of our Estes ancestors. James Bartlett (9) Estes, of Kansas City, Mo., supplied this newspaper item:

From THE LIBERTY TRIBUNE, Liberty, Mo., Friday, Sept. 18, 1868:
Death of Henry H. Estes, Esq.
"Old Uncle Henry Estes died today" -- such were the brief, yet suggestive words that were spoken to the people of this County on the 8th inst.
Of a purer, truer, or more honest man, that announcement is seldom, or never, made. Such men should not pass away unnoticed.

Mr. Estes was born in the State of Virginia on the 11th of May 1788. and had, therefore, at the time of his death, "by reason of strength," seen the suns of fourscore summers. He was a not unworthy son of that grand
Virginian stock of men of whom it is but simple justice to say that they are chivalric as Bayard, as the Douglas, tender and true, and brave as imperial Caesar. He was also of that pioneer race of Virginians who have subdued the wilderness from the banks of the James to the waters of the Missouri, and gemmed the broad land with towns and cities.

Mr. Estes accompanied his father from Virginia to Madison Co., Ky., in the year 1792, where he remained until 1816, when he removed to that part of Missouri, now known as Howard Co., whence in 1817 he passed over into Saline Co., and finally in 1819 settled in Clay Co., and here continued to reside until his death. In 1811, Mr. Estes joined the Old Baptist Church -- a community which embraces within its fold so many men of distinguished piety, -- and continued a consistent, earnest and devoted member of the same during the remainder of his life... He was one of the first white men who made their homes in this County... In 1824, he was one of the Commissioners who located the town of Liberty. During all the years since those early days, his life has been one of activity and usefulness, and at the service of his friends and the public. He was, indeed, one of the patriarchs of the land, and a noble specimen of those hardy, self-denying, adventurous men who, at an early day, cut loose from civilization, and bravely pushing into the gloomy depths of the forest, cleared up and made beautiful the country we now enjoy. A conversation with Mr. Estes was always pleasant; it carried the mind back to the fresh and virginal days of Missouri. It caused one, in imagination, to see our fathers painfully tracing their way Westward, slowly felling the mighty oaks, and toiling on their little cleared patches of ground. You could observe the small openings in the woods expand into fields, -- residences succeed the stockade forts, -- and villages take the places of Indian lodges...

No man ever passed through a long life of activity and intercourse with the world and preserved a more spotless reputation than Mr. Estes. He was of unsullied private character -- pure morals -- strict integrity -- and undoubted veracity... All his ways were those of peace and justice. He was a sincere, practical Christian, not relying on precept only, but teaching by example also. Mr. Estes was remarkable for his modesty, gentleness, and reverence for holy things. During the trying scenes of the war, no marauder dared to harm the venerable man: his age, his piety, his high reputation for honor and truth were to him as a shield, both day and night...

BARTLETT (or BARTLEY) (5) ESTES
The following autobiographical sketch is from a Clay Co., Mo., newspaper. The name and date of the paper are unknown. James Bartlett (9) Estes, of Kansas City, Mo., supplied this item.
I was born in Fayette County, Kentucky, on the 31st day of March, 1795. [NB -- listings say "1794"] My father was a native of Spottsylvania County, Virginia, and settled in Kentucky at a very early day. My father and my two paternal uncles were soldiers in the Continental Army during the Revolutionary War. One of my uncles was wounded in seven different parts of his body in one battle. I had two brothers in the War of 1812, and both were in the battle of the River Raisin and there taken prisoners. They escaped the tomahawks of the Indians. -- One was subsequently in the battle of the Thames. I came to Clay County, Missouri, about 40 years ago; and have lived here ever since. I have been a Free-Mason more than 40 years. I have always been a whig and am disfranchised. Don't know why I am disfranchised.

ELISHA (3) ESTES FAMILY

Elisha's son, Christopher Tompkins, married Jane Howard. Their daughter married Egbert Granville Vaughan, whose daughter married David Halbert Howard. And their daughter, Lucie Howard, married John Otey Carter. It is Lucie Howard Carter, who now lives in Lookout Mountain, Tenn., who supplied much of the information about the Elisha Estes line.

From her family Bible and other family records, we were able to include many of her branch in the "Estes Family Listings. We were unable to locate the following family members:

BIRTHS
Great Grandchildren of Egbert G. and Lucie Gwynn Estes Vaughan:
Mary Jane Pettyjohn - Aug. 22, 1922
Marie C. Di Cristma - Sept. 6, 1923.
Harry Edward Di Cristma, Jr. - Nov. 11, 1925.
Estes Vaughan Gilly - Mar. 23, 1926.
Gordon Vaughan Di Cristma - Aug. 21, 1927.
Margaret Clifford Gilly - Aug. 4, 1930.
Walker Pettyjohn - Apr. 1, 1931.
Robert Bruce Pettyjohn - Apr. 18, 1935.

MARRIAGES
Garland Estes Vaughan md. Marian Yancey Jackson -- Apr. 9, 1902.
Marie Cobbie Vaughan (dau. of J.D. Vaughan) md. Harry Edward
Margaret Gwinn Vaughan (dau. of J.D. Vaughan) and George Balfour Gilly - June 30, 1925.

BIRTHS
Estes Vaughan Howard - May 7, 1911.
Grandchildren of E.G. Vaughan and L.G. Vaughan:
Cobbie Marie Kiser - b. Aug. 22, 1887.

Lucy Howard Carter also writes:
The house where Grandma (Lucie Gwynne Estes) was born was still standing in 1976 when I was last in Lovingston (Nelson Co., Va.)
I took my granddaughter, Lucie Howard Stephens, to see it.

HOWARD-VAUGHAN MARRIAGE DOCUMENTS
Supplied by Lucie (7) Howard Carter, Mrs. John Otey Carter, of Lookout Mt., Tenn., daughter of Nannie (6) Vaughan Howard, daughter of Lucie Gwynn (5) Estes Vaughan, daughter of Christopher Tompkins (4) Estes, son of Elisha (4). These are copies of marriage licenses and church marriage records:

This is to certify that David Halbert Howard and Nannie Vaughan were united by me in Holy Matrimony at the First Presbyterian Church on the 14th day of October, Lynchburg, Va., in the year of our Lord 1897, in the presence of (signed) F.T. McFaden, Pastor.

Virginia, City of Lynchburg to wit:
To any Person Licensed to Celebrate Marriages: You are hereby authorized to join together in the Holy State of Matrimony, according to the rites and ceremonies of your Church, or religious denomination, and the laws of the Commonwealth of Virginia, David Halbert Howard and Nannie Vaughan.

Given under my hand, as Clerk of the Corporation Court of Lynchburg this 13th day of October 1897, (signed) S.G. Wingfield, Clerk.
Time of marriage 1897 Octo. 14th, Lynchburg, Va.; Full Names of Parties Married, David Halbert Howard and Nannie Vaughan; Color, White; Age of Husband, Thirty-two years; Age of Wife, Twenty-four years; Condition of Husband single; Condition of Wife, single; Place of Husband’s Birth, Wythe Co., Va.; Place of Wife’s Birth, Lynchburg, Va.; Place of Husband’s Residence, same. Place of Wife’s Residence, same; Names of Husband’s Parents, J.M. and Rhoda Jane Howard; Names of Wife’s Parents, Egbert G. and Lucy Gwinn
Benjamin (3)

Vaughan; Occupation of Husband, Lawyer; Given under my hand this 13th day of October 1897, (signed) S.G. Wingfield, Clerk.

Minister's Return of Marriage, I Certify That on the 14th day of October 1897 at First Pres. Ch., Lynchburg, Virginia I united in Marriage the above-named and described parties, under authority of the annexed License. (signed) F.T. McFaden, First Pres. Church. A copy, Teste: (signed) L.G. Sydner, Clerk.

BENJAMIN (3) ESTES FAMILY

THE EARLY TENNESSEE ESTES
Excerpts from the TENNESSEE HISTORICAL CHRONICLE, Week of March 28, 1977. (Permission to reprint here granted by Waggener-Walker Newspapers, Columbia, Ky.)

FOUNDED OVER 110 YEARS AGO; NAMED AFTER THOMAS DURHAM
By Frank Greaves (1933)

One hundred and ten years ago Durhamville was founded and named after Col. Thomas Durham. Today the descendants of this man remain on the scene of that precinct’s early activities. At the same time others settled in that section all of whom were remarkably distinguished for their patriotism and thrift....

Another pioneer family was Rice. This family’s progenitors came to Orysa in 1832 from Marion District, S.C. Another remarkable family is that of Estes, descendants of Joel H. Estes, who first came to the Orysa settlement prior to 1823 to survey out the goodness of this new land. But it began to rain near the date of his arrival and rained 40 days and 40 nights, whereupon he returned disgusted to Virginia. However, the weather changed and in 1823 he returned and settled where his descendants now reside - at Orysa....

As the years passed, the Orysa community, where the Estes, Pickett and Rice families lived, instituted the Hatchie Academy. The first teacher was Prof. Case then Cook, then C.A. Folk, and then Mrs. Lee, of Fulton. Mrs. Lee, as were all was a highly educated woman and her memory is affectionately treasured in that community today.

Certainly there were and are other distinguished families connected with these communities, but those named seem to be the founders, and it is remarkable that the descendants of these families have so long remained in one community as they have. They have the soil endeared by the memories of a century which has left the scars of battle with the monuments of love. Perhaps their affection for nature and desires to treasure its gift is expressed as well by an act of Joel Estes, the pioneer, as any other.

When he returned from Virginia in 1823 he brought a bundle of young cedar trees; tied them on his saddle, kept them protected and planted them at Orysa. These grew, bore seed, which the birds scattered about the country, until this
section, wherein the cedar was not found, became beautified. So, perhaps, this
tree which crowned the mountains of Virginia, became an ornament to the
Western Valleys of Tennessee.

I saw him last at his post of duty with the frosts of 80 years upon his brow, a
belligerent majority, but with walking cane raised, he thundered in the ears of
his enemies: “When I am no longer here, you will have cause to remember me
and what I say today, and that is, the power to tax is the power to destroy,
and every bond you issue robs the future, increases the tax, and when in-
judiciously voted, destroys the government.”

A few days ago I was listening to a heated debate over in Haywood county in
that same courtroom. It was easy to recall the figure of the old judge, though,
his spirit lips were dumb; easy to imagine his position, but the warrior of Orysa
was no more.

But there arose another Orysa man and he, too, was an Estes. He, too, had
something of the fire of battle in his eye. He, too, carried his point. I am won-
dering if the son is destined to take the lists against the field and call back the
ghost of him who so often fought the battles of the forgotten man. Only the
future can tell, But, this young Esquire Estes has that old idealism which has
lighted the altars of the Orysa people since Joel Estes sat up his domicile un-
der Virginia cedars.

Now and then we see - but seldom - communities like Durhamville and Orysa,
where the glory of the place is not in piles of brick and parks and show, but is
in the people; for they have what money cannot purchase - that spirit which
comes partly from training, partly from heritance, and partly from God. It is
the spirit of the ideal, the sinew of justice, the gospel of fair dealing.

Another thing about these two communities is the fact that these people have
adhered to the ancient ideals of life and government. Above the dollar mark
they have written the word “justice” and obeyed every splendid rule that goes
into the making of that word. It was instilled into them by old men whose fore-
bears fled hither with English dissenters, French Hugenots, Italian nobility
- in search for that dominion consecrated to the rights of man. Wars have come
and passed and each has paid tribute from his fireside. Civic differences have a-
risen in the sister counties - and they have stood sometimes with the minority
- but always unflinching, always advocates of the original principles of govern-
ment.

Every community in Haywood county owes a debt of gratitude to Esq. J.H.
Estes, deceased. A member of the county court, he never failed to attend if
possible. During his feeblest years he would drive 20 miles through mud and
snow, in the midst of winter, to stand - sometimes alone - in the midst of the
court of justices to plead for the economy in expenditures and justice to the farmers. No political clique could claim him, no gesture of power awe, no flattery hush the fearless voice of the grand old gentleman who was too white and clean to obey the orders of those who sought to intimidate him.

JOEL (4) ESTES
From REMINISCENCES OF OLD TIMES IN WEST TENNESSEE by Joseph S. Williams:

Captain Joel Estes, a worthy and highly respectable citizen, north of Big Hatchie in Haywood, was a candidate [for the Tennessee State Legislature against Davy Crockett] The Captain was among the earliest emigrant settlers in the Big Hatchie country, a native of "the Mother of Presidents" in old times, and, withal, a gen tleman of more than ordinary ability. He sought to reach the hearts and minds of the voters of the district by addressing them through a lengthy circular, instead of taking the field and stump. [Davy Crockett did take to the stump, and then, of course, eventually got elected to the U.S. Congress]...

In justice to the memory of Captain Joel Estes, who was perhaps the most intellectual of the candidates in the field, it may not be inappropriate as a part of the history of the times, to allow a place in these pages for the following, taken from the Jackson GAZETTE, a newspaper then published in Jackson, Madison county, by Colonel D.C. McLean. It appeared in the issue of that paper of the 15th of August, 1829. The election having been held on the first Monday of the same month.

"Mr. Editor: As the election is now over, perhaps it would not be amiss, nay, justice, to say what was the cause of Captain Estes not holding a better poll. A great excitement having been raised among the people by the friends of the two great political champions of the West, Colonels Crockett and Alexander, that a correct, mild and independent political course was swallowed up in the vortex of ambitious buzzing. It is to be hoped that the time is not far distant when this electioneer ing mania will cease, and true merit, untramelled by party spirit, will assume her dignity of character.

[Signed] "A Voter."

ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES
The following document establishes that Albert Monroe (5) Estes was the son of Joel (4) Estes:

MONDAY APRIL THE 3RD 1837
Moreau P. Estes Administrator of Estate of Joel Estes deceased, returned into
the refunding Bonds of the several legatees, to wit M.P. Estes, A.M. Estes, Paca Wilson, M.B. Collins, Paca Wilson and Mary S. Estes, A.M. Estes guardian, which Several Bonds were ordered by the court to be recorded.


STATE OF TENNESSEE Haywood COUNTY

I, Ann D. Medford of the said Haywood County do hereby certify that the foregoing excerpts from minutes is a full, true, and perfect copy of the minutes recorded in Min. Book C, page 369 as same appears of record now on file in my office.

Witness my hand and official seal, at office in Brownsville, this the 24 day of May 1977

(Signed) Ann D. Medford
By (Signed) Elizabeth G. Carlton, D.C.

LOUIS POWHATAN (6) ESTES

The following two documents prove that Louis Powhatan (6) Estes was the son of Albert Monroe (5) Estes:

GUARDIANSHIP DOCUMENT

County Court Monday, Sept. 8, 1866

Thomas A. Raynor) On motion Thomas A. Raynor was this day appointed Guardian) Guardian of Lewis Estes, minor orphan of A.M. Estes, Dec., Lewis Estes) Whereupon the said Thomas A. Raynor came into Court, entered into and acknowledged his bond in the sum of $10,000.00 with B.S. Boyd, George C. Porter and R.C. Scott, as his Securities, who severally acknowledged said bond in open court, which bond being approved by the court is ordered to be recorded.

STATE OF TENNESSEE, Haywood COUNTY

I, Ann D. Medford of said Haywood County, do hereby certify that the foregoing excerpts from minutes is a full, true, and perfect copy of minutes recorded in Minute Book I, page 213, as same appears of record now on file in my office. Witness my hand and official seal, at office in Brownsville, this 24 day of May, 1977.

(Signed) Ann D. Medford
By (Signed) Elizabeth G. Carlton, D.C.

DIVISION OF SALE 1864, ESTATE OF ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES

Monroe P. Estes Ads of Albert M. Estes

vs.

Marcia B. Estes & others
Be it remembered that this cause came on to be heard on this 8th day of Feb. 1864 before the worshipfull County Court for the County of Haywood and state of Tenn. on the Reports of the Commissioners appointed by this Court at the last Term thereof. The first of which Reports is in the following words and figures to wit, We the commissionors appointed by the court of Haywood County at the February term 1864 to divide and appropriate the slaves of A. M. Estes dec. mentioned in the order by which we were appointed have met together and after being duly sworn have performed the duties assigned us as follows towit:

We have allotted to A.M. Estes lot No 1 towit: Lee, Mariah, Anderson, Mary Eliza, Harrison & Lemuel valued at $3,700.

To Marcia B. Estes Lot No2 towit Mariah, Henry, Betty, Ora, Bob, Elvira, Casesar valued $3,800.

To Sarah E. Estes lot No. 3 towit: Betty, Jacob, Fanny, Reuben & Major valued at $3,650.

To Lewis P. Estes lot No. 4 towit: Dinah, Jim, Martha, Ellen & Edmund, valued at $3,700.

To Thomas H. Estes lot No. 5 towit Silva, Alex, Martha, Sam, Lucius & Milly valued at $3,650.

To Pocahontas Estes lot No. 6 towit: Sally, Henderson, Peter, Jack, Allen, Tony & Ailsey valued at $4,250.

To Wm. Estes lot No. 7 towit: Ann, Washington, Daniel, Nancy & Henrietta valued at $3,650.

Ann L. Mann and her husband Pat Mann had received by advancement in the lifetime of the dec. the following named slaves towit: Judy, Esther, (indistinguishable), Elvira & Minerva val. $3,700.

We also charge the dividend of slaves allotted.

Clerk's Certificate -- True Copy McQuiddy Printing Co.

Nashville, Tenn.

STATE OF TENNESSEE, Haywood COUNTY
I, Ann D. Medford of said Haywood County, do hereby certify that the foregoing excerpts from minutes is a full, true, and perfect copy of minutes record-
ed in Min. Book H, page 605,606 as same appears of record now on file in my office. Witness my hand and official seal, at office in Brownsville, this the 24 day of May, 1977.
(Signed) Ann D. Medford
By (Signed) Elizabeth G. Carlton, D.C.

HISTORIC ESTES HOMES
Descriptions and history of historic Estes homes are excerpted here from an article in the STATE GAZETTE, Dyersburg, Tenn., of Fri., Oct. 10, 1975, concerning a "Pilgrimage to these and other West Tennessee landmarks sponsored by the Lauderdale County Academy, Oct. 11 and 12 that year. (Permission granted for reprint here):
ESTES HALL: The home of Mr. and Mrs. E.L. Johnson, was built in 1913 and is a replica of the original Estes Hall, which was destroyed by fire. Built by Captain Joel Estes, a pioneer from Spotsylvania County, Va., in the year 1825; the house is of Early American architecture. The heavy doors of the entrance hall, the mantle over the fireplace in the hall and west bedroom are part of the original building. One of the interesting features is the beautiful stairway leading to the upper floor broken by a restful landing beneath large double windows.

Mr. and Mrs. Johnson have recently made extensive improvements to be seen in the spacious den and the large master bedroom with adjacent bath. The house has been carpeted throughout and has a very modern kitchen and breakfast room.

OAKLAWN: The home of Mr. and Mrs. Warner M. Estes and Mrs. L.B. Estes has been in the Estes family since 1803 and was built on land that was a part of the original 5,000 acre tract granted to the Estes family from the North Carolina Territory. The house was started during the Civil War in 1865, but was not completed till 1868. The lumber is of yellow poplar and the bricks were made on the farm. The sides are hand hewn and pegged together. Square nails were also used. Many of the window panes are poured glass instead of rolled glass of today.

Several pieces of furniture were brought to the home by Dr. Lewis Powhatan Estes and his bride. A pier mirror and bookcases are from the old Wesleyan Female College in Brownsville, where Mrs. L.B. Estes’ grandfather was the founder and principal. Three generations of Estes have lived in the home.

THE STORY OF THE "BURIED GOLD"

A story about her great-grandfather, Albert Monroe Estes, as told to Helen Estes Seltzer by her Aunt Sallie (Mrs. Albert Monroe Estes, Jr.) in Ripley, Tenn., Aug. 17, 1977, during the Estes Family Reunion:

THE STORY OF THE "BURIED GOLD"

“Well, the way they told it to me was my grandfather, when he gathered his cotton crop, he got on the boat to take it to New Orleans. That was the only market they had and he went down. Didn’t have a Memphis market - it was a small place.

“So, when he came back he had a high fever and was delirious and he came back home on the river boat and when he got home he kept trying to tell them something and they never found the money and it was during the War and they figured that he had buried it. So many people were burying their fine silver and their money and everything else to keep the Yankees from finding it, and so they thought he must have buried it because they never found the money (from the cotton sale).
"So, after his death - he died before he could tell them anything about what happened to the money - but after his death people thought it was buried and they just dug and dug all over the place for that gold, but it has never been found.

"And we don’t know that it was buried at all. It could have been that somebody robbed him coming back because the river traffic was very wild at that time."

Q. "Do you know the exact year this happened?"
A. "He died the last year of the Civil War."
Q. "How long before that was he ill?"
A. "He died just a few days - of pneumonia - after he came home from New Orleans. The Civil War was just finishing up - 1865.

ESTES ROAD
There is an "Estes Road" in Nashville, Tenn., named for Patrick Mann Estes, co-author of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY. Will P. Kirkman, husband of the late Elizabeth Warner Estes Kirkman, Patrick Mann Estes’ daughter, provided this explanation:

As to Estes Road, it was named for her [Elizabeth’s] father, Mr. P.M. Estes. It was built in part along one side of his home place ["Grayswood"], in the thirties by WPA workers. The man in charge of the roads at that time was a good friend of Mr. Estes, and this, I expect, was a good contributing fact. Not a very interesting reason, but a good name.

"GRAYSWOOD"
This former estate of Patrick Mann Estes, mentioned above, is now a private school, "Harpeth Hall", successor to "Ward Belmont", according to a letter from William Gates Ambrose, whose family married into the Estes: Belle Gates married Albert Monroe (6) Estes. William Ambrose is not an Estes, being descended from Belle's sister, Lena.

MOREAU PINCKNEY ESTES' NAME

Moreau Pinckney (8) Estes, IV, gave this telephone account of a family story passed down through the years about how the first Moreau Pinckney Estes was so named:

The "Moreau" is for a French General, a close friend of great-great-grandfather, Capt. (War of 1812) Joel Estes. General Moreau was one of a group of Napoleon's generals who had plotted against him. All the other generals
were put to death by Napoleon, but because of his friendship for him, Napoleon spared Moreau's life and exiled him to America, where he met and became a close friend of ancestor, Joel Estes.


Moreau, Jean Victor (1763-1813). French general in the French Revolutionary Wars. ... At the conclusion of the war Moreau began to oppose Bonaparte, and his name rallied republican sentiment. Informed of the royalist Cadoudal plot, he neither joined nor revealed it; after its discovery he was arrested and sentenced to imprisonment for two years. The sentence was commuted to exile which he spent in Spain and America. ...

"Pinckney" was said to be drived from another close friend of Joel Estes, and he was thought to have been one of the South Carolina Pinckneys, but his exact identification has never been established.

In checking the Columbia Encyclopedia, as above, we found three Pinckneys covered on p. 1548, of whom the most likely candidate is Thomas (1750-1828), a major general in the War of 1812, who distinguished himself at Horseshoe Bend. (As mentioned earlier, Joel Estes was a captain in the War of 1812.)

ROBERT (2) ESTES

The Will of Robert (2) Estes is on file at the Lunenburg County Circuit Court in Virginia (Will Book 2, pages 417-419. The Will itself shows the name as "Estos", but other records in the office show Robert's name as "Estes", according to W.R. Moore, clerk and Grace T. Marshall, deputy clerk of the court.

WILL OF ROBERT ESTOS, DECEASED
In the Name of God Amen, I Robert Estos of Lunenburg County being weak in Body but of sound mind and Perfect memory do make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in the form and manner following Imprimis I leave my body to be buried in such decent Christian manner as my Executors hereafter to be named shall think Suitable to my circumstances, Item I desire my said Executors to pay all my Just Debts out of my Estate for which Purpose I desire they will sell upon a reasonable credit all my Furniture and Stock with my tools and Plantation utensils and every other commodity except so much as shall be thought necessary for the finishing the crops intended to be made
this year with my negroes which crops I intend shall go towards Paying my Debts. Item it is my Will that my Land whereon I now live and which is in the same Track whereon the Court house stands be sold by my Executors on such credit as they shall deem most advisable for commanding the best Price and so much of the money arising from such sale as shall be necessary for the completing of the Payment of my Debts shall be applied that way and the Balance I leave to be equally divided amongst those to whom I give my negroes with the precaution I shall use regarding them being well convinced for many years that my sons Robert and Elisha will take care of their living and that my sons George, Benjamin, Zachary, and Bartlett, and son in law Fredrick Cox who married my Daughter Milley have had an excessive turn for spending their livings. To prevent my said last mentioned sons from wasting or spending that moderate Estate which under Divine Providence I have got together by many years labour and Frugality, I do give and lend and divide my Negroes and the money arising from the sale of my Lands goods and Cattles after Paying my Debts in the following manner and form viz. It is my Will that my negroes with the negro boy Sam lent my son Robert and the negro woman and child lent Milley Cox and the increase and the money left after Paying my Debts be divided into as many equal Parts as I had children at my wives decease that my sons Robert and Elisha have such of them an equal Part to do with as seemeth best to them. Item one equal part of said Negroes and money I lend to my son Georges wife and his children by her intending thereby that the said Part of my Estate shall be applied towards maintaining my said son Georges wife, and the maintaining supporting and bringup such of the young children my said Daughter in Law shall have by my said son as shall stand in most need thereof and in case my said son shall die before his wife (meaning that he carried with him when he moved from Virginia not knowing at this time whether she be dead or not and of course whether my said son be married again, tho I do not believe his Wife dead since she left these parts And it is for her benefit I intend this Will and another if she be dead) then the above mentioned equal Part of negroes and money be kept together for the above mentioned purpose til the youngest child my said Daughter in Law shall have by my said son shall arrive to the age of eighteen years at which time it is my Will that the said Part of my Estate and increase shall be equally divided amongst my son Georges children and his Widow, but in case she shall die before such childs coming of age, they it is will that the said Part of my Estate shall be equally divided as soon as may be amongst the children of my son George as shall be then living, and, at all events I do not mean to leave any Part of my Estate in the Power of my said son to spend but that his children have the entire benefit in case his wife as abovemeant shall be dead before him. Item one equal part of my said negroes and money I give to my son Benjamins wife and children in the same manner as that given to my son Georges wife and
children. Item one equal part of my said negroes and money I give to
my son Zachary's wife and children in the same manner as I gave my son
Georges Wife and children. Item one equal Part of my said negroes and
money I lend to my son Bartlett for which he must give security to my
Executors for the return of it to be equally divided amongst my children
or their representatives & in case he does not intirely refrain from Drunken-
ess and Gaming but upon such reformation appearing to my Executors or
to the Court of this County, then I give the said Part of my Estate to
my said Son to do with it as seemeth best to him. Item To my Daughter
Milley Cox I lend one equal Part of my said Negroes and money during
life which said money and negroes I give to be equally divided at her
decease amongst her children or their legal representatives, and my late
wifes cloths and riding saddle I give to my said Daughter And do appoint
my sons Robert and Elisha and my neighbour Thomas Tabb Executors of
this my last Will and Testament Witness my hand and Seal this 15th day of
March 1775.
Robert Estos (Seal)
Teste: William Gordon William Crymes Thomas Tabb
At a Court held for Lunenburg County the 13th day of April 1775.

The last Will and Testament of Robert Estos decd was exhibited in
Court by Robert and Elisha Estes Two of the Executors therein named
and was proved by the oaths of all the Witnesses thereto subscribed and
ordered to be recorded. And on the motion of the said Exors who made
oath according to Law certificate is granted them for obtaining Probate
of the said Will in due form they giving Security, whereupon they to-
gether with security entered into and acknowledged bond for that pur-
pose and Thomas Tabb the other Executor refused herein Court to join
in Probate.
Teste: Wm. Taylor, CLC

ELISHA (2) ESTES

The Will of Elisha (2) Estes is found in Will Book 1 page 54, Henry Co., Va.

LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF ELISHA ESTES DEC'D
In the name of God Amen, I Elisha Estes of Henry Co Va. do make this my
last will and testament, hereby revoking all wills and testaments by me before
made and desire that this maybe regarded as my last will, I will give and be-
queath to my son Elisha Estes, one negro man named David and one negro
girl named Grace, with her increase to him and his heirs or assignees forever,
I also give to my son Ambrose Estes, on negro boy named Daniel and one
negro girl named Jude and her increase and a boy named George to him and
his heirs and assignees forever. I also give to my son William Estes one negro
named Dick and one named Robin to him and his heirs forever I also give to
my son Richard Estes one negro named Phillip and one negro named Peter to
him and his heirs or assignee forever I also desire that he shall have my negro
fellow named Bristol and a negro named Hannah if he chooses to accept them
on the following terms to wit the said negroes to be valued and he to pay unto
each of my surviving children an equal proportion of what they shall be valued
at reserving to himself a child's share of the said value and in case he should
not choose to take them on the said terms that then any of my other children
shall take them on the same terms. I also give to my son Joel Estes one negro
named Joseph and one negro named Fanny with her increase also the tract of
land I live on with the Appurtenence there unto belonging to him and his
heirs and assigns forever. I also give to my daughter Sarah Hutchinson during
her natural life time one negro girl named Fefe and at her cease she and all
her increase be divided amongst her surviving children, to them and their heirs
and assigns forever. I also give to my daughter Barbary Holt during her life
time [text missing] and Ambrose Holt and his life time and their heirs and
assigns forever. I also give to my daughter Elizabeth Evans one negro named
Sara with her increase and one boy named Tom to her and her heirs and
Assignes forever. I also give to my daughter Mary Night one negro girl
named Rose and one boy named Will to her and her heirs and assigns for-
ever and it is my desire that my wife (living) Mary Estes have the charge and
disposal of my daughter Rachel Estes while my said wife lives and in case my
said wife should die before my said daughter I do impower my said wife to
dispose of by will the following negroes which I for the support of my said
daugther during her naturel life either of my sons Richard or Joel (to Witt)
John Jesse Nam and her increase from the date and that whoever of my
sons shall have the care of my said daughter and the said negroes willed
to them by my wife after my said daughters decease shall have and enjoy
the same to them and their heirs and assigns forever But in case my said
wife should not dispose of them by will, then that whoever of my sons
(said) Richard or Jack who shall have the charge of said daughter when she
dies shall have all the said negroes left for her support but if said
daugther should die before my wife that then my said wife may dispose of
the said negroes as she sees proper. I will also give to my said wife
during her naturel life the use of my plantation and Mill and I give her
my stocks of Corn, household furniture to dispose of as she sees and thinks
fit. I also give to her the following negroes whoile she lives (to wit) John,
Peter, Jesse, Tom, Fannie Nam, and Grace and it is my will my said
wife shall enjoy the said negroes while she lives and appoint my sons
Elisha and Richard Executors of this my last will and testament. This
I declare my last will and Testament In witness whereof I have hereunto
set hand and seal this thirteenth day of January one thousand Seven
hundred and eighty two (1782)
Elisha Estes.
Probated Feb 28 1782
ESTES DOCUMENTS AT LUNENBURG CO., VA.

The following lists of Estes documents compiled by Grace T. Marshall, Deputy Clerk, Lunenburg Co., Va. Circuit Court, 23952, were supplied by Jack Estes of Fredericksburg, Tex. They are a valuable research source. Copies of these documents can be furnished by the Court Clerk for a fee of $3 a copy.

MARRIAGE RECORDS OF ESTES FAMILY 1746-1853
Estes, Benjamin, Jr. and Jean Hawkins, 25 Jan. 1796 by James Shelburne
WB4/160.
9 Nov. 1814 By Matthew Dance. p. 27 and WB 7/124.
7 "J" 1822 by Chas. Ogburn who states Sally Waller. P. 33 WB 10/182.
p. 53.
Estes, Elisha and Lucy Blankenship, 29 Nov. 1806. Sur. Wm. Gee; md. 3
Estes, Henson and Martha Blankenship; md. 26 Dec. 1799 by James Shel-
burne. WB 5/61.
p. 5.
Estes, Lyddal B. of Lunenburg and Nancy A. Winn, 10 Mar. 1814. by Matthew
Dance. p. 27 and WB 7/124.
Wrenn, Jr. p. 15.
Estes, Thos. of Lunenburg and Anne Wilson, 13 Dec. 1792. Sur. Benjamin
Estes, p. 13.

GRANTER INDEX from 1746 (DB means Deed Book)
11 June 1768 - Elisha Estes, Sr. to Wm. Estes -- DB 11/5.
13 July 1769 - Moses and Lurania Estes to Richard Jones - Dower Release
DB 11/27.
10 May 1770 - Wm. and Eliz. Estes to Daniel Gunn - DB 11/359.
9 Apr. 1772 - Elisha, Sr. and Mary Estes to Thos. Winn, Sr. DB 12/106.
10 Apr. 1777 - Elisha and Robt. Estes, Exors of Robt. Estes, Sr., dec’d to
James Johnson - DB 13/14.
14 May 1778 - Elisha and Robt. Estes, Exors of Robt. Estes, Dec’d to Benjamin Estes - DB 13/136
14 May 1778 - Robt. Estes to John Beasley - DB 13/128.
14 Apr. 1785 - Prudence and Bartlet Estes, Fr. to Jesse Turner - DB 14/199.
12 June 1788 - Samuel Estes to Geo. King - DB 15/221.
9 Apr. 1789 - Rebecca and Samuel Estes to Geo. King - Dower Release DB 15/366.
11 Apr. 1793 - Thos. Estes to John White - DB 16/325.
10 Oct. 1793 - Abraham and Susanna Estes to Rinneson Tisdale - DB 16/400.
14 Feb. 1799 - Benj. Estes, Jr., Exor of Robt. Estes, Dec’d to John Wrenn DB 18/101A.
10 Feb. 1803 - Ann and Thomas Estes to Baxter and Miles Jordan - DB 19/147A.
9 Feb. 1804 - Bartlett Estes from Baxter and Miles Jordan - Release - DB 19/226
13 Feb. 1806 - Samuel Estes from Martha and John Wrenn - DB 20/164.
11 Feb. 1808 - Elisha Estes from Francis and John Inge - DB 21/149A.
4 Sept. 1816 - Edmund Estes from Edward and Jane Rudder - DB 24/148.
14 Jan. 1822 - Edmund Estes from James Fisher, Comr. (sp.?) John Ragsdale, dec’d.
4 May 1839 - Wm. E. Estes from Peter W. Street - DB 31/275.
13 July 1840 - Edmund Estes from Joshua Coleman - Deed of Loan - DB 32/20.
23 Sept. 1843 - Susanna N. Estes from Wm. H. Taylor - DB 33/194A.
6 Mar. 1847 - Wm. E. Estes from Gillie M. Bacon - Tr. Deed - DB 34/218.
13 Jan. 1868 - Wm. T. Estes from John J. Estes - DB 37/618.
18 Mar. 1843 - Mary Jane and Wm. E. Estes to Elisha B. Jackson - DB 33/106.
6 Jan. 1855 - Mary Jane and Wm. E. Estes to Rufus Palmer - DB 35/564.

WILLS AND ESTATES 1746-1900, (WB means Will Book)
1796 - Accounting of estate of Elisha Estes, WB 4/134.
1800 - Will of Benjamin Estes, Jr., WB 5/26A.
1796 - Inventory of Estate of Bartlett Estes, WB 4/136.
1819 - Inventory of Estate of Abraham Estes, WB 8/23.
1838 - Inventory of Estate of Sally Estes, WB 11/305.
1844 - Will of Thomas Estes - WB 12-203A.
1879 - Inventory of Estate of Elizah J. Estes, FOB6/310.
1864 - Inventory of Estate of Thomas R. Estes, FOB 4/100.
1775 - Will of Robert Estos, WB 2/417.

TOWNS NAMED "ESTES"

Jack Estes of Fredericksburg, Texas, supplied the following list of towns named "Estes":

Estes, Franklin Co., Wash.
Estes, Rappahannock Co., Va.
Estes, Lincoln Co., Okla.
Estes, Pike Co., Mo.
Estes, Winston Co., Miss.
Estes, Metcalf Co., Ky.
Estesbrook, Mill-laca Co., Minn.
Estes Park, Colo.
And did you know that the "E." in Lydia E. Pinkham stands for Estes?
Estes Connections

The following "Family Connections" evolved from the wealth of genealogical information received on past generations of those who married into the Estes family. They represent the work of dedicated genealogists (every family is said to have at least one) and include so many distinguished and interesting ancestors, we decided to include this sampling. Perhaps this information will spark your interest in further researching other family branches - a never-ending and intriguing venture.

In each case the name of the Estes is given first, then "married", then the name of the connecting spouse in capitals.

CONNECTIONS WITH THE ELISHA (3) ESTES BRANCH

Elisha (3) Estes married CATHERINE TOMPKINS. Catherine is a direct descendant of GEORGE READE of Gloucester Co., Va., a member of the York, Co., Va. Assembly.

Elisha Estes' son, Christopher Tompkins (4) Estes, had a daughter, Lucy Gwynne (5) Estes, whose daughter married David Halbert Howard. Their daughter, Lucie (7) Howard, married John Otey Carter, of Lookout Mt., Tenn. Lucie Howard supplied the following material on Elisha Estes family connections.

The direct line from GEORGE READE TO CATHERINE TOMPKINS:
George Reade, b. 1609, England; d. 1671, Gloucester Co., Va.; md. Elizabeth Martin.
George Reade was the father of Thomas Reade, b. in Ware Parish, Gloucester Co., Va.; d. 27 Apr. 1739; md. Lucy Gwynne.
Thomas Reade was the father of Joyce Reade, b. 8 Mar. 1701, Gwyn's Island, Va.; d. 8 Aug. 1771, Caroline Co., Va.; md. Christopher Tompkins, b. 17 Oct. 1705, in Gloucester Co., Va.; d. 16 Mar. 1779, Caroline Co., Va.
Christopher Tompkins was the father of Benjamin Tompkins, B. 19 Sept. 1732, Caroline Co., Va.; d. 23 July 1811, Caroline Co., Va.; md. 11 Nov. 1759, Elizabeth Goodloe, B. 28 May 1738; d. 25 Apr. 1808.
Benjamin Tompkins was the father of CATHERINE TOMPKINS who married Elisha Estes.

Catherine Tompkins' grandfather, CHRISTOPHER TOMPKINS was born on the North River, in Gloucester Co., Va. This is a partial list of the children
of Christopher Tompkins and Joyce Reade; also a list of the children of Benjamin Tompkins, Catherine's father:

Robert, eldest son, 1735-1795.
William, 4th son, 1736-1772.
Benjamin, 1732-1811, md. Elizabeth Goodloe. Children: Catherine, b. 1760; Robert, b. 1762; William, b. 1765; Frank, b. 1769; Lucy Gwynne, b. 1771; Sarah, b. 1773; Henry, b. 1775; Christopher, b. 1778; George, b. 1780; Elizabeth Beaufort, b. 1782; Mary, b. 1784.

Lucie Gwynne Estes married DR. EGBERT GRANVILLE VAUGHAN. Egbert was the son of Milton Vaughan and Rebecca Craddock. Some information on their children:

Oscar Craddock Vaughan md. Sarah Chappell.
Henrietta Jane Vaughan md. John Fuller Van Dusen, sans issue.
Louisa Vaughan (twin sister of Henrietta)
Anna Eliza Vaughan md. Henry Rawlette.
Augusta Vaughan md. Anderson Miller.
Indiana Vaughan md. Robert Cobb Motley.

CONNECTIONS WITH THE BENJAMIN (3) ESTES BRANCH

Benjamin (3) Estes married CECELIA REBECCA THORPE, who was the daughter of SARAH TRIPPLETT, daughter of William Triplett, a close friend of George Washington.

The following information comes from Wm. and Mary Quarterly, by Rev. Arnold Hord, Vol. 21(1) 33-43; lII5-134; Vol. 22 (1) 175-181:

THE TRIPPLETT FAMILY

FIRST GENERATION

FRANCIS TRIPPLETT. He patented 1,050 acres of land in Old Rappahannock county in 1666 ("Virginia County Records," Vol. VI, page 194, By Crozier). He is mentioned in Deeds (see Virginia Magazine, Vol. XVII, page 144). His
will is dated Nov. 20th, 1700, and was proved in Richmond county, March 4th, 1701. He mentions his children and grandchildren, disposes of the plantation on which he lived, containing 200 acres, another tract of 1,050 acres, and several smaller tracts. He mentions his wife, Abigail.

SECOND GENERATION

THOMAS (2) TRIPLETT (Francis (1)) was dead at the time when his father’s will was made, but he is called in the will “eldest son.” The names of his children mentioned in the will are Thomas and Francis.

THIRD GENERATION

FRANCIS (3) TRIPLETT (Thomas (2), Francis (1)) was a voter in Prince William Co. in 1741 and when Fairfax Co. was taken out of Prince William Co., he was a resident and voter of Fairfax Co. in 1744 (Gleanings of Va. History by Boogher, pg. 118, 119.) The will of Francis Triplett, dated Oct. 14th, 1757 was proved in Fairfax Co., Nov. 22nd, 1758. He mentions his wife Elizabeth and Children and grandchildren. His inventory is dated Feb. 18th, 1759, Will Book B, pg. 204, Fairfax Co.

FOURTH GENERATION

THOMAS (4) TRIPLETT (FRANCIS (3), THOMAS (2), FRANCIS (1)) was a resident of Truro Parish, Fairfax, County. He was a Vestryman of Truro Parish 1776-85; Church Warden 1777-78 and was one of the original pew holders of old Pohick Church (“History of Truro Parish” by Slaughter and Goodwin, pages 122, 118, 119). He was a friend of General George Washington and “Mr. Triplett and family” were among the friends especially invited to the funeral of the General by Mrs. Washington (See Spark’s “Life of Washington” appendix). He reconstructed from the old house at Mt. Vernon the mansion that is still standing (“Letters to Washington edited by Hamilton,“ Vol. 2, page 387; Vol. 3, page 3, 28, 75, 76, 101). He married Sarah, daughter of Dade Massey. She was a descendant of Col. Gerald Fowke and other well known Virginia families. (Hayden’s “Virginia Genealogies” page 157).

Benjamin(3) Estes’ marriage to CECELIA REBECCA THORPE also connects all Benjamin’s descendants to GERARD (or GERALD) FOWKE, III, builder of Gunston Hall, in Lorton, Va., and cousin to the Masons of Va., whose most illustrious member, George Mason, wrote the Bill of Rights. (There is also a line of the Moore Family [Yates] which traces back to George Mason’s family). Gunston Hall was the home of George Mason. It is still extant and is open to the public.
Benjamin (3) Estes had a son, Benjamin (4), whose grand-daughter, Emma (6) Estes Cobb, of Chapel Hill, N.C., supplied this material on the direct lines from Cecelia Rebecca Thorpe to GERARD FOWKE, ADAM THOROUGHGOOD and SIR EDWARD OSBORNE:

GERARD FOWKE
Cecilia (Selah) Thorpe was the daughter of Thomas Thorpe and Sarah Triplett. Sarah Triplett was the daughter of William Triplett and Sarah Massey. Sarah Massey was the daughter of Dade Massey and Parthenia Alexander. Parthenia Alexander was the daughter of Robert Alexander and Anne Fowke. Anne Fowke was the daughter of Gerard Fowke, III, and Sarah Burdette (2nd wife).

Gerard Fowke, III, connects Benjamin (3) Estes’ descendants back to GERARD FOWKE, I, member of the House of Burgesses from Westmoreland Co., Va. (1663), and a member of the Maryland Assembly from Charles Co., Md. (1665); to ROGER FOWKE, of Straffordshire, England; to ADAM THOROUGHGOOD, Commissioner and Burgess for Elizabeth City Co., Va. (1629-30); to SIR EDWARD OSBORNE, Lord Mayor of London (1585); and to SIR WILLIAM HEWETT, also a Lord Mayor of London (1559).

Gerard Fowke III, was the son of Col. Gerard Fowke, II, and Anne Thoroughgood (Chandler) widow.
Gerard Fowke, II, was the son of Gerard Fowke, I, of Virginia and Charles Co., Md. and Ann, born in England.
Gerard Fowke, I, was the son of Roger Fowke of Straffordshire, England.

Anne Thoroughgood (mother of Gerard Fowke III) was the daughter of Adam Thoroughgood and Sarah Offley, who were married in England and came to America prior to 1635.
Sarah Offley was the daughter of Anne Osborne Offley.
Anne Osborne Offley was the daughter of Sir Edward Osborne and Ann Hewett.
Ann Hewett was the daughter of Sir William Hewett.

Source material for the above lines:

Hayden’s Va. Genealogies p. 154-157, 93, 192
Early Va. Immigrants Greer, 328
Md. Heraldica, Baltimore Sun, 7/14/1907 Article by Emily Lante
9W (1) p. 54, 55 W = Wm. & Mary Quarterly Vol. Chap 9 p. etc.
12 V 201, 202 V in Va Quarterly by Tyler 12 Chap p. etc.

Supplementary data on CECELIA REBECCA THORPE family connections:
From Hayden's Virginia Genealogies:
Col. Gerard Fowke and wife, Ann, came from Stafford Co., England. He was born in 1662 and died in Virginia in 1734. He received land in Westmoreland Co., Va. His will is dated 6 Jan. 1734; proved 20 Jan. 1734. He married, as his second wife, Sarah Burdett, of Charles Co., Md. They had a daughter, Ann Fowke, who married Robert Alexander, of Stafford Co., son of Robert Alexander (died 1704). Robert Alexander was born in 1688 and died in 1735. (p. 156)

Col. Gerard Fowke was a member of the House of Burgesses of Virginia in 1663. He moved to Charles Co., Md., in 1664, and was Burgess from Charles Co., Md. 2 Jan. 1665. He was also a justice. (p. 155)

From Maryland Heraldica, by Emily Lante, the BALTIMORE SUN, July 14, 1907:
Col. Gerard Fowke, II, was presented to the Maryland Assembly, 7 Sept. 1704, by Col. Smallwood, and he took the oath of office.

From Wm. & Mary Quarterly, 9W (1), 54, 55:
Robert Alexander was the father of Robert, who, in turn was the father of Parthenia. Both Roberts lived in Stafford, Va., and in 1701, the first Robert was a Justice of the county.

From Emma Estes Cobb's family records:
Col. Gerard Fowke, of Maryland and Virginia, was the son of Roger Fowke, of Breward, Stratfordshire, England, and was brought to America by his brother, Thomas, and settled first in Westmoreland Co., Va., by 1654. In England he had been gentleman of the bedchamber to Charles I, and a Colonel in the Royal Army. His wife, Ann, came with him to Virginia. He took up land in Westmoreland Co., and in 1663 was elected a burgess from this county. In 1664 Col. Fowke moved to Charles Co., Maryland and here he took up large estates. By 1665 he was unanimously elected a member of the Maryland Assembly from Charles Co. It is unusual to find a man a member of the House of Burgesses of two different counties in so short a time. He had moved to Port Tobacco when he left Virginia. He was made a
colonel for Dorchester and a Justice of the Peace. This last high honor he held until his death, in Maryland, in 1669.

(Note - There is a conflict in data. Hayden seems to confuse the original Col. Gerard Fowke with his son. The first Gerard Fowke died in 1669, according to Emma Estes Cobb, and in 1734, in Hayden’s material.)

Col. Gerard Fowke, II, of Maryland, was the son of Gerard Fowke, of Virginia and Maryland. He was born in 1662, and died in 1704. His wife was Anne Thoroughgood (Chandler), the widow of John Chandler, and daughter of Adam Thoroughgood and his wife, Sarah Offley. In 1629 and 1630 Adam Thoroughgood was Commissioner and Burgess for Elizabeth City Co., Va. About 1634 he removed to Lynhaven Bay, in the present county of Princess Anne; he was a member of the Council in 1637, and in the same year, presiding justice of the County Court of Lower Norfolk. He died in the spring of 1640.

Ann Offley, mother of Sarah Offley, was the daughter of Sir Edward Osborne (Knighted at Westminster 2 Feb. 1591); Sheriff of London, 1578; Lord Mayor 1585. He is buried in St. Dionis Back, London.


Ann Offley was buried in Princess Anne Co., Va., and until the middle of the 19th century the coats-of-arms on the tomb were very legible. Her tomb was on Church Point, at the site of the old church.

Adam Thoroughgood’s will, dated 17 April 1639-40, was proved 27 April 1640, and is on record at Portsmouth, Va. There is also an inventory.

Sarah Offley was baptized 16 April 1609; married 18 July 1627; and died in Virginia in 1657, seventeen years after her husband’s death.

Col. Gerard Fowke, III, married first a Lomax and second Sarah Burdette of Charles Co., Md.; their daughter, Anne Fowke, married Robert Alexander, II, the son of Robert Alexander, I, a Justice of Stafford Co. The father of the first Robert Alexander was John Alexander.

Parthenenia Alexander, daughter of Robert Alexander, II, married (1) Dade Massey, and (2) Townsend. She and her first husband, Dade Massey, had
two daughters, one of whom, Sarah, married William Triplett.

Both Fowke and Thoroughgood are armorial families. Gerard Fowke, II, built Gunston Hall, the home of the celebrated George Mason, a cousin of the Fowkes.

William Triplett (5) Estes married LOUISE ALSTON RIDDICK; their daughter, Margaret (6) Estes, married John William Ponton; their daughter, Frances Sarah (7) Ponton, “Fannie”, of Wylliesburg, Va., supplied this information on her RIDDICK and PONTON lines:

THE RIDDICKS
Louise Alston Riddick was the daughter of Joseph Alston Riddick, prosperous furniture dealer of Lawrenceville, Va., (son of Robert Riddick and Elizabeth Maroney) and Martha Harrison Lashley, who were married 31 Oct. 1832. Joseph Alston Riddick was the son of Martha Harrison Lashley was the daughter of Benjamin Lashley and Mary Harrison.

THE PONTONS
John William Ponton’s mother was a Bradshaw and his grandmother a Rice. (Tradition says that Rice University was named for this Rice family.) Orphaned and raised by an uncle, at age 18 John Ponton left his uncle’s farm. He married Margaret Estes and lived in Henderson, N.C. for about four years, where they had a store. But five years after their marriage, John lost his health, so they moved to Chase City, Va., because the Lithia water, available there, seemed to help him (stomach problems). They bought a farm and lived there two years. In November, 1899, they moved to the present family home, “Home Place”, in Wylliesburg, Va.

Frances Sarah (7) Ponton, “Fannie”, the genealogist of that family, lives at “Home Place” today. Fanny also wrote that her brother, Cooper, was named for family friends, the Coopers.

CONNECTIONS WITH ALBERT MONROE(5) ESTES BRANCH

Albert Monroe (6) Estes, grandson of Joel (4) Estes, married BELLE GATES. The following information on the Gates family was supplied by Hortense Ambrose McGehee, of Eden, N.C. Hortense is not an Estes. Her grandmother, Lena Gates, was a sister of Belle Gates, wife of Albert Monroe Estes.
THE GATES FAMILY

"GATES" is derived from residence near a gate of a fortified town or fortress.

First of name in England was Thomas Gates of whom mention is made in 1327. A Gates is named in the will of Henry VIII.

Most famous of the name in Virginia was Sir Thomas Gates who arrived May 24, 1610, and was the Governor of the Colony after Sir Thomas Dale. Sir Thomas Gates was on the famous voyage to America of Sir Francis Drake, in 1585-86. He was knighted in 1596.

In 1957, Gates kin then living in Madison Co., Tenn. stated that 7 Gates held land in Henrico Co. in 1723 - brothers according to tradition.

A more recent Gates ancestor, William, was a soldier in the Revolution. He was followed by numerous Gates who were landholders - interested in cards, racing, fox hunting and high-rolling.

William Ward Gates born 1812 - later editor and owner of the "West Tennessee Whig" - forerunner of the "Jackson Sun" - Jackson, Tenn.

Lena Gates Smith was named for Lena Nora Gates Given Sissen, daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Narcissa Newsom Gates. (Lena Gates was my grandmother - Hortense McGehee).

William Beverly Gates born 1842 was a half brother of Lena Nora Gates Given Sissen - was wounded at Shiloh - entered cotton business in Memphis - was an original member of the Memphis Cotton Exchange - he is the only Gates within my memory to make a "fortune" - he did much to keep all the family in the Orysa area going and educated during the years after the Civil War."

Albert Monroe (5) Estes had a son, Thomas Hale (6) Estes, whose daughter, Mattie V. (7) Estes married A.J. PARKER; their child, Patrick Mann(8) Parker, married ELIZABETH FISHER, a great-granddaughter of WILLIAM MOORER. The colonial home of the Mooers, is now the home of Elizabeth Fisher Parker, Patrick's widow, and was part of a West Tennessee landmarks tour sponsored by the Lauderdale County Academy, Oct. 11, and 12, 1976.

The following are excerpts from the STATE GAZETTE, Dyersburg, Tenn., Friday, Oct. 10, 1975, describing Elizabeth Parker's home. (Permission for reprint here granted by the State Gazette).
THE MOORE MANSION
William Allan Moorer purchased a considerable amount of land in
Durhamville and built a very ornate and lovely home. The house burned
the last year of the Civil War and another house was built in the same
place later during the year.
The present house which is owned by Mr. and Mrs. P.M. Parker, Sr., a
great-granddaughter of William Moorer, is a lovely colonial Mansion.
The house was built of yellow poplar wood grown on the farm and held
together with wooden pegs. This house boasts having the first flat roof in
the county. It has six tall columns and a low ground-level porch. Chim-
neys on either end adorn the lovely home. It consists of ten rooms and
two baths, all rooms having fourteen foot ceilings. Only one room has
the original wide panels in flooring, and all windows are original.
The majority of the antique furniture in the home belonged to Mrs.
Parker's mother, however, she does have a chest that belonged to the
Moorers. Lovely as this house may be, it is not nearly as ornate or as
fine as the first house...

Smith William (7) Estes, a grandson of Albert Monroe (5) Estes, married
MAE GRIFFITH; their daughter, Agnes Estes (8) Meyers, of Phila., Pa.,
supplied this information from the Griffith Family Bible:

FAMILY OF GRIFFITH OWEN GRIFFITH
Griffith Owen Griffith, born at Pen. y Graig Hangefori, Anglesea, Wales,
Sept. 22, 1837; died Feb. 26, 1912, Phila., Pa.; married (1) April 3, 1866, at
Bangor Cathedral, Wales, Ann Jane Williams, born at Beaumaris, Wales, Sept.
23, 1837; died Feb. 16, 1867; buried at Shandon Upper Church, Cork, Ireland.

Griffith Owen Griffith married (2) Isabella Bogan, born in Cork on 25
December, 1848. Married at Wesley Chapel, Patrick St., Cork, February
18, 1868. Children:

Elizabeth Rachel, born in Cork April 27, 1869
Isabella Agnes, born in Cork July 18, 1870
Thomas Owen, born in Philadelphia, Pa. 21st of April 1873
Lillian, daughter, born in Phila. November 9, 1875
Griffith Owen, born in Phila August 28, 1877
David, born in Phila. January 3, 1879
Mae Griffith, born in Phila. May 27, 1883
George Bogan, born in Phila. June 1, 1885
Stanley Griffith, born in Phila. August 6, 1890

Ann Jane, Elizabeth Rachel, Isabella Agens, Thomas Owen, Lillian, Griffith
Owen, and George Bogan never married. All died in Philadelphia, Pa. Thomas Owen left home in the early 1900’s. He used to travel around the world, come home periodically with a parrot or other exotic tropical pet, and tell tales of his experiences in foreign ports. He was last heard of around 1915 and no one has ever known what happened to him. Stanley married Helen ——; sans issue; he died in Phila., Pa. in 1944. David married Florence Van Horn of Camden, N.J. They had two children: Lily Mae and Isabella Agnes. Neither of the girls married. Lily Mae is deceased, but Isabella Agnes Griffith is a retired executive of the Penn Central Railroad Co. and lives in West Collingswood, N.J.

Helen Isabella Estes, daughter of Smith William (7) Estes and Mae Griffith married RICHARD WARREN SELTZER, who is descended from MICHAEL SELTZER, who fought in the Revolutionary War:


The said Henry Hocker Seltzer was the son of Henry Uhland Seltzer, b. 15 June 1824, Bellegrove, Pa.; d. 25 Nov. 1897, Palmyra, Pa.; md. 12 Dec. 1850, Harrisburg, Pa., Anna Hocker (or Hacker), b. 10 May 1827, Hockersville, Pa. (near Hershey).


The said Philip Seltzer was the son of Michael Seltzer, b. 1745; d. 1815; md. Barbara Gasser, daughter of Jacob Gasser of Heidelberg Township, Lebanon Co., Pa.

The said Michael Seltzer was the son of Jacob Seltzer; arrived Phila. 17 Aug. 1729 aboard "Mortonhouse" (James Coultas, Commander); md. Barbara--------.

Belle (7) Estes married JAMES MINOS DYKES, whose son, James Minos Dykes, Jr., married FRANCES DAVIS HENRY. Elizabeth Bosley (9) Dykes Leitzes, of Irvington-on-Hudson, N.Y., daughter of Frances Davis Henry Dykes, supplied this information on her mother’s material lineage:
Frances Davis Henry was the daughter of Elizabeth Agnes Bosley, b. 20 Oct. 1878; d. 24 June 1939; md. John Elmore Henry.

Elizabeth Agnes Bosley was the daughter of Robert Emory Bosley, b. 25 June, 1840; md. in 1869 or 1870, Frances Ashley, b. 1856, Wolfe Co., Ky.; d. 1882, Wolfe Co., Ky.

Robert Emory Bosley was the son of Emory Madison Bosley, who md. 19 Dec. 1837, Sarah Ann Davis.

Frances Ashley was the daughter of John Ashley and Elizabeth Frances Ashley.

Laurence Bradford (7) Estes married LIDY KATE KING; their son, Warner Moore (8) Estes, of “Oaklawn”, Haywood Co., Tenn., supplied the following data on his mother’s family:

THE KING FAMILY

Lidy Kate King is the daughter of Thomas B. King, Jr., b. 1860, Dearey, Ark.; d. 22 Mar. 1949, Memphis, Tenn.; md. Mary Bond Williams, “Molly”, b. 22 June 1864, Indian N. Elizabeth City, N.C.; d. 10 Apr. 1900, Brownsville, Tenn.

Thomas B. King was the son of Thomas Brown King and Eliza Bass Thomas, b. 1821; d. 1901.

Lidy Kate King’s mother, Mary Bond Williams, was the daughter of John Williams who md. Kate Pugh in 1809.

CONNECTIONS WITH MOREAU PINCKNEY (5) ESTES BRANCH

Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes married MARY QUARLES NOEL; their granddaughter Mary Noel (7) Estes, married THOMAS EDWIN MOODY, whose grandson, William Reece (9) Smith, Jr., “Reece”, wrote in a letter dated April 27, 1979: “The data published in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY at page 200 showing the descendants of Ewell Noel and Lucy Q. Hilliard is incomplete and incorrect at least as to the progeny of Betty Noel.” He provided the information in the following corrected listing:

Ewell (4) Noel, b. 1782; md. Lucy Q. Hilliard. Children: 1 Maria (or Eliza); 2 Mary Quarles; 3 Fanny; 4 Lucy Ann; 5 Betty (Elizabeth Minor).

2 Mary Quarles (5) Noel md. Moreau Pinckney Estes. (See details of her descendants in the “Estes Listings”).
5 Elizabeth (5) Minor Noel (Betty), b. 25 July 1830; d. 6 Jan. 1885; md. 2 Sept. 1847, Henry Shelton Moody (not Tom Moody, as given in CARY-ESTES) b. 20 Mar. 1824; d. 1 Nov. 1873, Crockett Co., Tenn. Children:
(Note the listings are arranged differently, and names are added to those given in the CARY-ESTES account) i Marshall;
iid Lucy Hilliard, iii Ewell Noel; iv James Shelton; v Ida;
vi Martha Judith; vii Thomas Edwin; viii David Henry;
ix William Shelton; x Moreau Estes; xi John.

i Marshall (6) Moody, b. 27 July 1848; d. 2 Oct. 1856.
ii Lucy Hilliard (6) Moody, b. 22 May 1850; d. 20 Mar.
1872, md. 26 Apr. 1870, Alfred Jones Loving; sans issue.
iii Ewell Noel (6) Moody, b. 9 Feb. 1852; d. 13 May 1854.
iv James Shelton (6) Moody, b. 2 Dec. 1853; d. 10 June 1885.
v Ida (6) Moody, b. 9 May 1855; d. 18 June 1894; md. 14 Aug. 1874, Alfred Jones Loving (her brother-in-law).
Child: Edna Jones.

1 Edna Jones (7) Loving, b. 31 Aug. 1877; unmd.

vi Martha Judith (6) Moody, b. 4 June 1857; d. 13 Dec.
1923; md. 4 Oct. 1882, Dr. Caruthers of Nashville, Tenn.
Children: 1 Elizabeth; 2 William.

1 Elizabeth (7) Caruthers, unmd.
2 William Moody (7) Caruthers, md. Vera Harrison of
 Ft. Worth, Tex. Children: two daughters.

vii Thomas Edwin (6) Moody, b. 29 Jan. 1859; md. Mary
Noel Estes (granddaughter of Mary Quarles (5) Noel
and Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes above) (Their line is
covered in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY and is updated
in the "Estes Listings" of this volume).

15 Mar. 1882, Laura Whitaker. Children: 1 David Whit-
aker. Children: 1 David Whitaker; 2 Julia.

1 David Whitaker (7) Moody; md. Jane Penn. Children:
two sons.
son; two daughters.
ix William Shelton (6) Moody, b. 8 July 1862; d. 16 Dec. 1907; md. 4 June 1901, Edna Wright; sans issue.
x Moreau Estes (6) Moody, b. 18 July 1864; d. 9 Oct. 1945; md. 30 June 1920, Tilden Hendrix; sans issue.
xi John (6) Moody, b. 15 Mar. 1868; d. 3 July 1930; md. 2 Dec. 1892, Amanda Conyers. Children: five – four died in infancy.

Ewel (4) Noel md. (2) Miss Coslem. (Research turned up no new information on the issue of this marriage. See the listings on pp. 200-203 of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY).

Martha Cornelia (6) Estes married Henry Bate Folk, whose grandson, Winston Estes Pilcher (8) Folk married (1) PAULINE BROWN, who supplied this record of her paternal and maternal family lines:

Pauline Brown is the daughter of Major General William Lytle Brown, USA, b. 22 Nov. 1872, in Nashville, Tenn.; d. 2 May 1951, Franklin, Tenn.; md. 23 Dec. 1903, Nashville, Tenn., Louise Lewis, b. 27 July 1882, Sycamore, Tenn.; d. 3 Sept. 1965, Nashville, Tenn.

THE BROWN FAMILY
William Lytle Brown was the son of James Trimble Brown, b. 14 Aug. 1842, Nashville, Tenn.; d. 31 May 1878, Nashville, Tenn.; md. Jane Foster Nichol, b. 24 July 1845, Nashville, Tenn.; d. 8 Oct. 1916, Nashville, Tenn., dau. of William Nichol, b. 12 Feb. 1800; d. 22 Nov. 1878, and Julia Margaret Lytle, b. 17 Sept. 1809; d. 21 Aug. 1890.
James Trimble Brown was the son of Neill S. Brown, b. 10 Apr. 1810, Pulaski, Tenn.; d. 6 Feb. 1889; md. Mary Ann Trimble, b. 1816; d. 24 Oct. 1895.

THE LEWIS FAMILY
Louise Lewis was the dau. of Eugene Castner Lewis, b. 22 June 1845, Clarksville, Tenn.; d. 13 Feb. 1917, Nashville, Tenn.; md. 12 Oct. 1880, Nashville, Tenn., Pauline Anne Dunn, b. 20 Feb. 1860, Memphis, Tenn.; d. 14 Jan. 1902, dau. of David Littleton Dunn, b. 1836; d. 1861, and Anne Lytle Nichol, b. 1835; d. 1864.
Eugene Castner Lewis was the son of George Thomas Lewis, b. 2 Aug. 1816 and Margretta Oliver Barnes, b. 10 Nov. 1812; d. 26 Apr. 1900.
Martha Cornelia (6) Estes married HENRY BATE FOLK; their granddaughter married HILLIARD D. PHILLIPS; whose son, Hilliard Folk (9) Phillips of Brentwood, Tenn., supplied this data on his paternal lineage:

THE PHILLIPS FAMILY

David Webster Phillips was the son of John P. Phillips, b. 18 July 1845, Poplar Springs, Tenn.; d. 16 May 1914, Poplar Springs, Tenn.; md. 10 Oct. 1871, Ellen Hawkins, b. 16 Mar. 1855; d. 21 Feb. 1885.

John P. Phillips was the son of David Phillips, b. 2 Apr. 1815; md. Elvira Jones, b. 14 Apr. 1815.

Ellen Hawkins, wife of John P. Phillips, above, was the daughter of Joseph H. Hawkins, b. 6 Feb. 1828; d. 29 Dec. 1915; md. Philena Johnson, b. 24 Sept. 1836; d. 25 Mar. 1883.

THE DECK FAMILY
Johnnie Lillian Deck, wife of David Webster Phillips, above, was the daughter of Samuel Joseph Deck, b. 12 Mar. 1862, Livingston, Tenn.; d. 10 Dec. 1904, Livingston, Tenn.; md. 22 Jan. 1882, Sara Adeline Sparkman, b. 23 Apr. 1866; d. 23 Aug. 1931.

Samuel Joseph Deck was the son of Frederick Columbus Deck, b. 24 Sept. 1837; d. Sept. 1, 1925, and Rosa Marcum, b. 2 Nov. 1835; d. 3 Nov. 1883.

Sara Adeline Sparkman, wife of Samuel Joseph Deck, above, was the daughter of James Monroe Sparkman, b. 8 Feb. 1842; d. 15 Apr. 1927; md. 22 Jan. 1885, Minerva Gillentine, b. 7 May 1845; d. 5 July 1918.

Joel Henry (6) Estes’ daughter, Mary Noel (7) Estes, married THOMAS EDWIN MOODY. Several of their descendants sent in copies of the Moody Family history which follows:


THE MOODY FAMILY

The Moodys, for the greater part of the last century, have contributed sub-
stasionally to the development of east Hillsborough County and have established an admirable record for exemplary citizenship and useful public service.

The Moody ancestors came to America prior to the American Revolution, locating originally in Williamsburg and eastern Virginia. From there they migrated down the Shenandoah Valley of western Virginia into western North Carolina and eastern Tennessee.

MOREAU ESTES MOODY
In 1885, Moreau Estes Moody, brother of Thomas Edwin Moody) came to Mango, Florida, and established a drug store which he relocated, in 1891, in the promising new town of Plant City. As an accommodation to the farmers and neighbors, he had kept money for them in his store safe. As an outgrowth of this, he and Colonel James L. Young of Plant City organized the town's first bank, the Hillsboro State Bank, in 1902. M. E. Moody succeeded to the bank presidency on the death of Colonel Young in 1928 and held that position until his death in 1945.

As the principal banker and one of the most stable businessmen in the community, Mr. Moody's knowledge, ability and advice were utilized in the early development of Plant City. Among other things, he was a motivating influence in the establishment of the South Florida Baptist Hospital and donated five acres of the ten-acre site on which the hospital was built.

Reece (9) Smith, of Tampa, Fla., grandson of Mary Noel (7) Estes and THOMAS EDWIN MOODY, supplied the following information on the MOODY and MARSHALL families, from "Cousin Edna Loving's" family records:

Great Grandfather Marshall Moody was married before he married Great Grandmother Elizabeth Shelton Speed. Our great grandmother’s maiden name was Shelton. She gave each of her Moody children as their middle names Shelton, namely, Henry Shelton, David Shelton, and James Shelton.

By Elizabeth Shelton's first marriage to Mr. Speed she had five children 2 boys 3 girls namely Julia Speed, Emily and Amanda Speed (twins, Rufus Speed, and Joe Speed. History of this family found elsewhere.

Great Grandfather Marshall Moody by his first marriage to Miss Phillips of Memphis had three children namely, John, William and Rebecca. Rebecca married a man whose name was Howell. All we know of William and John is that a son of each man visited in the home of Henry Shelton Moody and my mother said they were nice men and men of whom we may be proud.
Conundrum about Henry Shelton Moody

My grandfather Henry Shelton Moody had no own sisters four half sisters namely Rebecca Moody, Julia, Emily, and Amanda Speed. Grandfather Moody had four half brothers William and John Moody, Joe Speed and Rufus Speed. Grandfather Henry Shelton Moody had two own brothers - namely David Shelton Moody, James Shelton Moody.

Thomas Edwin Moody’s father MARSHALL MOODY was the son of — Moody who married MIRAH MARSHALL. William Reece (9) Smith, Jr., sent the following history of the Marshall family.

THE MARSHALL FAMILY

Tom Marshall left Lincolnshire, England about 1735 with his wife and 5 children, to live in the Colonies, purposely to get away from Political Confusion. Their sons were: John, William, Humphry, and Tom, a daughter Mary Marshall was the youngest. This family located in Fauquier Co., Va., and their sons later settled in Ky, Va., and Pa.

John Marshall born 1723 was called John Marshall of the Woods. His brother Tom Marshall born 1730, called Tom Marshall of the Forests. Both Tom and Daniel Boone went to live in Ky. forests and were skilled craftsmen.


Their children were Marshall Moody, Henry Moody, John Moody - one brother moved to Ala.

The following information on the Rice family comes from LAUDERDALE COUNTY FROM EARLIEST TIMES, written by descendants of its pioneer citizens, Edited by Kate Johnston Peters, Sugar Hill Lauderdale County Library, Ripley, Tenn.:

THE RICE FAMILY

Thomas G. Rice, Shadrach Rice, and John P. Rice, three brothers, left the Georgetown District in South Carolina in the winter of 1836, with their families, slaves, and household effects. Scarlet fever broke out among the children and two of Shadrach and Elizabeth Linerieux Rice’s children
died. They arrived in the part of Lauderdale County known now as Orysa in April, 1837. Shadrach Rice was the father of C.S.O. Rice, who married Lucie Q. Estes. Their sons are: Ernest Rice, Sr., M.E. Rice, Sr., Ralph E. Rice, Sr., and Shadrach Rice. M.E. and Shad built homes at Orysa, where M.E. now operates a store. C.S.O. Rice was born in Lauderdale County. He attended Law School at Lebanon, Tennessee, in 1859-60. About 1874, he was elected to represent Lauderdale County in the Legislature. The large two story house where he and his family lived for so many years is still standing.

From the Shadrach Rice diary: “Sept. 29, 1841 -- commenced to work on church with 3 hands and Bros. Thos. Rice, 3 hands. Dec. 3 1841 -- Finish sawing stuff for church. March 6, 1842 -- memorandum of shingles counted at the church -- 18,800 that was jointed.”

Thomas Franklin Rice was the son of Shadrach and Louisa Elizabeth Linerieux Rice. He married Sarah Elizabeth Borum, a daughter of Mr. James H. Borum. His son, Elmer T., married Mildred Estes. Neither are living. A daughter, Minnie L., married Mr. Harvey Davis of Ripley. The home of T.F. Rice, located near Orysa, still stands today. It was built at the close of the Civil War. None of the Rice family occupy the home at present (1956). Miss Minnie moved to Ripley some years ago. T.F. Rice served in the Confederate Army throughout the entire Civil War.

CONNECTIONS WITH THE JUDITH BELL (5) ESTES BRANCH

Judith Bell (5) Estes married JOHN BERTIE MOORE; their great-grandson, James Rutland (8) Moore, married EDITH HACKER SHIPLEY. This marriage connects the Tennessee Estes to the BOSTON ESTES, to the HACKERS of New England, and to three prominent Philadelphia families: the SHIPLEYS, the EMLENS, and the STRAWBRIDGES.

The following information on the Shipley, Emlen, Strawbridge, Boston Estes and Hacker families was provided by Mrs. Walter Penn Shipley, Jr., of Philadelphia, Pa., from family records of her mother, Mrs. Francis Reeves Strawbridge, also of Philadelphia.

THE SHIPLEY FAMILY

William (1) Shipley, b. 7 Mar. 1723; d. 7 Aug. 1790 or 1793; arrived from England about 1750; md. Margaret Marles.

Thomas (3) Shipley, b. 8 July 1816; d. 7 Apr. 1888; buried West Laurel Hill Cemetery, Bala Cynwyd, Pa.; md. 12 July 1859, Elisa Morgan Drinker, b. 22 Apr. 1828; d. 10 Oct. 1895.

Walter Penn (4) Shipley, b. 20 June 1860; d. 17 Feb. 1942; md. 17 Oct. 1889, Anne Emlen (see Emlen line below), b. 24 Oct. 1865; d. 11 June 1946, buried West Laurel Hill Cemetery.


*The above marriage connects the Shipley, Emlen, Strawbridge, Boston Estes, and Hacker families to the Cary-Estes branches.*

THE EMLEN FAMILY

George (1) Emlen, b. ----; d. 25 Dec. 1710; md. 25 Mar. 1694, Hannah Garat, b. 23 Apr. 1674; d. 24 June 1738.

George (2) Emlen, Jr., b. 7 May 1695; d. 24 Oct. 1754; md. 25 Mar. 1717, in Phila. Monthly Mtg., Mary Heath, b. 11 Apr. 1692; d. 1 June 1777.

George (3) Emlen, III, b. 21 June 1718; d. 3 Jan. 1776; md. 15 Dec. 1740, Anne Reckless, b. 4 Oct. 1720; d. 4 Feb. 1816.


James (5) Emlen, Jr., b. 17 June 1792; d. 20 Sept. 1866; md. 11 Jan. 1816, at Middletown Mtg., Lima, Pa., Sarah Foulke, b. 27 Apr. 1787; d. 27 July 1849.

Samuel (6) Emlen, b. 23 Mar. 1829; d. 5 Dec. 1920; md. 30 Sept. 1851, Middletown Mtg., Lima, Pa., Sarah Williams, b. 20 Mar. 1830; d. 29 Oct. 1913.


*Walter Penn (8) Shipley, Jr.‘s, marriage to Mary Dawson Strawbridge joins the Emlen family to the Cary-Estes families.*

THE STRAWBRIDGE FAMILY

Justus (1) Strawbridge, b. 1 Nov. 1771; d. 1840; md. Susannah Maus, b. 5 Dec. 1764; d. 1840.
George Frederick Heap (2) Strawbridge, b. 1804; d. 13 Apr. 1841; md. 26 Feb. 1835, Phila., Pa., by John Swift, the mayor, Ann Zelley, b. 28 Dec. 1808; d. 17 Apr. 1853.

Justus Clayton (3) Strawbridge, b. 11 Jan. 1838; d. 27 Mar. 1911; buried West Laurel Hill Cemetery, Bala Cynwyd, Pa.; md. 7 Apr. 1863, at Mtg. House, 6th and Noble Sts., Phila., Pa., Mary Lukens, b. 15 Jan. 1835; d. 4 Feb. 1895; buried West Laurel Hill Cemetery.


Mary Dawson (5) Strawbridge's marriage to Walter Penn Shipley, Jr., links the Strawbridges to the Carys-Estes.

THE ESTES FAMILY (BOSTON BRANCH)


John (2) Estes, b. 14 May 1684, at Dover nr. Lynn, Mass.; d. 29 July 1723; md. 15 Feb. 1705, Hannah Bassett; b. 2 Dec. 1685; d. 14 May 1762.

William (3) Estes, b. 23 Aug. 1718; d. 6 Apr. 1781; md. 11 Jan. 1745, Ruth Graves, b. 1 Feb. 1727; d. 31 Oct. 1807.

Anna (4) Estes connects the Boston Estes and Hacker families to the Carys and Tenn. Estes in her marriage to Isaac Hacker. Her descendant, Anna Estes Hacker married Francis Reeves Strawbridge. See Strawbridge line above.

THE HACKER FAMILY

Isaac (1) Hacker, b. 6 July 1750; d. 5 Sept. 1818; md. 24 Apr. 1774, Anna Estes b. 28 Sept. 1754; d. 8 Sept. 1802.

Jeremiah (2) Hacker, b. 12 July 1799; d. 21 Oct. 1866; md. 10 Feb. 1830, Beulah Morris, b. 2 Feb. 1811; d. 20 Jan. 1892.

John Barclay (3) Hacker, b. 16 July 1843; d. 1 Jan. 1911; md. 15 Feb. 1866, Mary Perot Dawson, b. 4 Feb. 1843; d. 5 Aug. 1892.

Mrs. Francis Reeves Strawbridge (Anna Estes Hacker), a prominent Philadelphian, a gracious lady beloved by all who are privileged to know her, now in her 100th year, brings the Boston Estes and the Hacker families into the Cary-Estes lineage. She is the grandmother of Edith Hacker Shipley who married James Rutland Moore, great-grandson of Judith Bell Estes of the Joel Estes line. See Shipley Family above. (Note: Anna Estes Hacker Strawbridge departed this life 5 Jan. 1981).

ANNA ESTES (4) HACKER STRAWBRIDGE
Anna Estes Hacker Strawbridge, grandmother of Edith Hacker Shipley (Mrs. James Rutland Moore) celebrated her 100th birthday on February 20, 1980. The following are excerpts from an article in the PHILADELPHIA INQUIRER of February 21, 1980, by Ruth Seltzer, covering her birthday celebration. This information was supplied by Virginia (8) Estes Jacoby (Mrs. Edward R. Jacoby) of Abington, Pa. (Permission granted by Phila. Inquirer for reprint here).

Mrs. Francis R. Strawbridge, the matriarch of Philadelphia's Strawbridge family, celebrated her 100th birthday yesterday. Members of her immediate family gathered last night at Woodside, her home in Germantown, for a birthday supper.

Mrs. Strawbridge (nee Anna Estes Hacker) was born in Philadelphia. She is one of this city’s most outstanding citizens...

She is still alert. At the birthday party, she greeted her son and daughters, G. Stockton Strawbridge; Mrs. Walter Penn Shipley, Jr. (Mary) and Mrs. R. Philip Custer (Elizabeth). There, too, were grandchildren and great-grandchildren.

Her memory is excellent. She can recall her childhood days when she wintered in center city and summere in Germantown. She was born when Rutherford B. Hayes was President of the United States.


Mrs. Strawbridge was married in 1902 to Francis R. Strawbridge, an executive of Strawbridge & Clothier. Her father-in-law, Justus C. Strawbridge,... founded the department store in 1868 with Isaac H. Clothier.

A lifelong member of the Society of Friends, she attended the German-
town Friends Meeting on Coulter Street regularly until she was well past 98.

As a descendant of passengers who sailed to Philadelphia with William Penn, she is a member of the Welcome Society...

Anna Estes Strawbridge is the author of four books of poetry -- “Rhyme and Reason”; “More Rhyme, Less Reason”; “Random Rhymes” and “A Bridge of Rhymes”. The latter was written as a bridge to her great-grandchildren.

She has 15 grandchildren and 35 great-grandchildren.

Mrs. Strawbridge has lived from the era of horse-drawn carriages to the space age. She loved to ride in helicopters from the roof of the Strawbridge & Clothier Philadelphia store to the openings of the new S & C stores in the suburbs. After one of those trips, she told her great-granddaughter, Wendy, “I want thee always to remember that thee rode in a helicopter with thy father, thy grandfather and they great-grandmother.”

Anna Strawbridge (her good friends call her “Nannie”) was president of the League of Women Voters of Philadelphia for several years. She is a former president of the National Society of Colonial Dames of America in the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania. That post was later held by her daughter, Mary Shipley. Both Mrs. Strawbridge and Mrs. Shipley are Distinguished Daughters of Pennsylvania.

Mrs. Strawbridge was twice president of the Morton Street Day Nursery, which is now part of the Germantown Settlement. She was the first woman board member of the Blue Cross of Greater Philadelphia. She is now an honorary board member of Germantown Hospital. And she is an honorary vice president of the Committee of 1926, which runs historic Strawberry Mansion in Fairmount Park.

At the birthday party last night, 71 members of Mrs. Strawbridge’s family gathered for supper.

During the party, a special booklet was given to the guest of honor and her family. The booklet, presented by the board of directors of Strawbridge & Clothier is entitled, “Anna Estes Strawbridge: A Celebration.” Pre pared as a “tribute to a remarkable woman,” the 16-page booklet contains many photographs – pictures with her husband and family, pictures at store groundbreaking ceremonies, a picture at the opening of the S&C heliport, and a reproduction (on the cover) of a 1927 oil portrait.
Printed in the book is a resolution from the board of directors saluting Mrs. Strawbridge. The resolution, in part, says: "Whereas, during the course of reaching this remarkable milestone, as wife, mother, and grandmother of members of this board, she has watched a great Company grow and prosper... and whereas, by her clarity of thought and speech, her gentle humor, her thoughtful consideration of others, and her abiding serenity, so evident both in mind and face, she has been an inspiration to every member of this board and to the store family, be it resolved that the board of directors of Strawbridge & Clothier hereby joins with Anna Estes Strawbridge in celebrating her 100th year and expresses to her its heartfelt admiration, respect and affection."

... She is an amazing woman, one who had volunteered many decades to help this city, this region, this nation.

CONNECTIONS WITH BEDFORD MITCHELL (5) ESTES BRANCH

Joel (4) Estes married the second time, and to this marriage he had one child, a son, Bedford Mitchell (5) Estes, whose daughter, Emily Alston (6) Estes, married JAMES GEORGE SNEDECOR, whose grandson, Jesse Carlos Maxwell, Jr., of Scottsdale, GA., sent in the direct line from the first generation Snedecor in America to James George Snedecor:

THE SNEDECOR FAMILY

First Generation: Abraham Snedeker, b. abt. 1706 d June 1732, m Annatie Qucke (Quick). Letters of administration granted Hannah Snedeker on 6-7-1732, Kings Co., N.Y. Only one child found.


Fourth Generation: James Snedecor b. 9-16-1775 d. 8-9-1842 m. 3-3-1816 Sarah (Sally) O’Rear, b. 6-9-1795 d. 7-3-1861. Migrated from Ky. to Green Co., Ala. 1818.

Fifth Generation: George Gaines Snedecor b. 2-8-1821 d. 9-30-1860 m. 10-30-1849 Harriet August Godden b. 5-3-1833 d. 1-23-1899. 1860 Census, Holmes Co., Miss.
Sixth Generation: James George Snedecor m. Emily Alston Estes. Attorney and Presbyterian Minister. See Emily Alston Estes line in the listings for their descendants.

For more information on Snedecor and related families, see SNEDEKER, SNEDECOR, SNEDEGER, SNEDAKER, SNEDICOR, SNEDEGAR, SNEDIKER, SNIDECOR, SNEDIGAR FAMILIES, by Harold Ray Snedeker, Savannah, Ga., 1970.

Ione (7) Snedecor, daughter of Emily Álson (6) Estes and JAMES GEORGE SNEDECOR, married JESSE CARLOS MAXWELL; their son, Jesse Carlos Maxwell, Jr., of Scottsdale, Ga., supplied this material showing Jesse Carlos Maxwell's direct line to the first generation Maxwell of record in America.

THE MAXWELL FAMILY


(2) 1855 Alabama Rebecca Jordan; lived in Waco, Tex.

Fifth Generation: Jesse Mercer (5) Maxwell, (son of Francis Marion and Lucinda Carreker Maxwell) b. 5 Nov. 1852; d. 23 Aug. 1881; md. 1 Nov. 1876, Sallie Irene Thomas, b. 24 Jan. 1855; d. 9 Aug. 1883 (dau. of Matthew Cother and Mary Irene Lawley Thomas).

Sixth Generation: Jesse Carlos (6) Maxwell, (son of Jesse Mercer and Sallie Irene Thomas Maxwell) b. 30 Sept. 1878; d. 5 Feb. 1941; md. 17 Oct. 1911, Ione Snedecor (dau. of James G. and Emily Estes Snedecor).

(This marriage connects the Maxwell family to the Estes. See Jesse Carlos Maxwell in the "Estes Listings." For more data on the Maxwell Family, see: THOMAS MAXWELL OF VIRGINIA AND GEORGIA, Press of J.W. Burke, Macon, Ga., compiled by Annie Noonan, Helen Maxwell Longino, and Annie Lou Maxwell.)

Elizabeth (7) Snedecor, daughter of Emily Alston (6) Estes and James George Snedecor, married JAMES ALEXANDER CAMPBELL; their daughter, Mary Emily (8) Campbell Boland of Avondale Estates, Ga., supplied this data on her father's family:

THE CAMPBELL FAMILY
James Alexander Campbell was the son of John Campbell, b. 10 Apr. 1824, Sullivans Is., S.C.; d. 9 Apr. 1887, Union Springs, Ala.; md. 19 Apr. 1853, Catherine Celia Hooks, b. 20 Dec. 1830, Tuskegee, Ala.; d. 23 May 1904, Fitzpatrick, Ala.
John Campbell was the son of Alexander Campbell, b. Scotland; d. ca. 1825, S.C.; md. Ann Miller, d. ca. 1824, S.C.

THE HOOKS FAMILY
Catherine Celia Hooks, wife of James Alexander Campbell, was the daughter of Marshall Hunter Hooks, b. 1797; d. 26 May 1853, "Crew's Place"; md. Tabitha Fitzpatrick, b. 1810; d. 14 Jan. 1856.
Marshall Hunter Hooks was the son of Charles Hooks, b. 20 Feb. 1768; d. 18 Oct. 1843; md. 15 Nov. 1796, Mary Ann Hunter, b. 9 Sept. 1775, N.C.; d. 11 May 1854.
Charles Hooks was the son of Thomas Hooks, d. 1803; md. Susanna ----.
Thomas Hooks was the son of John Hooks, d. 1732; md. Ruth ----.

Mary Ann Hunter, who was the wife of Charles Hooks, above, was the daughter of Isaac Hunter, Jr. and Priscilla ----.
Isaac Hunter, Jr., was the son of Isaac Hunter.

Tabitha Fitzpatrick, who was the wife of Marshall Hunter Hooks, above,
was the daughter of Joseph Fitzpatrick, b. 19 Jan. 1787; d. 13 Nov. 1845; md. Sarah Baldwin, b. 27 Feb. 1793.

Sarah Baldwin, wife of Joseph Fitzpatrick, was the daughter of the Rev. William Baldwin, d. 1828, Ala.; md. Elizabeth Kimbrough; b. N.C.; d. Ala.

The Rev. Wm. Baldwin was the son of David Baldwin, b. 1716, d. 1783; md. ——Owsley.
JUDITH CARY (14) BLAIR GREEN (Mrs. Joseph Norris Green) and family; she owns a portrait by Copley of her ancestor Judith Cary Bell; I. to r., standing: Gregory Malcom Hall (her son-in-law), James Montgomery Green (her son); seated: Virginia Mason Green Hall (wife of Gregory), Charles Alexander and Matthew Benjamin (her sons); Joseph Norris (her husband), and Judith Cary Blair Green, spring, 1974, at their home, Glendale, Ohio.
Cary Listings

The Virginia Carys are descendants of the Carys of Bristol, England, a family first mentioned in the “Doomsday Book” compiled in 1086 by order of William of Normandy, who conquered England in 1066. This book recorded the results of a complete survey of England, inventorying all acquisitions. It included every piece of land, its size, a description of the terrain, its value and, in many cases, whatever was on the land, including livestock. The original manuscript is now preserved at the Public Record Office in London. Even at that early date in history, the Carys (then spelled “Kari” and “Cari”) were landed gentry, with two manors—one in Devonshire and one in Somersethshire.

The first ancestor of record, William, served as sheriff and then as mayor of Bristol during the time of Henry VIII. The “Cary Appendix” which follows these listings, contains material about Henry VIII’s second wife, Ann Boleyn, a cousin of the Carys, and mother of Elizabeth I.

William’s son, Richard, a draper, was a merchant and elder of the City of Bristol. Richard’s son, William, also a draper, followed in the footsteps of his grandfather, serving as sheriff and then mayor of Bristol. His son, John, a draper, married Alice Hobson, daughter of a Bristol mayor. Their son, Miles, was the original emigrant to Virginia.

Miles was born in 1622 in Bristol and emigrated to Windmill Point, Warwick County, Virginia, between 1640 and 1645. He married, not later than 1646, Anne Taylor, whose father, Thomas Taylor, owned large tracts of land in that area. Miles and Anne inherited her father’s holdings, which included a plantation known as “the Forest”. He died in Warwick County, Virginia, in 1667.

Miles’ son, Henry, was a Master Builder, responsible for design and construction of many of the large public buildings of Colonial Williamsburg. In 1939, when the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY was published, there were no identifiable traces of Henry Cary’s buildings. Since then, Colonial Williamsburg has been largely restored and we can now visit and browse about in the beautiful historic edifices which our ancestor Henry Cary built. The outstanding examples of his work are the Governor’s Palace and the First Capitol. He was also responsible for rebuilding William and Mary College after the fire in 1705. Details on all his buildings are in the “Cary Appendix” which follows these listings. Henry married Judith Lockey by May 24, 1671. He died in 1720.
Henry Cary, Jr., son of Henry and Judith, was born around 1675. One of the earliest graduates of William and Mary College, he carried on his father’s contracting business. Much of his work was still standing in 1939 and has been restored and preserved by the Colonial Williamsburg Foundation. His descendants the Bells, Randolphins, Pages, and Harrisons, lived in Cumberland and Buckingham Counties on his land holdings for many years.

Judith Cary, daughter of Henry, Jr. and his second wife, Anne Edwards, married David Bell (captain in the French and Indian War). This lovely lady had her portrait painted by Copley. Judith and David Bell’s daughter, Elizabeth Cary Bell, born about 1758 in Chesterfield County, married Daniel Bates. (The CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY gives a brief history of the Bates Family on pp. 69-75). Elizabeth died in Kentucky in 1825. Sarah Langhorne Bates, daughter of Elizabeth and her husband Daniel, married Captain Joel Estes on Oct. 13, 1801. This marriage links the Carys of Bristol, England and Colonial Virginia to our branch of the Estes family. Sarah and Joel migrated to Haywood County, Tennessee in 1823, and some of their descendants have lived on and farmed the same land ever since.

Several of Judith Cary Bell’s children, in addition to Elizabeth, Sarah’s mother, were listed in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY on pp. 58-68. New information was available on the descendants of Judith Cary Bell’s namesake, called here “Judith Cary Bell, II”. She married Colonel Nathaniel Gist of Virginia, who served in the Revolutionary War. Partial listings were received from another line of Miles Cary descendants; their incomplete listings are included in the “Cary Family Appendix.”

John (4) Cary md. Alice Hobson. Children: vi Henry; vii Matthew; viii Richard; ix Miles; x Alice; xi Honor; xii Mary.

ix Miles (or Myles) (5) Cary, the original immigrant from Bristol, England, b. 1622; d. 1667, Windmill Pt., Warwick Co., Va.; md. (not later than 1646), Va., Anne Taylor, b. 1621; d. 1685, Va. Children: 1 Thomas; 2 Anne; 3 Henry; 4 Bridgett; 5 Elizabeth; 6 Miles; 7 William.

3 Henry (6) Cary, b. ca. 1650; d. 1720; Master Builder of Williamsburg; md. by 24 May 1671, Judith Lockey. Children: i Judith; ii Anne; iii Henry, Jr.; iv Elizabeth; v Miles.
iii Henry (7) Cary, Jr., b. ca. 1675; d. 1749; carried on father’s contracting business; md. (1) ca. 1710, Sarah Sclater, b. ca. 1695; d. before 1719. Children: 1 Mary; 2 Doyal; 3 Henry, III.

Henry (7) Cary, Jr., md. (2) Anne Edwards, b. ——; d. ca. 1740. Children: 4 Anne; 5 Archibald; 6 Judith; 7 Sarah.

6 Judith (8) Cary, b. 12 Aug. 1726, Henrico Co., Va.; d. 16 Apr. 1798, Lynchburg, and is buried there; md. 1744, Henrico Co, David Bell, b. ca. 1716; d. 8 Nov. 1806. Children: i Henry Cary; ii Judith Cary, II; iii Sarah; iv Elizabeth Cary.

ii Judith Cary (9) Bell, II; b. 1750; d. 1833; md. Col. Nathaniel Gist of Va.; Rev. War officer; son of Christopher Gist of Md.; had large land grants after war for worthy service; moved to Ky. Children: 1 Henry Cary; 2 Thomas Cecil; 3 Sarah Howard; 4 Ann; 5 a daughter; 6 Elizabeth Violet.

6 Elizabeth Violet (10) Gist, b. 1793; d. 1876; md. (1) 22 July 1812, Francis Preston Blair, b. 12 Sept. 1791, Abington, Va.; d. 18 Oct. 1876. Children: i Montgomery; ii Juliet; iii Elizabeth; iv James; v Francis Preston, Jr.

i Montgomery (11) Blair, b. 10 May 1813, Frankfort, Ky.; d. 27 July 1883, Silver Spring, Md.; md. (1) Caroline Buckner; d. 11 Jan. 1844. Children: 1 Lucy; 2 Elizabeth; 3 Caroline; 4 Minna.


*Children of Montgomery (11) Blair and Caroline Buckner:*
1 Lucy (12) Blair, b. 16 Apr. 1839; d. 12 Aug. 184—.
2 Elizabeth (12) Blair, b. 25 Apr. 1841; md. C.M. Comstock.
3 Caroline (12) Blair, b. and d. same day, 11 Jan. 1844.
4 Minna (12) Blair, b. 28 May, 1850; d. 12 Sept. 1919; md. Dr. Stephen O. Richey.

Children of Montgomery (11) Blair and Mary Elizabeth Woodbury:
5 Woodbury (12) Blair, b. 1 Sept. 1852; md. Emily Neville Wallach.
i Edith; ii Minna; iii Montgomery, Jr.; iv Virginia; v William Draper; vi Ellen; vii Charles Woodbury.
i Edith (13) Blair, b. 6 Sept. 1896, Wash., D.C.; md. 28 July 1917, Silver Spring, Md., Adolphus Staton; b. 28 Aug. 1879, Tarboro, N.C.; grad. USNA, 1902; naval officer; was Rear Admiral at retirement. Child: 1 Lucy.


1 Edith Draper (14) Hollyday, Takoma Park, Md., md. Louis Kirkland. Children: i and ii, twins, Blair and Lucy; iii Louise Richardson, "Riki"; iv Edith Hollyday, "Holly"; v Catherine, "Kitty". This marriage ended in divorce. Edith resumed her maiden name.

3 Richard Carmichale (14) Hollyday, Jr., Wilton, Conn., md. Jane ——. Children: i girl (name unknown); ii Richard J.


1 Beatrice (14) Blair, The Rev., New York, N.Y.


i Virginia Mason (15) Green, Baltimore, Md., b. 16 Apr. 1951, Cincinnati, Hamilton Co., Ohio; md. 22 June 1973, Gregory Malcolm Hall; a medical doctor.

ii James Montgomery (15) Green, Chicago, Ill., b. 16 July 1953, Cincinnati; Research Asst. and Ph.D. candidate, Dept. of Physics, Univ. of Chicago.

iii Charles Alexander (15) Green, b. 15 Apr. 1956, Cincinnati; college student.

iv Matthew Benjamin (15) Green, b. 8 Sept., 1958, Cincinnati; college student.

Elizabeth Woodbury (14) Blair md. (2) 28 Feb. 1975, Idaho Falls, Ida., Victor Douglas, b. 28 Nov. 1927, Great Falls, Mont.; logger, farmer; there are six Douglas stepchildren living at home.

Child of Elizabeth Woodbury (14) Blair and Thomas N. Tveter: i Blair Lee (15) Tveter, b. 19 Nov. 1960, Minn., Minn.

4 Edith Draper (14) Blair, b. 4 June 1940, Wash., D.C.; Asst. Mgr., Blair House (Protocol Officer, State Dept.)


1 Virginia Blair (14) Brooke, b. 1927, Bryn Mawr, Pa., md. Ramsey Pennypacker. There are two adopted children.

2 Robert Clymer (14) Brooke, Jr., Denver Colo., b. 1929, East Hampton, N.Y.; geologist; md. ——; Children: two boys and one girl.


i Benjamin Lowndes (15) Jackson, IV was killed in a car accident.

vii Charles Woodbury (13) Blair, md. Rose ——. Child:
1 Charles Woodbury, Jr.

1 Charles Woodbury (14) Blair, Jr., md. Children:
two girls and three boys.

Elizabeth Violet (10) Gist md. Francis Preston Blair. We continue with the listings of their second child, Juliet:

ii Juliet (11) Blair, b. 22 Feb. 1816; d. 30 Oct. 1819.


E. Brooke (13) Lee md. (2) 1935, Mrs. Thelma Llewellyn Lawson Crawford; md. (3) Mrs. Nina G. Poole.
Children of E. Brooke (13) Lee and Elizabeth Wilson:


iii Elizabeth Wayne (14) Reath, b. 11 June 1955, Phila., Pa.

2 Laura Wayne (14) Lee, b. 18 Feb. 1927, Wash., D.C.;
md. 18 June 1948, Paul Thompson, II. Children:
   i Paul, III; ii Laura Lee; iii Blair Lee.

   i Paul (15) Thompson, III, "Timmy", b. 16 May 1949,
      Phila., Pa.
   iii Blair Lee (15) Thompson, b. 30 July 1952, Phila., Pa.


   i Anne Willing (15) Lee, b. 6 Aug. 1957, Damascus,
      Md.
   ii Joseph Wayne (15) Lee, Jr., b. 14 Dec. 1962, Phila.,
      Pa.

ELIZABETH VIOLET (10) Gist md. Francis Preston Blair. We continue with the listings of their 4th child, James.

iv James (11) Blair, b. 7 Oct. 1819; d. 15 Dec. 1852, San Francisco, Calif.; was Lt. in Navy; practiced law in St. Louis, Mo. with brother, Montgomery; md. 14 Jan. 1846, Mary Serena Eliza Jessup, b. 1827, dau. of Gen. Sydney Jessup; lived at "Moorings" in Silver Spring. Children: 1 Ann Jessup; 2 Violet; 3 Jessup; 4 Lucy.

1 Ann Jessup (12) Blair, b. 10 Dec. 1846; d. 18 Mar. 1847.
2 Violet (12) Blair, b. Aug. 1848; d. 1933; President of the National Soc. of the Colonial Dames of America in D.C. 1914-1933.
3 Jessup (12) Blair, b. 13 Feb. 1853; d. 1 Apr. 1902; unmd.
v Francis Preston (11) Blair, Jr., b. 19 Feb. 1821, Lexington, Ky.;
d. 9 July 1875, St. Louis, Mo.; md. 8 Sept. 1847, Woodford Co.,
Ky., Apolline Alexander. Children: 1 Andrew Alexander; 2
Christine Biddle; 3 James Lawrence; 4 Francis Preston; 5 George
Madison; 6 Cary Montgomery; 7 Caroline Martin; 8 William
Alexander.

1 Andrew Alexander (12) Blair, b. 20 Sept. 1848; d. Jan. 1932;
md. 1871, Anna S. Biddle. Child: adopted Frank P., son of
his brother, Cary Montgomery.

2 Christine Biddle (12) Blair, b. 5 Apr. 1852, md. 1884,

3 James Lawrence (12) Blair, b. 2 Apr. 1854; d. 16 Jan. 1904;
md. 1883, Apolline M. Alexander, b. 1860. Children: i
Perry A.; ii Francis P.

   i Perry A. (13) Blair, b. 1883.
   ii Francis P. (13) Blair, b. 1888.

4 Francis Preston (12) Blair, b. 18 Oct. 1856; md. 1882, Flor-
ence Price, b. 1861. Child: 1 Emily Hockaday.

   1 Emily Hockaday (13) Blair, b. 1885.

5 George Madison (12) Blair, b. 18 Apr. 1860; d. 1881.

6 Cary Montgomery (12) Blair, b. 3 Mar. 1868; md. 1890, Emily
Johnson. Child: 1 Frank P. Blair (adopted by Cary’s brother
Andrew).

7 Caroline Martin (12) Blair, b. 22 Aug. 1870; d. 1876.

8 William Alexander (12) Blair, b. 8 June 1872; d. 1893.

CARY FAMILY LISTINGS APPENDIX

Mrs. Miles Cary, Sr. (Virginia Bernard Graves Cary), of Richmond, Va.,
supplied the following information on her sons, Miles Cary, Jr. and Charles
Graves Cary, direct descendants of Miles (5) Cary, the original immigrant,
through his son Miles (6) Cary. She herself is a Miles (5) Cary descendant through his daughter Bridgett (6). Not enough data was provided to trace these lines back to Miles (5) so they could appear in their chronological places in the listings.

Alfred Shields Cary md. Stuart Bradley. Child: (only one known) Miles Cary.

   1 Miles, Jr.; 2 Charles Graves.

1 Miles Cary, Jr., b. 13 May 1933, Richmond, Va.; attorney; md. 15 Aug. 1959, Scarsdale, N.Y., Ann Baum, b. 20 Mar. 1935. Children:
   i Virginia Holmes; ii Miles Cary, III.

   ii Miles Cary, III, b. 4 July 1967, Richmond.


   i Stuart Bradley Cary, b. 6 July 1966, Richmond.
   ii Elizabeth Taylor Cary.
SIR CHRISTOPHER WREN BUILDING, campus of William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va.; built by Henry Cary, Sr., in 1695; the oldest academic building in continuous use in the U.S. (Photo by Thomas L. Williams, Williamsburg, Va.; courtesy of the Earl Gregg Swem Library of William and Mary College.)
Cary History & Legends

THE CARY FAMILY IN ENGLAND

The Cary family has been documented back to 1086, when two of their homes were listed in the "Doomsday Book." This book was compiled by edict of William of Normandy to take stock of his booty after he conquered England.

The Bristol Carys, from whom our branch of American Carys are descended, have been decreed by the Royal College of Heralds to be the same as the Devonshire Carys and are privileged to bear the Cary coat-of-arms.

The first Cary to whom we can directly and without interruption trace our descent is William (1) Cary of Bristol, born in 1500 (some sources give 1492).

Queen Elizabeth I was very close to her Cary cousins from Devonshire. These were the children of her mother's sister, Mary Boleyn, wife of William Cary (a different William, not our direct ancestor) of Devonshire. Her affection for them was strong enough to prompt her to order the Royal College of Heralds to record the Cary Pedigree, showing their connections with the "noble houses of Beaufort, Somerset, Spencer, Bryan, Tulford and so forth." There is a hiatus between these Devonshire Carys and our Bristol Cary ancestors. Future research may turn up the missing ancestors.

When the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY was published, in 1939, there were three Cary lines still existing in England: (1) Falkland; (2) Cockingham and Torre Abbey; and (3) Somersetshire. Sir Robert Archibald Cary, Viscount Falkland, Lord Cary, of Cornwall, (member of the House of Lords), sent his genealogical chart and his and his son's listings from BURKE'S PEERAGE AND BARONETAGE.

Burke's Peerage, Ltd., London, England, reports on the other two Cary lines (the Cockingham and Torre Abbey and the Somersetshire) in their letter to us dated 29 May 1980, "As far as our research can tell, both the Cary lines you inquired about are still extinct." (signed) Felicity Mortimer.

From THE COMPLETE PEERAGE, 1926, pp. 139-145:

FALKLAND
Vicountcy

1. 1620  1. HENRY CAREY (c. 1575-1633), son and heir of Sir
Edward Carey, of Aldenham and Berkhamstead, Herts... at Newmarket, 14 Nov. 1620, cr. VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND and LORD CARYE (S.) to him and his heirs male bearing the name of Carye, which was confirmed by a pat. of naturalization, 18 Sept. 1627, as if he and they had been natives of Scotland. He, though a Scots peer, was Member of Parliament for Herts 1620-22. LORD DEPUTY OF IRELAND, 1622-29.

II. 1633  2. LUCIUS (CAREY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, son and heir (1610-1643).

III. 1643  3. LUCIUS (CAREY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, son and heir (1632-1649).

IV. 1649  4. HENRY (CAREY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, brother and heir (1634-1663).

V. 1663  5. ANTHONY (CAREY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, only son and heir (1656-1694).

VI. 1694  6. LUCIUS HENRY (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, 2nd cousin and heir, being only son and heir of Edward Cary, of Caldicot Co. Monmouth... (1687-1730).

VII. 1730  7. LUCIUS CHARLES (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, son and heir (c. 1707-1785).

LUCIUS FERDINAND CARY, MASTER OF FALKLAND, only son and heir (?-1780).

VIII. 1785  8. HENRY THOMAS (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, grandson and heir, being son and heir of the Hon. Lucius Ferdinand Cary, Master of Falkland,(1766-1796).

IX. 1796  9. CHARLES JOHN (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, only brother and heir (1768-1809).

X. 1809  10. LUCIUS BENTINCK (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, son and heir (1803-1884).

LUCIUS WILLIAM CHARLES AUGUSTUS FREDERICK (CARY), MASTER OF FALKLAND (1831-1871).

XI. 1884  11. PLANTAGENET PIERREPOINT (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND, brother and heir (1806-1888).
CARY HISTORY & LEGENDS

XII. 1886  12. BYRON PLANTAGENET (CARY), VISCOUNT OF FALKLAND and LORD CARYE, nephew and heir, being son and heir of Capt. the Hon. Byron Charles Ferdinand Plantagenet Cary (1845- )

LUCIUS PLANTAGENET CARY, 1st son and heir ap. (1880- ).

FAMILY ESTATES -- These, in 1883, consisted of 3,011 acres, Co. York, worth £ 4,461 a year. Scutterskelfe, near Yarm, Co. York, the family seat, and the Yorkshire estates were sold by the 12th Viscount about 1900.

The present Viscount of Falkland, Sir Robert Archibald Cary is the thirteenth of the line. His biographical sketch and that of his son, from BURKE'S PEERAGE AND BARONETAGE, 1975, follow:


THE CARY FAMILY IN AMERICA

The American Carys who settled in Virginia brought the tradition of their British heritage with them. The tombstone of our original immigrant ancestor, Miles Cary, which is still extant at Windmill Point in Warwick County, Virginia, bears the Cary Coat-of-Arms.
Much data supplementary to that in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY has been accumulated in our research of the early Virginia Carys and their descendants. We chose several items here as samples of their contributions to America, something of how they lived, and what kind of people they were.

The first item in this section is from a genealogy book, listing the Carys among those early Virginia settlers who had vested rights to use coats-of-arms.

The proof that the original Miles Cary owned a building in Old Jamestown is excerpted from a book published by the National Park Service, Washington, D.C.

A newspaper article from the Baltimore SUN tells about Miles Cary's tombstone and the Cary Coat-of-Arms.

Miles' son and grandson, Henry Cary, Sr., and Jr., were prominent citizens and builders of Williamsburg, Va. Henry Cary's public buildings have been completely restored since publication of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY (1939) and much has been written about these Cary builders and their work. They were the most outstanding of our colonial Cary ancestors.

Also included here is a request for help in having the United States Postal Service issue a stamp commemorating Henry Cary, Sr., "Master Builder" of Colonial Williamsburg.


Two other items deal with Henry Cary's building of the Governor's Palace (a jewel among the Colonial Williamsburg buildings) and the Gaol (jail house).

To indicate typical obligations of an 18th century construction work, we include a specimen of an indenture contract between an apprentice and his master.

Henry (3) Cary, Jr. built several large homes in Colonial Virginia, and two, "Amphill" and "Wilton" are still standing, beautifully restored, in Richmond, on the James River. "Amphill" is privately owned. "Wilton" is the Virginia Headquarters of the National Society of Colonial Dames of America. We report on a visit to these two landmarks.

The President's House at William and Mary College was built by Henry Cary, Jr., and an item from the College library files tells an interesting architectural fact about the building.

A book on early eighteenth century Virginia houses, also published by Colonial Williamsburg, tells that the Brush-Everard House was lived in by Henry Cary, Jr.
A newspaper article tells about Archibald Cary (brother of Estes ancestor Judith), a strong, flamboyant, colonial patriot. Several sources state that, without his financial support the Revolutionary War would have failed.

Four items deal with "Bellmont", home of Judith Cary and David Bell. It is still standing, restored, in Buckingham County, Virginia.

Judith Cary Bell, the lady of "Bellmont", had her portrait painted by Copley. It was hanging in Blair House, Washington, D.C., when the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY was published in 1939. A Cary descendant, Major Gist Blair was the owner of the House and the painting at that time. We learned where the painting is today and tell how its whereabouts was discovered.

There was a romance between a Virginia Cary lady and George Washington. The writer quoted here thinks the outcome of Washington's proposal of marriage to her might have changed the course of United States history. We include it here as an interesting and romantic tale about a Cary lady from a collateral line.

Two Cary documents are included here which are important to proof of direct descendancy from Miles Cary. These are needed for those wishing to join patriotic societies requiring that one have an ancestor who was a prominent citizen and high official in America before 1700.

The Blair family of Washington, D.C. and Silver Spring, Maryland, are descendants of the Carys. They share with us common ancestors Judith Cary Bell and her husband, David. Many Blairs have played prominent roles in American history, and one of their family homes, Blair House, is the guest house of the President of the United States. Excerpts from a history book written for children tell some stories and legends about the Blairs of Washington and Maryland.

THE CARY FAMILY IN VIRGINIA
The Virginia Carys are among the early distinguished families which inhabited the Peninsula between the James and York Rivers, and are highly praised in numerous historical accounts. Several of these accounts are quoted in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY. Another is included here to let Cary descendants know that they have inherited this much-heralded blood, and to remind us all to strive to live up to and be worthy of it. The following passage is from VIRGINIA GENEALOGIES by Rev. Horace Edwin Hayden, M.A., p. xiii:

Whilst I heartily endorse the just sentiment of the poet-laureate:

'Tis only noble to be good!
Kind hearts are more
Than coronets
And simple faith than
Norman Blood!

yet it is true that according to one test there is more evidence preserved of gentle lineage in Virginia than in any other of the original American colonies. The list of families in the colony who invested right used coat-armor, as attested in examples of such use on tombstones, preserved bookplates, and impressions of seals is more than 150. The virtue of such family investment by royal favor may appear somewhat in the fact that the Virginia rebels Claiborne, Bacon, Washington and Lee, were all armigers, and among others were the Amblers, Archers, Armisteads, Banisters, Barradalls, Beverleys, Blands, Bollings, Byrds, CARYS, Carringtons, Cloptons, Claytons, Corbins. . . .

MILES (5) CARY
Miles, the original Cary immigrant, jointly owned the “old State House” in Jamestown, Va., and its adjoining buildings. When he acquired it, it was in ruins. There is a picture of the block restored in TYLER’S CRADLE OF THE REPUBLIC, p. 167.

The following item documents Miles Cary’s ownership of this structure. It comes from ARCHEOLOGICAL EXCAVATIONS AT JAMESTOWN, VA, by John L. Cotter, Archeological Research Series, Number Four, National Park Service, U.S. Dept. of the Interior, Washington, D.C., 1958:

The VIRGINIA MAGAZINE OF HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY (Gregory 1935) July 1935 quotes data on Ownership. It gives the owners of the western section of the actual First Statehouse group of three houses as Richard Bennett from William Berkeley, March 30, 1655; Theoderic Bland, son-in-law of Bennett and Speaker of the Assembly; Berkeley (again); Henry Randolph; Thomas Ludwell and Thomas Stegg, before January 1, 1667. For the middle and eastern sections: The colony from John Harvey, April 7, 1641; Thomas Woodhouse, ordinary Keeper, October 17, 1655; Anne Talbot, September 1, 1657; George Marable, February 25, 1663; Henry Randolph of Henrico; Nathaniel Bacon and the Executors of Miles Cary (Middle Structure); and Thomas Swann of Surrey (eastern structure; April 7, 1671. . . .

THE TOMBSTONE OF MILES (5) CARY
Miles Cary’s tombstone has been restored since the writing of the following article. There is a photo of the ceremony celebrating its restoration opposite p. 36 of the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY.
From the column "Virginia Heraldry" by Jane Griffith Keys, the Baltimore SUN, Nov. 25, 1906:

...Col. Miles Cary, the immigrant and founder of the Carys in Virginia, has on his tombstone an inscription which gives the name of his father, mother and maternal grandfather. The ancestry of this branch of the ancient family of Cary has been derived from a pedigree registered in 1699 in Heralds College, London, by John Cary, of Bristol, England, gentleman, and his brother, Richard Cary, Alderman, of London ...

With the pedigree are filed copies of wills, etc., proving it. A confirmation of arms was duly granted in 1699, setting forth that the branch of the family seated at Bristol had "time out of mind" borne the arms of the Cary family of Devonshire, vis, argent, on a bend, sable; three roses argent, with a silver swan for their crest. This coat-of-arms is carved on the tombstone of Col. Miles Cary, the immigrant.

Thus the three lovely roses of France, which had their birth in Arragon and were carried to England by the Knight of Arragon, have for the last 300 years lent their bloom and sweetness to old Virginia.

HENRY (6) CARY
Miles' son, Henry Cary, Sr., Master Builder, contributed greatly to early Virginia history by constructing many of Williamsburg's public buildings. And his son, Henry, Jr., followed in his father's profession. The word "profession" is used because both are reported to have been "supervising architects" in several sources. One such source is THE PUBLIC BUILDINGS OF WILLIAMSBURG, AN ARCHITECTURAL HISTORY, published by Colonial Williamsburg in 1958. On page 40, Marcus Whiffen, the author, used this term for Henry Cary, Sr., with reference to his building of the first Capitol. Photos of several of their buildings appear elsewhere in this book.

Efforts are being made to honor this long-overlooked historical figure, Henry Cary, Sr., by a Commemorative Stamp, culminating with a Cary Family Reunion at Williamsburg on the Day of First Issue. Henry Cary's descendants will be notified if and when the authorities of the U.S. Postal Service decide to single out Henry Cary for such an honor. Your support would help convince them. Please write to: Jack Williams, Coordinator, Citizen's Stamp Advisory Committee, Office of Stamps, U.S. Postal Service, Wash., D.C. 20260; or telephone (202)245-4000. Contacting your senators, congressman or other political figures would also help.
HENRY (6) CARY'S BUILDINGS

Henry Cary built the Court House of York Co., Va.; the Fort on the York River, Va.; and, in Williamsburg — the Wren Building of William and Mary College, and reconstruction of the college after the fire there in 1705; the first Capitol; and the Governors Palace, started by him in 1706 and finished by his son, Henry Cary, Jr., in 1723.

Colonial Williamsburg, Inc., gave permission to reprint here the following passaged from THE EIGHTEENTH-CENTURY HOUSE OF WILLIAMSBURG, by Marcus Whiffen, published by the Colonial Williamsburg Foundation:

THE CAPITOL p. 40. . . . it is not until November (1701) that we find the first mention of the eventual "overseer", which goes as follows:

A petition of Mr. Henry Cary to his Excellency to be Employed to Oversee the building of the Capitol and by his Excell refer'd to the Consideration of the Committee, being considered The next day being the 10th of the sd Instant Ober the Comtee desired the said Henry Cary to agree with any Capeable pson to make 500000 bricks for the Capitol at 18s. per M and at the same time promised to pay him for all Such Trouble as he should be at in makeing bar-gains for the Comtee as they directed according to the Merit of his Service. (From P.R.O., C.O. 5/1312, being The report of "the Com-mitee Appointed to Inspect the Act directing the building of the Capitol &c. and to examine the proceedings of the Committee ap-pointed by the said Act to oversee the building of it).

. . . . . his (Henry Cary's) home was The Forest, in Warwick County - the house has gone - and in 1704 he owned a comfortable 670 acres (as against the 600 of his brother Miles) We first hear of him engaged in building works in 1697, when he built the first Courthouse at Yorktown and was paid for a platform at the fort there.

In England the term overseer . . . was rarely used in connection with build-ing works. In the plantation it had of course a special meaning, but it was probably applied to x x x Cary as a translation, so to speak, of the term surveyor:

. . . . . It should be understood that Henry Cary was not the "undertaker" of the Capitol. His position was rather that of the modern supervising architect, with authority to enter into contracts on behalf of his client. At first, as the passage quoted above shows, he was on trial; in April 1701 he was given 50 pounds "for his particular attendance and service upon the busi-ness of the Capitol til that time." and in July that year he agreed with the building committee for a salary of 100 pounds per annum. Ibid.

P.43 In 1703 Henry Cary Sent a report (signed by him) to England giving information on when the Court first sat in the new building:
That parte that the Corte sitts in is Compleatly finnished on the out-
side except the balcony over the Grate doore Comming in on the
west side & the lower flower are finished for that the Corte sate there
in Aprill last. (Op. cit. 5/1313)

P.46 As a rule the “finishing” of public buildings is an indeterminate affair,
and the Capitol provides no exception. If one must have a date to answer
August 8, 1701, when the foundation was laid, one might choose November
30, 1705; on that day the four master keys that had been in the keeping of
Cary and others concerned with the work of construction were broken in
the presence of the Speaker of the House of Burgesses. On December 5 Cary
was officially discharged from the position of overseer. (Nevertheless he con-
tinued to be employed about the building from time to time during the pe-
riod in which he was chiefly engaged on the Palace, carrying out some alter-
ations of an unspecified nature as late as 1710.)

The following item, documenting that Henry Cary, Sr. built the Governor’s
Palace in Williamsburg, comes from THE PUBLIC BUILDINGS OF WILLIAMSBURG, AN ARCHITECTURAL HISTORY. (Permission granted for reprint
here).

THE PALACE p. 54-5 In his first message to the Assembly, in October 1705,
(Governor) Nott told them that he was “by the Royal Command to Recom-
mend Earnestly to you Gentlemen, . . . the Building a house fit for the Recep-
tion of your Governor.” . . . THE ACT OF 1702 . . .
And be it further enacted, That Henry Cary be appointed, and he is
hereby appointed an overseer to inspect, oversee, and provide for the
building aforesaid, with full power to begin, carry on, and finish the
same. . .

pp. 61, 65 The class of house to which it belonged was . . . “double pile.”
Two rooms deep, compact and block-like, the double pile was fundamental-
different from the houses of the older Elizabethan-Jacobean tradition. . . .
Both as the first double pile in Virginia and as the official residence of the
representative of the Crown, the Palace could scarcely fail to affect the sub-
sequent development of architecture in the colony. . . .
...In 1720 . . . November the Burgesses appointed a committee to ask the
Governor what he thought should be done for “the finishing the Governours
House Gardens and other works which he is Impowered by Law to finish.”
. . . . So three of the Burgesses, accompanied by Henry Cary, Jr., were sent
to inspect the Palace and its gardens, the Magazine, and the Gaol. . . . Before
Christmas an Act had been passed to enable Cary to finish the building that
his father had begun more than fourteen years before.

pp. 106 THE BRAFFERTON In 1723 the College received its first addition-
al building, known today as Brafferton Hall or the Brafferton, but at first
simply as Brafferton. It was built as an Indian school. p.107. . . The date of the Brafferton, 1723, is established by an inscribed brick to the right of the window on the west side of the south door. The available records do not tell us who built it, but Henry Cary, Jr., is a safe guess. He had taken over the completion of the Palace three years before; in the course of the next ten he was to build the President’s House and the Chapel at the College. If he was the builder, he was probably the designer too.

Excerpts from brochures distributed by the Colonial Williamsburg Foundation, May 1977. (Permission granted for reprint here).

THE GOVERNOR’S PALACE

The Governor’s Palace is Williamsburg’s most elegant and imposing building. Its life spanned no more than seventy-four years, with but sixty of actual occupancy.

In this brief period the Palace witnessed events that in any nation would have been considered momentous. Virginians, sure that they could govern themselves better than king and Parliament were doing, worked out in Williamsburg the basic principles and statements of democratic thought. In front of the Palace - as well as at the Capitol and before the Courthouse on Duke of Gloucester Street - American independence was proclaimed on July 25, 1776, amidst the acclamation of townsfolk and the firing of cannon and muskets. From the English lion and the Scottish unicorn chiseled in stone above the wrought-iron entrance gate to the coat of arms of George II carved in the outside pediment of the supper room wall, the Palace recalls vividly the power and prestige of the British crown during Virginia’s colonial period.

The Palace served both as residence and office for one of the most remarkable successions of able men ever to govern a British colony: Alexander Spotswood, Hugh Drysdale, William Gooch, Robert Dinwiddie, Francis Fauquier, Norborne Berkeley (baron de Botetourt), and, finally, John Murray, earl of Dunmore. The last, a nobleman of Scottish birth, fled its halls before dawn one June morning in 1775, thus ending for all time British rule in Virginia. The structure later served as the executive mansion for the first two governors of the state of Virginia, Patrick Henry and Thomas Jefferson. . . .

The “Bodleian Plate”, as it became known, remains perhaps the most spectacular single discovery by Colonial Williamsburg historians who combed documentary and archival repositories on both sides of the Atlantic. This engraved copper plate was found in the Bodleian Library of Oxford University. Among other Williamsburg views, it revealed the facade of the Palace between 1732 and 1747, its advance buildings, and some of the garden areas. This plate indicated, too, locations of windows, the iron balcony, chimneys, roof pitch, and cupola - details that could only have been conjectured from docu-
ments or excavated remains. The plate is now in the Colonial Williamsburg collections.

[The reconstructed Palace, furnished according to the inventories of Governors Fauquier, Botetourt and Dunmore, is open to the public daily for tours and special programs.]

THE PUBLIC GAOL

ERECTED IN 1703-1704 BY HENRY CARY, who simultaneously supervised the building of the Capitol, this original brick structure served the colony of Virginia as a prison for over seventy-five years. Its clientele during this period included pirates, murderers, thieves, mental patients, runaway slaves, and a British governor. When the capital moved to Richmond in 1780, the Commonwealth of Virginia turned over the Gaol (pronounced jail) to the city of Williamsburg. The city, as well as James City County, utilized this building as a prison until 1910.

The Gaol functioned primarily as the prison for the General Court. A prisoner scheduled to appear before the court, which convened in the Capitol nearby, was held here until his trial and, if convicted, remained to await the execution of his sentence.

Customary punishments in colonial Virginia did not include long periods of confinement. Rather than maintain prisoners for lengthy terms at the expense of the taxpayers, punishments of varying degrees of severity were meted out quickly. Depending on the crime, these included hanging, branding a forehead or hand with an identifying mark, such as the "T" for thievery, banishment from the colony, whipping, and the assessment of fines.

[Now over 276 years old, the Gaol is exhibited to the public by the Colonial Williamsburg Foundation.]

APPRENTICESHIP OF WILLIAMSBURG CONSTRUCTION WORKERS

To give a flavor of how the first Williamsburg buildings were erected, from the angle of the laborers, a "specimen indenture" of an apprentice to one of the "Masters", under our ancestor, Henry Cary, Master Builder, is reprinted here from THE EIGHTEENTH-CENTURY HOUSES OF WILLIAMSBURG, by Marcus Whiffen, published by the Colonial Williamsburg Foundation. (Permission granted for reprint here).

This indenture Witnesseth that John Webb an Orphan hath put himself, and by these Presents doth voluntarily and of his own free Will and Accord put
himself apprentice to William Phillips of Williamsburg Bricklayer to learn his Art, Trade and Mystery; and after the Manner of an Apprentice to serve the said William Phillips from the day of the date hereof for and during and unto the full end and term of five years next ensuing during all which Term, the said Apprentice, his said Master faithfully shall serve, his Secrets keep, his lawful commands at all Times readily obey; He shall do no damage to his said Master, nor see it be done by others, without giving Notice thereof to his said Master. He shall not waste his said Master’s Goods nor lend them unlawfully to any. He shall not commit Fornication, nor contract Matrimony within the said Term. At Cards, Dice or any other unlawful Game he shall not play whereby his said Master may have damage. With his own Goods, nor the Goods of others without Licence from his Master he shall not buy or sell. He shall not absent himself day or night from his said Master’s Service, without his Leave, nor haunt Alehouses, Taverns, or Play Houses, but in all Things behave himself as a faithful Apprentice ought to do during the said Term, And the said Master shall use the utmost of his Endeavours to teach, or cause to be taught or instructed the said Apprentice in the Trade or Mystery of a Bricklayer and procure or provide for him sufficient Meat Drink Cloaths, Washing and Lodging fitting for an Apprentice during the said Term of five years and for the true Performance of all and singular the Covenants and Agreements aforesaid the Parties bind themselves, each unto the other by these Presents. In Witness whereof the said Parties have interchangeably set their Hands and Seals hereunto dated the 21st day of June in the Second year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the third King of Great Britain Anonque Domini one thousand seven hundred and sixty two.

John Welch
William Phillips.

The things enjoined on and forbidden to the apprentice varied hardly at all, whatever the master’s trade, although the form of words might vary: Henry Johnson of Elizabeth City County, binding himself to Nathaniel Hook of York County, carpenter, in 1709, undertook not to “keep Company with any Lewd Woman,” while Henry Burradall, binding himself to Matthew Burradall of the same county and trade in 1750, was not to “Haunt bad Suspected Houses”... . . .

HENRY (7) CARY, JR.’S BUILDINGS
Henry Cary, Jr. moved to Williamsburg, Va. in 1721; finished the Governor’s Palace (as mentioned above), built the Brafferton Building, the President’s House, and the Chapel (south wing of the Wren Building), all on the campus of William and Mary College there. A photo of a plaque over the inside of the Chapel’s entrance door appears elsewhere in this book. The plaque lists his grandfather as “Miles Cary, Gent.”. Henry, Jr. also built the public gaol, the Magazine (according to some
architectural authorities), also in Williamsburg; and several churches and
court houses, among which are St. Paul’s Hanover and St. John’s Hampt-
on, both in Virginia. A graduate of William and Mary College, Henry,
Jr., was one of its earliest students; was a Justice of the Peace of War-
wick Co., Va.; a vestryman of Bruton Church in Williamsburg (look for
plaques naming him, one on the wall above his pew and the other at
the pew entrance); and a keeper of the Magazines.

AMPTHILL
“Amphthill” was built in 1732, in Chesterfield County, opposite Rich-
mond, near where the Appomattox River joins the James. In 1927,
the E.I. du Pont de Nemours Co. bought “Amphthill” with the purpose
of building a rayon mill on the site. Before proceeding, they donated
the house to Mr. Hunsdon Cary, a lawyer of Richmond, Va., and a
descendant of a son of Henry Cary named Miles (7). Hunsdon had the
old house moved, brick by brick, and reerected on a hill overlooking
the James River in Richmond.

When in Williamsburg in the spring of 1977 on a research trip for
this book, we learned from Paul Buchanan, Head Research Architect
at Williamsburg, that “Amphthill” was still standing and privately owned.
We headed straight for Richmond to see and photograph it. He told us
to also see “Wilton”, a neighboring mansion which he believed to be a
Henry Cary building, although other authorities disagreed. He could
give us no definite directions, but a visit to the Virginia Historical
Society in Richmond provided the information to get us there within
a few minutes of their headquarters.

“Amphthill” is located on Amphthill Rd., just down from its inter-
section with Cary St. Rd. (named for Archibald Cary). We took
the first photos at the juncture of Cary St. Rd. and Amphthill Rd.,
and also shot a plaque right by the street sign, explaining “Amphthill’s”
historical significance. These pictures appear elsewhere in this book.

Overwhelming in size, “Amphthill” looms up as you enter its long
winding driveway through two huge iron gates. Privately owned by
Mr. and Mrs. David Tennant Bryant, it is not open to the public; but
we were given a tour because of the importance of this historic home
to our genealogy. First we took some exterior pictures. It was
impossible to get the entire house in center views because of the
building’s huge facade. All shots had to be taken at angles. Then we
toured the interior, and had the exhilarating experience of being in
this lovely mansion built by and lived in by our ancestor, Henry Cary,
Jr. in the 1700’s.
We learned that all the original second floor paneling had been removed by vandals while it sat, abandoned, in disrepair, in the pre-du Pont days, and that it was used as a brothel by American soldiers in WW I.

WILTON
The next stop after “Ampthill” was “Wilton”, the mansion that had been its neighbor on the James River. As mentioned above, although some architectural historians disagree, Paul Buchanan, Head Research Architect at Williamsburg, indicated that it is very likely that Henry Cary, Sr. was the builder. His opinion is based particularly on the back entrance doorway. Keep in mind, this is an elegant door facing the street side (the front faces the James River). The entrance doorway of “Ampthill” and that of “Wilton” are identical. (Photos of both appear elsewhere in this book). This Henry Cary building is open to the public and is the Museum and Headquarters of the National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the Commonwealth of Virginia.

ARCHIBALD (8) CARY
Archibald, brother of Judith (8) Cary Bell, inherited the family home, “Ampthill”, and built “Bellmont” for Judith and her husband, David. (“Bellmont” is covered later in this section).

Archibald was called “The Wheelhorse of the Revolution” because of his great financial support and enthusiasm for the Colonial cause. The following items testify to his support for America’s fight for independence and also tell of his great strength of character, which some think earned him a second sobriquet, “Old Iron.” The following excerpts come from the BALTIMORE SUN, Nov. 25, 1906, “Virginia Heraldry” by Jane Griffith Keys. (Permission granted for reprint here).

Bishop Meade says of Archibald Cary: “He was among the very foremost patriots of Virginia. It was from his lips, as Chairman of the Committee of the Whole, that the words of the resolution of Independence of the Declaration of Rights and a plan of government first fell upon the public ear” ...

... Col. Archibald Cary married Mary, daughter of Richard Randolph, of Curles, and his wife, Miss Bolling, a descendant of Pocahontas...

Mr. Grigsby says that this branch of the Cary family has been denominated the “Iron Carys” from the fact that Archibald Cary was called “Old Iron”, either because of his capacity of physical endurance or his indomitable courage, or because he had an iron furnace and mill at Falling Creek... Cary’s mill was burned by Colonel Tarleton, of the British Army, in the American Revolution of 1776.
THE BRUSH-EVERARD HOUSE
The following item documents that Henry Cary, Jr. lived in the “Brush-Everard House” in Colonial Williamsburg. It is reprinted here by permission of Colonial Williamsburg, Inc., from THE EIGHTEENTH-CENTURY HOUSES OF WILLIAMSBURG, by Marcus Whiffen, published by the Colonial Williamsburg Foundation:

pp. 108-109: When the house (Brush-Everard) was equipped with the woodwork that makes its interior one of the richest in that respect in the town is a matter for speculation. The character of this woodwork suggests a date in the second quarter of the century, and tempts one to suppose that it was installed during the ownership of the house by HENRY CARY, JR., the builder of the President’s House at William and Mary. Of Cary’s ownership we know only that it ended in 1742, when he sold the house to William Dering, a dancing master, . . .

BELLMONT
“Belmont”, home of Judith Cary Bell, and her husband, David, built for them by Judith’s brother, Archibald, is standing today, fully restored. It was owned by Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd A.W. Ownby and was for sale in the fall of 1979. Here is the description in the advertisement for its sale in the DAILY PROGRESS, Charlottesville, Va., Sept. 15, 1979. (Permission granted for reprint here).

309 Acre Farm “Belmont” [historic sources spell it “Bellmont”] Historic Home, Circa 1770.
AUCTION
Saturday, October 12th, 2:30 P.M.
BUCKINGHAM COUNTY -- This is a unique place, approx 100 Acres open land, access to 35-Acre Lake, approx. 100 acres timber, modern poultry facilities. All within one hour’s drive of Richmond, Lynchburg, or Charlottesville. “Belmont” home, recently modernized. Will be offered in two tracts and as a whole (timberland separate from farm). 1 mi. S. of Hatcher Creek, .5 mi. N. of Rt. 667, .3 mi. NE of intersection of Rt. 667 and Rt. 650. Frame with clapboarding, 44’-0” (five-bay front) x 28’ 5” with side wing, 1½ stories, gable roof with shed dormers, two interior end chimneys; T-shaped hall with four rooms; side wing addition destroyed. Lloyd A. Ownby Owner, OWNBY AUCTION & REALTY CO., Richmond, Va.

The next item on “Bellmont” tells about the land on which it is built. It is from THE BELLS IN U.S.A. and ALLIED FAMILIES 1650-1977
by Getha Gina Bell, 1977:

David Bell joined by Joseph Bell, Archibald Cary, and Walter King were given a Land Grant of 60,000 acres along Peters Creek in Patrick County [now Buckingham Co.], Virginia, in 1748. Source: Researched by Mrs. Joan Farr from LDS Library, Salt Lake City, Utah.

The following information, from HISTORIC VIRGINIA HOMES AND CHURCHES by Robert A. Lancaster (J.B. Lippincott Co., Phila., Pa.) is reprinted by permission of Harper and Rowe, New York:

Tradition says that quaint Bellmont, in Buckingham County, was the first frame dwelling in that section of the country -- the pioneer settlers there having hitherto contented themselves with log-houses. Its dormer windows, little square porch and big chimneys are indications of its age. Ancient trees form an arch high above the house which looks sedately forth from a yard filled with old-fashioned shrubs and flowers. ... It was inherited by Colonel and Mrs. Bell's daughter, Mrs. Harrison, [probably Judith's third child, Sarah, who married Cary Harrison], who left it to her daughter, Mrs. Ligon. The Ligons sold it to Mr. I.C. Gannaway.

The Buckingham Co., Va. Courthouse burned, destroying all documents on our ancestor Judith Cary Bell and her husband, David, executed while they were living at "Bellmont." To prove Judith's generation for membership in patriotic organizations requiring ancestors in high colonial positions, such as her father and grandfather, Henry Cary, Jr. and Sr., and great-grandfather, Miles Cary, all of whom were members of the Va. House of Burgesses, the indenture agreement, which appears under "Cary Documents" in this section, is acceptable proof.

Here are excerpts from THE COURTHOUSE BURNED -- BUCKINGHAM COUNTY, by Margaret A. Pennington and Lorna S. Scott, by permission of the authors, courtesy of Jones Memorial Library, Lynchburg, Va.

From the Introduction:
A clipping from the Richmond Whig 1869: "Burning of the Buckingham C.H. and Clerk's Office. The work of an incendiary. The large and excellent courthouse building of Buckingham County, in the village of Maysville was last night burnt to the ground, the fire being discovered about one o'clock. NOT ONE PAPER WAS LEFT." ...
Buckingham was born a short time before the American Revolution. Thomas Jefferson, possibly the greatest of all Americans, had family ties in Buckingham. He influenced the architecture by designing the Courthouse and possibly influencing the design of Bellmont, a country estate of the Cary family.

From the main text:

... The two wings are gone today and only the central portion remains. Arched doorways originally led from the central part to the wings. These arches are of brick and the chimneys from fireplaces in two adjoining rooms meet over the doorways. Their arrangement reminds one of the famous doorway at Ash Lawn, the home of James Monroe, which was designed by Thomas Jefferson.

The doors in the house are large and have six panels. Four of these doors are believed to have been imported from England. The windows are small paned and rather large.

Theodrick Gannaway was owner of this house at one time and it is believed that he, with several of his friends, planned the construction of Buckingham Female Institute during a conversation held in the room to the right of the main entrance.

A unique feature of this place was an underground spring. It was 17 steps down and was built with shelves so that milk and butter and meats could be stored in hot weather.

Mr. and Mrs. Lloyd A. Ownby own the property today and they prize the old trees and shrubs among which is a very old magnolia.

JUDITH (8) CARY BELL

Judith Cary Bell’s portrait by Copley appears opposite page 58 in the CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY. Beneath it is written, “The original painting ... is in the possession of Major Gist Blair, Washington, D.C. The white rose in her hand is the emblem of the Cary family, as shown in the Cary Coat-of-Arms.” Where could this portrait be found today?

The late Major Gist Blair’s home is now Blair House, the President’s guest house, across the street from the White House on Pennsylvania Avenue in Washington. Montgomery Blair, the father of Major Gist Blair, was the Postmaster General under Lincoln, and the Blair name is very well-known in the area of Silver Spring, Md., which borders on Washington, D.C. (The author’s husband, Richard Warren Seltzer, Sr. grew up in that area. He graduated from Montgomery Blair High School, and his family home was close by the Jessup Blair Mansion, Blair Park, and Blair Road.)
A search of the Washington, D.C. phone book turned up a Dr. Montgomery Blair, and a letter to that address brought a response from his widow, the former Augusta Virginia Mason, dated April 18, 1977. In the letter, she told that her daughter, Judith Cary Blair Green is the present owner of Judith Cary's portrait by Copley. The daughter now lives in Glendale, Ohio.

Mrs. Blair also put us in touch with her daughter, Elizabeth Blair Douglas of Victor, Montana, a Mormon and the genealogist of that family branch. Elizabeth supplied many family facts and put me in touch with another sister, Edith Draper Blair, Assistant Manager of Blair House, now under the aegis of the State Department.

MARY (SALLY) CARY AND GEORGE WASHINGTON
Washington Irving wrote about George Washington's first love, "Mary" Cary, and intimated that the General held affection for her throughout his life. We have unearthed still another version of this romance, written by Jane Griffith Keys, in her column, "Virginia Heraldry", in the Baltimore SUN, Dec. 9, 1906:

... The heroine of this pretty romance was Miss Mary Cary, daughter of Wilson Cary, Es. of Ceely's, Elizabeth City County, Va. Miss Cary, who afterward became the wife of Edward Ambler, son of Richard and Elizabeth Jaqueline Ambler, was at that time staying at the house of her sister, Mrs. George William Fairfax, when she captivated the affections of a young officer, who paid her his addresses and made an offer of his hand and heart, which were promptly rejected by Miss Cary. This young man afterward became known to the world as General George Washington, the first President of the United States.

Bishop Meade tells us that when young Washington asked permission of Mr. Cary to address his daughter "the reply of the old gentleman was, 'If that is your business here, sir, I wish you to leave the house, for my daughter has been accustomed to ride in her own coach.'"

[Bishop Meade goes on]... "It has been said that this answer of Mr. Cary to the stripling Washington produced the independence of the United States and laid the foundation of the future fame of the first of heroes and the best of men -- our immortal Washington -- as it is more than probable that had he obtained possession of the large fortune which it was known Miss Cary would carry to the altar with her, he would have passed the remainder of his life in inglorious ease."

CARY DOCUMENTS
The following indenture agreement from 1779 documents the marriage
of Elizabeth Cary (9) Bell to Daniel Bates and also the marriage of Elizabeth's parents, Judith (8) Cary and David Bell. Proof of these marriages is necessary to establish descendance from Miles Cary, the original immigrant, for membership in a patriotic organization requiring a colonial ancestor in the seventeenth century who was an official in the government. Miles was a Member of the House of Burgesses of Virginia 1659-60, as documented by the Colonial Virginia Register, p. 17, and he was a Member of Council in 1665, documented by the same Register, p. 39.

From Bedford Co., Va., Deed Book 6, 1778-1780, Reel 3, pp. 240-241, the following "indenture" passes title of property from Henry Bell to his brother David Bell:

THIS INDENTURE made on the Twenty second day of May in the year of our Lord Christ one Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy Nine Between Henry Bell of the County of Buckingham and Parish of Tillotson of the one part and David Bell of the same County and Parish of the other part Witnesseth that the said Henry for the Love and affection which he bears his Brother but more Especially for and in Consideration of the sum of five shillings Current Money to him in hand paid Doth Grant Bargain and Sell to the said David and his Heirs one Tract or parcel of Land in the County of Bedford on Mollies Creek Containing one Thousand Acres and Bounded by the Lines of Richard Stith George Cock John Strange and from then thence anew line to Crop-Mollies Creek below my mill to Such Part of the old line as will Include the said quantity Together with the Eight following Negro Slaves Viz Ben Amey Ketey, Carter Letty, Isaac Joe, Ned and Will. TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said Tract of one Thousand Acres with all the Appertinances thereunto Belonging and the said Eight Slaves with all their Increase to the said David and his Heirs - forever and the said Henry for himself and his Heirs Doth Covenant with the said David and his Heirs that he the said Henry and his Heirs the same Tract or parcel of Land Together with the said Eight Slaves and their Increase to the said David and his Heirs shall and will forever, Warrant and Defind. Provided all ways that Incase the said David should Die without Lawfull Issue then the whole of the aforesaid Granted Lands and slaves with their Increase shall revert and return to the said Henry and his Heirs and be the same as if the Deed had never been made. In Witness whereof the said Henry hath hereunto Subscribed his name and affixed his Seal the day and year first above written

SIGNED SEALÉD AND
DELIVERED IN THE PRESENCE OF
At a Court held for Bedford County 26 July 1779
This Deed of Gift was Acknowledged by Henry Bell Party thereto and
Ordered to be Recorded - - "Tease J. Steptoe C (?)"
(May be County Clerk)

The CARY-ESTES GENEALOGY (1930) gives on p. 62 a series of
references substantiating the marriage of Elizabeth Cary Bell to Daniel
Bates. The items referenced to, however, contain no such information.
In particular, as noted in the "Errata" of our reprint of that book,
p. 243, the Chesterfield Co., Va., Deed Book 13, p. 449 was found
to deal with a different marriage, that of Elizabeth's daughter, Judith
Cary (10) Bates, to John Friend. The full text of that document
follows:

Agreement Bates & Friend
ARTICLES OF AGREEMENT made and agreed to this twenty-first day of
May in the year of Christ one thousand seven hundred and ninety six Between
Daniel Bates of the county of Chesterfield County of the one part and John
Friend of the other part Whereas a marriage is shortly to take place between
the said John Friend and Judith Cary Bates daughter of the said Daniel Bates
and the said Daniel Bates as an advancement to his said daughter in consideration
of the said marriage taking effect as aforesaid Hath agreed and doth hereby
agree to give to the said John Friend and his heirs forever the following Negro
Slaves to wit one negro woman named Flora with her two children Jacob and
Richard and one negro woman named Fanny also one feather bed and furniture
and also one equal third part of the tract of land wherein the said Daniel Bates
now lives situate in the said county of Chesterfield and containing three hundred
and eleven acres and a half, more or less reserving however to the said Daniel
Bates and Elizabeth Bates his wife the use of the said Land for and during their
natural lives and no longer. In Witness whereof the said Daniel Bates and John
Friend have hereunto set their hands and seals the Day and year aforesaid.
Sealed & Delivered
In presence of
Edward Friend, Sr. Daniel Bates (seal)
William Flourney, Jr. John Friend (seal)
Edward Friend, Jr.
Chesterfield County July Court 1796 This agreement was acknowledged by
the parties thereto and ordered to be recorded.
Teste
F. Watkins clk
THE BLAIR FAMILY

Judith (8) Cary married David Bell, and their daughter, Judith Cary (9) Bell married Col. Nathaniel Gist of Va., Revolutionary officer. Their daughter, Elizabeth Violet (10) Gist, married Francis Preston Blair. This Francis Preston Blair and his sons, Francis Preston (11) Blair, Jr. and Montgomery (11) Blair, are all prominent figures in American history. The following brief biographies of them come from the NEW COLUMBIA ENCYCLOPEDIA (1975). (Permission granted to reprint here).

BLAIR, FRANCIS PRESTON, 1791-1876, American journalist and politician, b. Abingdon, Va. Through the Frankfort, Ky., journal ARGUS OF WESTERN AMERICA, which he edited with Amos Kendall, Blair was an ardent supporter of Andrew Jackson. At William T. Barry’s suggestion, he traveled to Wash. and established the Washington (D.C.) GLOBE in Dec., 1830, which exerted great political influence as the Jacksonian “court journal” until 1841. Along with Kendall, Blair also was one of the leading members of the Kitchen Cabinet. In Washington he also founded the CONGRESSIONAL GLOBE (now the CONGRESSIONAL RECORD), in which the daily proceedings of Congress were recorded. When James K. Polk became President, Blair, a Van Buren Democrat, was forced to sell his interest in the Washington GLOBE to Thomas Ritchie. Later, because of his antislavery views, Blair was one of the founders of the Republican party, and he presided over its first national convention in 1856. In 1865 he engineered the futile HAMPTON ROADS PEACE CONFERENCE. An influential adviser to President Lincoln during the early years of the Civil War, he eventually returned to the Democratic party because he was opposed to radical Republicanism. See W.E. Smith, THE FRANCIS PRESTON BLAIR FAMILY IN POLITICS (1933); A.M. Schlesinger, Jr., THE AGE OF JACKSON (1945); B.J. Hendrick, LINCOLN’S WAR CABINET (1946).

BLAIR, FRANCIS PRESTON, 1821-75, American political leader and Union general in the Civil War, b. Lexington, Ky., son of Francis Preston Blair (1791-1876). A St. Louis lawyer, Blair led the Free-Soil party in Missouri in 1848, served as state legislator (1852-56), and as Congressman (1857-59); June, 1860; 1861-62. In Congress he attacked slavery as harmful to the interests of poor whites and became an energetic Lincoln supporter in 1860. Instrumental in keeping Missouri loyal to the Union by seizing, with Nathaniel Lyon, secessionist Camp Jackson and the U.S. arsenal early in 1861, he was appointed major general of volunteers (Nov. 1862) and served in the Vicksburg, Chattanooga, and Atlanta campaigns. After the Civil War, Blair was denied political preference by the radical Republicans and in 1868 ran for Vice President on the unsuccessful Democratic ticket with Horatio Seymour. He helped overthrow the radicals in Missouri in 1870 and was elected to the state legislature, which, in turn, sent him to the U.S. Senate (1871-73). See W.E. Smith, THE FRANCIS PRESTON BLAIR FAMILY IN POLITICS (1933); B.J. Hendrick, LINCOLN’S WAR CABINET (1946).
BLAIR, MONTGOMERY, 1813-83, U.S. Postmaster General (1861-64), b. Franklin Co., Ky., son of Francis P. Blair (1791-1876). He resigned from the army 1836 after serving against the Seminole Indians and settled in St. Louis as the legal and political protege of Senator Thomas H. Benton. A successful lawyer and mayor of St. Louis (1842-43), he moved to Washington, D.C. where he was the first U.S. solicitor in the Court of Claims and made many appearances before the U.S. Supreme Court, including one as counsel for Scott in the famous Dred Scott Case. His antislavery views brought him to the Republican party, and he became Postmaster General in the Lincoln cabinet. To appease the radicals in the cabinet, the President forced his resignation before the election of 1864. Opposed to radical Republicanism, he returned to the Democratic party and was one of Samuel Tilden’s counsel in the disputed election of 1876.

BLAIR FAMILY HISTORY & LEGENDS

The following legends come from the Appendix to OSCAR, THE RED-HEADED MOUSE, by Mrs. Carl H. Roeder of Silver Spring, Md. This is a book written for children about Washington and its environs. It gives a light touch and a sense of the people involved as human beings, rather than just cold historic facts. (Mrs. Roeder granted permission for reprinting this information here.)

FRANCIS PRESTON BLAIR, SR.

Francis Preston Blair, Sr. was friend, advisor, and confidant to Presidents Van Buren, Polk, Fillmore, Pierce, and Lincoln. He was a firm advocate of the solidarity of the Union and consistently opposed slavery. Friends from the North and South were equally welcome at his home...

THE SILVER SPRING MANSION

In 1844 the Honorable Francis Preston Blair, Sr., built a beautiful Mansion which he called “The Silver Spring” in Maryland, across the line from the District of Columbia. It was a three-story brick structure with twenty rooms, four baths, and nine fireplaces, each with a white marble mantle. President Lincoln visited in this home often with the Blairs and enjoyed resting by the cool waters that bubbled from the beautiful fountain-like Spring near the Mansion.

The name “Silver Spring” was given by Mr. Blair to his Estate because of the Spring he discovered with its silver-like waters that flowed unceasingly over a bed of rock and sun-kissed mica. Just HOW and WHY there was such a beautiful Mansion is a legend that has been handed down for almost one hundred fifty years. It was something like this:

Mr. Blair, who lived in the Blair House across the street from the White House in Washington, D.C., was riding one Spring morning with
his daughter through the beautiful woodland and spacious meadows in Maryland just across the District of Columbia line when suddenly, without warning, the horse on which Miss Blair was riding lunged forward, throwing her from her saddle and broke into a hard, fast run. Mr. Blair, on his horse, Selem, recovered the runaway horse a short distance away, where it had stopped to drink from a Spring. Mr. Blair was enthralled by the silvery glint from the sun on the mica in the Spring. He said he had NEVER seen a Spring so beautiful, and decided at once to buy all the land "as far as the eye could see" and build a home which he would call "The Silver Spring". So in 1844 the Honorable Francis Preston Blair built his dream home near the Spring. Subsequently there was an acorn-like dome place by the Spring with comfortable benches where many a President sat to rest and relax while visiting in the Mansion with the Blairs.

Mr. Blair spent his summers at this home and eventually his retirement years. The beautiful Mansion was razed in 1955 and the Blair Station an annex to the Silver Spring Post Office was erected on the site.

JESUP BLAIR HOUSE and JESUP BLAIR PARK

The Jesup Blair House was built by James Blair, second son of Francis Preston Blair, Jr. in Silver Spring, Maryland, just across the D.C. line at Georgia Avenue and Blair Road. The land was given by Francis Blair to his son, James, who was a sailor in the U.S. Navy. After he resigned from the service he went to California and put the first steamboat on the Sacramento River. During the gold rush he became wealthy transporting miners, freight and food on the River. Out of his wealth he built the Jesup Blair House -- which he named "The Moorings". He married Miss Jesup, daughter of General Jesup of the Seminole War. They had two children, Violet and Jesup. [There were four children. See listings.] James Blair died at the age of 35 years and his wife and children lived at the family home for the remainder of their lives. The home and estate was bequeathed to the State of Maryland by the will of Mrs. Violet Blair Janin with the request that the state maintain it as a community park. The name Jesup Blair was given the park in memory of her brother, Jesup Blair, born in 1842.

FALKLAND MANOR

This lovely 21-room Mansion, now destroyed, and its land occupied by modern apartments, was built by Montgomery Blair, Postmaster General in President Lincoln's Cabinet.

During the Civil War Falkland Manor was taken over and occupied by Gen. Jubal A. Early and his Confederate forces while planning an attack on Washington, D.C. When it was found by the Confederate forces that their plans for a successful attack on the Capitol City
were defeated, they burned the Mansion, which was subsequently rebuilt by Mr. Blair.

There is a legend that the costly delay by General Early’s Southern forces was lengthened when the Confederate troops found the well-stocked wine cellar at Falkland. The long pause in the wine cellar gave the Union Forces time to move into defensive positions at Fort Stevens and Washington, D.C. was saved.

NOTE — Coincidentally, the one Cary line in England that we were able to update in this book is that of the Viscount of Falkland, Lord Cary.

BLAIR MANSION INN
... In 1890, a descendant of the Pierce family (George Pierce granted land by King Charles II of England in 1685), Abner Shoemaker, gave twenty acres of this land to his niece, Abigail, and her husband, Charles Rider Newman, as a wedding gift. A home was built for the young couple on the northern corner of this tract which extended just over the District of Columbia boundary line into Maryland... The land bordering on the North and West belonged to the Blair family, after whom may landmarks in Montgomery County have been named. The warm friendship that developed between the two families made it seem fitting to name Abigail’s dream house “Blair Mansion”...

GRACE EPISCOPAL CHURCH
... Among the early parishioners of Grace Church was Montgomery Blair, of Falkland Manor, President Lincoln’s Postmaster General, whose descendants were active in Grace Church affairs for nearly a century.

THE BLAIR HOUSE
[Blair House] is a stately mansion built in 1824 by Surgeon General Joseph Lovell. It was purchased by Francis Preston Blair, in 1836, and became a gathering place of Presidents and diplomatic guests. Montgomery Blair, son of Francis Preston Blair, also lived in this house with his family. When Francis Preston Blair’s daughter, Elizabeth, married Lt. Samuel Phillips Lee, her father built her a home adjoining the Blair House, hence the name “Blair-Lee House”. The Blair family sold the home to the United States Government in 1942 for a modest sum.

MONTGOMERY BLAIR
... [Montgomery Blair] attended West Point and studied law with Thomas Hart Benton. He came to Washington in 1839, and as a lawyer... helped with the defense of John Brown of Harper’s Ferry. On March 9, 1861 he was named as Postmaster General in Lincoln’s Cabinet. He was active in Maryland political life and practiced law in association with his three sons, Gist, Montgomery, and Woodbury...
The Blair family has continued to distinguish itself in service to America in peace and in war. Blair (12) Lee, grandson of Preston Blair and Elizabeth Violet (10) Gist, served as a U.S. senator.

Blair Lee’s son, E. Brook (13) Lee, served in WW I and was honored for his bravery, not only by the United States, but by France and Belgium. He served as a Maryland Secretary of State and as a Speaker of the Maryland House of Delegates.

E. Brook Lee’s son, Francis Preston Blair (14) Lee, III, “Blair Lee”, has been prominent in the Maryland political scene since 1949, and has served as Lt. Governor and as Acting Governor.

Phillips Blair (13) Lee, “Blair Lee”, another grandson of Preston and Elizabeth Blair, was a Captain in WW I, served in the infantry overseas (1917-1919) and received the Purple Heart.

William Draper (14) Blair, Jr., a great-grandson of Montgomery Blair, Postmaster General under Lincoln, is at present the Deputy Asst. Secretary for Public Relations in the U.S. State Department.
CHARLES WARNER (7) WILSON, of Memphis, Tenn., researcher and compiler of the Moore segment of this genealogy.
Moore Listings

The Moore family segment of this book consists mainly of material researched and compiled by Charles Warner (7) Wilson and duplicated and distributed by him to family members, starting in January 1965, updated in December, 1976, and again in May 1978. The information from all three versions has been rearranged and edited and is used here with his permission. Charles Warner Wilson dedicated his work to the memory of his grandparents, Dr. Warner Moore and Mourning Ella Leak Moore.

It is highly probable that the name, “Moore”, has its origin from the moors of Scotland, the place inhabited by the families of that name before they migrated from Scotland to Ireland and Wales during the reign of King James I of England (1603-1625). The English spelling, first used about five hundred years ago, is Moore; the Celtic is More; while the original Welsh is Mwr:

Sr. Thomas More (1478-1535) was an ancestor of the Moore Family, here recorded. Richard Moore came to America on the Mayflower; James Moore was governor of South Carolina (1700-1702) and Maurice Moore and his son, Alfred, of North Carolina, were active in the Revolutionary War.

SHIELDS (1) MOORE. the original ancestor of record in America, immigrated to Maryland from Wales in 1725; md. Blandana Risdon; they later moved to N.C. There were several children, two of whom were: Smith W.; Risdon.

Risdon (2) Moore, b.—; d. 1779; md. (1)—; md. (2), in N.C., Mary Smith; they migrated to E. Tenn. in 1831. One of their children was: John.

John (3) Moore, b. 7 Feb. 1768; d. 8 Jan. 1846; md. 20 April 1797, Elizabeth “Eliza” Hill, dau. of Green Hill and his second wife, Mary Seawall, b. 22 Sept. 1777; d. 29 Apr. 1833. They had eleven children; among these were: Green; Mark, Calvin; Albert; John Risdon; Smith William.
Green Moore, the eldest, b. 1798; d. 1885; was a layman of the Lower Creek Bapt. Church, Lenoir, N.C. The next three sons, Mark, Calvin, and Albert, were Methodist preachers, John Risdon Moore, b. 1816; d. 1856; was a medical doctor; practiced first in Johnston Co., Tenn., later in Taylorsville, Maury Co., Tenn.

Smith William (4) Moore, b. 1 Nov. 1818, Stokes Co., N.C. d. 2 Feb. 1872, Whiteville, Tenn.; md. 24 July 1844, Giles Co., Tenn., the Rev. William Wilkes officiating, Mary Ordalia Yates, known as "Mary O.", dau. of Warner Mister Yates and Mildred Menefee, b. 29 Dec. 1820, Culpepper Co., Va.; d. 10 July 1906, Brownsville, Tenn.; both Smith William and Mary O. Yates are buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Brownsville, Tenn. After their marriage they lived at numerous places in middle Tenn., Northern Ala., Western Tenn., Ky. and Northern Miss.

Mary O. Yates Moore was an ideal minister's wife; was very prominent in the work of the Methodist Episcopal Church; appointed as one of a committee of two women to organize a Women's Foreign Missionary Society -- 1878 General Conference.

Smith William Moore moved with his family to East Tenn. when 13 years old; after his mother's death went to live with and worked as a clerk for his uncle, the Hon. Wm. Hill, Secretary of State of N.C., in Raleigh; there he was converted to Methodism at a revival, June 1837. Feeling the call to preach, he attended Randolph Macon College, Va.; matriculated there until 1842; was admitted to the Tenn. Conference in the fall of 1844; was ordained Elder by Bishop Soule of Nashville in 1846. The Tenn. Conference comprised north Miss., west Tenn., and west Ky. He was a Trustee of Vanderbilt Univ.; Co-Editor of the Christian Advocate; Agent of the Book Society of the Methodist Church in Memphis and President of these church colleges: Athens College, Athens, Ala., Bascom Female Seminary, Grenada, Miss., and Andrew College, Trenton, Tenn. Children: 1 John Warner; 2 Eliza Mildred; 3 Smith William, Jr.

1 John Warner (5) Moore, b. 12 June 1845; d. 3 Mar. 1909,
Ripley, Tenn.; bur. in Maplewood Cemetery; md. 17 Dec. 1868, at her plantation home, "Tippah Home", in Tippah Co., nr. Salem, Miss., the Rev. Wm. Wilkes officiating, Mourning Ella Leak, dau. of Col. Francis Terry and Martha Jane Malone Locke Leak. Col. Francis Terry Leak (about whom see more in the Leak Family section of this book) was a prominent wealthy plantation owner, with property and slaves both in Miss. and on the White River in Ark., Mourning Ella Leak d. 6 Sept. 1916, Paris, Tenn. She was reared in luxury, had her own body servants, and graduated from State Female College, Memphis, Tenn., but she selected the austere life of a Methodist preacher's wife. A dainty, small woman, beautiful of countenance, always immaculately groomed, her husband's pet name for her was, "M’Nell". This was the source of the name "Nell", given their oldest daughter. Mourning Ella Leak Moore's well-worn and favorite passage marked in her Bible eloquently expresses her prayer for her children, grandchildren, and all her descendants:

For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named, that he would grant you, according to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened with might by his spirit in the inner man; that Christ may dwell in your hearts by faith, that ye, being rooted and grounded in love, may be able to comprehend with all saints what is the breadth, and length and depth, and height; and to know the love of Christ which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fullness of God. Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us, unto Him, be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. Ephesians 3:14-21

John Warner Moore, hereafter known as "Warner Moore", moved with his father and mother as they transferred from place to place; discontinued his studies at Southern Univ. to enlist in the Confederate Army at the start of the Civil War; joined an artillery unit, the Stanford Battery. At enlistment he had to choose between being known as John W. or Warner Moore, selected the latter, and continued using this name on into his civilian life. He was wounded three times felt the call to the ministry, and after the war pursued this career, becoming Warner Moore, A.M., D.D., Ph. D. He was admitted to the Memphis Conference at Jackson, Tenn.; or-
dained Deacon at the Annual Conference, Paducah, Ky.; and was made an Elder at Paris, Tenn., Nov. 1869. His first par-
torate was the Coldwater, Miss. circuit; and he served from the smallest to the largest churches in this conference for almost forty-five years. Besides being a pastor, he was Pre-
siding Elder (now called District Superintendent) of several Districts; served as Conference Secretary and was a delegate to the General Conference. A devout Christian gentleman of the highest caliber, universally respected and loved by all who knew him, or knew of him, Warner Moore deeply loved all his kinfolk from the closest to the most distant cousins. A handsome, stalwart man, he was also a hunter, a fisherman, a musician, a Mason, and a Shriner. His grave is marked by a splendid monument, erected out of love by the people of Ripley, Tenn. Symbolic of his life and his Godlike faith is the inscription on the stone, his last earthly words: "I have taken my soundings, my faith holds."

Children of Warner Moore and Mourning Ella Leak Moore: i Warner, Jr.; ii Smith William; iii Nell; iv Albert; v Frank; vi Yates; vii Mary.

i Warner (6) Moore, Jr., b. 5 Apr. 1870, Tippah Co., Miss.; d. 21 Jan. 1946, Fort Worth, Tex.; md. (1) 4 Dec. 1895, Agnes Rudolph of Milburn, Ky., b.----; d. 9 July 1897.

Warner Moore, Jr. attended many universities; graduated from Memphis Law School 1886; did newspaper work; practiced law; had the call to be a Methodist preacher; Dec. 19, 1891 was licensed to preach; was subsequently ordained a Deacon; then became an elder in 1896. Child: Warner Rudolph.


Warner Moore, Jr. md. (2) 11 May 1904, Fulton, Ky., Lena Owen, his first cousin, b. 24 June 1880, Ashland, Miss.; d. 3 Jan. 1929, Fort Worth, Tex. Child: 2 Lena.

2 Lena (7) Moore, Shirley, Ark., b. 11 June 1905, Ashland, Miss.; md. 25 Dec. 1930, Riverside, Ft. Worth, Tex., Allen
Boyd Manning. Lena Moore Manning is a graduate of Tex. Wesleyan College; has a Master’s Degree from W. Tex. State Univ.; taught many years in the Mineral Wells Independent School Dist., Mineral Wells, Tex. Lena and Boyd Manning, now retired, live in the Ozark Mountains, north of Shirley, Ark.

Warner Moore, Jr. and family moved to Texas; he re-entered the ministry; held pastorates in Ft. Worth and other west Texas towns. During his lifetime he was also a lawyer, a newsman, a Farm Bureau organizer, a civil engineer, and an independent oil operator. Among the many states in which he lived, are: Ky., Miss., Tenn., Tex., and Ark.

ii Smith William (6) Moore, II, b. 5 Dec. 1871, Trenton, Tenn.

iii Nell (6) Moore, b. 31 May 1873, Stanton, Tenn.; bapt. 23 Sept. 1873, her grandfather, the Rev. Smith William Moore officiating; d. 4 Aug. 1961, bur. beside her husband in Maplewood Cemetery, Paris, Tenn.; a graduate of Huntsville Female Academy; md. 6 June 1900, Charles Lee Wilson, son of W.S. and Sara Ann Lee Wilson, b. 6 May 1874; killed 7 Feb. 1907, in a railroad accident nr. Cumberland City, Tenn.; bur. Maplewood Cemetery, Paris, Tenn. Charles Lee was employed as a freight conductor on the Louisville and Nashville R.R.

Nell Moore Wilson was very active in the Meth. Church, especially in the Missionary Society; was charter member of Eastern Star, second Worthy Matron of the Martha Chapter; was elected to Life Membership in 1947. Universally loved by all who knew her, she spent her life unselfishly doing for others.

Child: 1 Charles Warner.

1 Charles Warner (7) Wilson, Memphis, Tenn., b. 21 July 1904, Paris, Tenn.; md. 26 May 1934, the Rev. Home Jordan officiating, Ruth de Nevers Daniels, dau. of James C. and Emma Miller Daniels, of Paris, Tenn. He attended public schools in Ripley, Messick, Buntyn, and Paris; was valedictorian of his graduating class at Grove High School; received a Civil Engineering Degree from I.C.S.; attended the Univ. of Ky. and Ala.; was employed by the Louisville and Nashville R.R. (Transportation Dept); in 1951 became Superintendent of Memphis Union Station Co.; and was President of this company at the time of his retirement in May 1967.
Charles Warner Wilson is the researcher and compiler of most of the material in the Moore section of this genealogy. He has given of himself in these efforts for many years, periodically having copies of his work duplicated and distributing them to all of the cousins. He is revered and loved by his many friends and relatives. Child: i Patricia Ann.

i Patricia Ann (8) Wilson, b. and d. 3 Apr. 1940; bur. Louisville, Ky.


Albert Moore enlisted in the US Army during the Spanish American War; was a 1st Sgt. under Capt. J.C. Travis of the Fourth Regiment Tenn. Volunteers; left for Cuba 28 Nov. 1898; mustered out at Savannah, Ga. 6 May 1899; he and his family lived in Buntyn, now Memphis, Tenn.; Albert was a reporter for the Commercial Appeal of Memphis; then he was City Editor; managed the Collier land holdings; was active in the National Guard, the Masons, and the Meth. Church; he later changed membership to the Bapt. Church. He served during WW I as an instructor in Artillery Battalions; reached the rank of Captain; returned to Memphis after the War; sold the Collier Estate. Children: 1 Albert Dabney; 2 Corrie Eugenia; 3 Mary Ella; 4 Yates Collier.


Albert Dabney Moore, known as “Dabney” and “Al”, was employed in the sales and repair of office machine equipment in Tenn., La., Ill., Ariz., and Calif.; later moved to Los Angeles and founded A.D. Moore, Distributor Co. (office supplies and fixtures); lived in Northridge, Calif. Child: Jerry Albert.
MOORE LISTINGS

1 Jerry Albert (8) Moore, b. 11 Nov. 1926; md. 29 May 1954, Los Angeles, Calif., Essee Melisse Boyd, b. 28 June 1925, San Jose, Calif. Child: Dennis Albert.


Jerry Albert Moore and family live in Nevada between Las Vegas and Silver Springs. He is employed at a Las Vegas hotel.


i Herbert Thomas (8) Allen, Jr., “Tommy”, Memphis, Tenn., b. 21 Dec. 1926; md. 25 Dec. 1944, Martha Jean Eikner, “Jean”, dau. of James E. and Aslene W. Morgan Eikner, b. 14 Aug. 1927; he was prominent in Lusk Acoustical and Supply Co.; is a special deputy on the Shelby Co. Sheriff’s force, a Sunday School Teacher, and a Deacon in the Park Ave. Bapt. Church. Jean Eikner is active in the Evangelical Christian School: is a substitute art teacher, and a volunteer in the school’s arts and crafts activities. Children: 1 Cathy Jean; 2 Herbert Thomas, III; 3 Holly Carol.

1 Cathy Jean (9) Allen, Memphis, Tenn., b. 14 Apr. 1949, Memphis; a grad. of Memphis State Univ.; before marriage was an eighth grade teacher in Evangelical Christian School; md. (1) 16 May 1971, Joel Woods Gregory, b. 27 Oct. 1949; d. 16 Apr. 1976. Joel Woods Gregory, “Woody”, was killed in a traffic accident; he was a securities salesman with Maryland Casualty Co.; a Deacon in Park Ave. Bapt. Church, had a very pleasing personality and a host of friends.

Cathy Jean Allen, md. (2) 6 Jan. 1978, Memphis, Tenn.,
Charles Jonathan Housholder, “Jon”, son of Dr. and Mrs. Charles Hobart Housholder, b. 2 June 1947; John works with Young Life, Inc., a Christian youth oriented organization; is a grad. of Vanderbilt Univ.; is now working on his Master’s Degree in school administration at Memphis State Univ.


i Carol Michelle (10) Allen, “Michelle”, b. 6 Nov. 1977.

3 Holly Carol (9) Allen, Memphis, Tenn., b. 19 Nov. 1961, Memphis.

ii Albert Donald (8) Allen, “Don”, Memphis, Tenn., b. 24 Nov. 1929, Memphis; md. 31 Aug. 1946, Hernando, Miss., Jo Ann Allen, dau. of James’ Campbell and Mary E. Huggins Allen (no relationship), b. 6 Aug. 1929. Don is a partner in Ace Fixture Industries, specializing in store interiors, redecorating; is active in East Park Baptist Church; a Deacon and a Sunday School Teacher; chaired Building Committee for a new church and private school structures. Jo Ann is engaged in church activities; is diligently caring for her elderly mother. Children: 1 Sharon Kay; 2 Donald Keith; 3 Mark Timothy; 4 Michael Paul; 5 Barbara Jo.

1 Sharon Kay (9) Allen, Durant, Miss., b. 5 Sept. 1947, Memphis, Tenn.; attended Memphis State Univ.; md. 13 Sept. 1968, Memphis, Tenn., at East Park Baptist Church, Aaron Dale Aldridge, son of Kenneth Ross and Billie Jo Geriner Aldridge. Aaron served in the U.S. Navy; was stationed at Millington, Pensacola and Jacksonville; after separation from service the family settled in Durant, Miss.; he is a maintainer for the telephone company. Children: i Amanda Jo; ii Andrea Kay.

i Amanda Jo.(10) Aldridge, “Mandy”, b. 14
Nov. 1974, Durant, Miss.
ii Andrea Kay (10) Aldridge, b. 13 June 1977.

2 Donald Keith (9) Allen, “Keith”, Memphis, Tenn.
b. 24 Apr. 1950; attended Memphis State Univ. and
Memphis Vocational School; md. 20 June 1969,
Memphis, Tenn., at East Park Bapt. Church, Linda
Yvonne Smith, dau. of Don Hall and Billie Christine
Elinor Smith, b. 26 June 1950. Keith served in US
Air Force; was stationed at San Antonio, Biloxi, and
Blytheville; after discharge, Keith and Yvonne return-
ed to Memphis; he is employed at Ace Fixtures, Mem-
phis. Child: Brandon Keith.

i Brandon Keith (10) Allen, b. 9 Dec. 1976, Memphis.

3 Mark Timothy (9) Allen, b. 11 Apr. 1953; md. 3
Dec. 1977, Memphis, Tenn., at East Bapt. Church,
Bettie Jo Hays, “B.J.”, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Earl
Hays of Cottage Grove, Tenn., b. 6 Mar. 1954; he
worked for the US Postal Service; attended Memphis
State Univ.; is now employed at Ace Fixtures, Mem-
phis. Bettie Jo Allen is a technician at Lebonheur Hosp., Memphis.

4 Michael Paul (9) Allen, “Mike”, b. 24 Apr. 1957;
attended Memphis State Univ.; is now a Dept. Mgr.
at Service Merchandise, Memphis.


3 Mary Ella (7) Moore, “Ella”, Memphis, Tenn., b. 2 Jan. 1908
Buntyn, Tenn.; md. (1) 6 Apr. 1928, Memphis, Tenn., W.J.
Clark, “Sonny”, b. ---; d. Dec. 1930; sans issue; md. (2) 19
Jan. 1932, Memphis, Tenn., Alton Lamar Lawrence, son of J.
P. and Katherine Hooker Lawrence, b. 7 July 1904; he is a re-
tired Postal employee; spring and summer their grounds are
adorned with lovely flowers; a veritable fairyland. Children:
i James Albert; ii Corrie Jean.

i James Albert (8) Lawrence, “Jim”, Memphis, Tenn., b.
27 Oct. 1934; a grad. of Memphis State Univ.; was a Ra-
dar Controller in the US Air Force 1957-59; md. 20 Aug. 1959, Las Vegas, Nev., in Chapel of Nellis Air Force Base, Nancy Ann Purcell, dau. of Gerald Marion and Florence Ruth Heyman Purcell, b. 8 Dec. 1933, Deshler, Ohio; they met on a flight between Japan and Taiwan; she was a secretary in the US Embassy at Taiwan; they returned to Memphis; he worked for an insurance company and earned his law degree at night at Southern Law School; is now a practicing attorney. Children: 1 Mark Jefferson; 2 Joel Bradley.

1 Mark Jefferson (9) Lawrence, b. 8 Jan. 1961; was a counsellor at Kia Kima, a Boy Scout camp, summer 1978.

2 Joel Bradley (9) Lawrence, “Jody”, b. 10 Sept. 1965.

ii Corrie Jean (8) Lawrence, “Jean”, Ormand Beach, Fla., b. 20 Dec. 1938; md. 16 Oct. 1958, Memphis, Tenn., at Rebecca Memorial United Meth. Church, James Lewis Wilson, son of Gaither Weldon and Naomi Lewis Wilson of Memphis, b. 10 Dec. 1934; he is a grad. of Christian Brothers College, majored in electrical engineering; is now an employee of Gen’l Elec. Co.; travels extensively. Corrie Jean Lawrence Wilson does volunteer work for a Daytona Boys Club; is employed by Volusia Co., Fla.


Albert (6) Moore, md. (2) 29 Jan. 1918, Memphis, Tenn., Virginia Ruth Simmons of Memphis, Tenn., dau. of Wm. Albert and Anne Columbus Winborn Simmons, b. 18 Aug. 1894, Moscow, Tenn.; after Albert’s death, Ruth graduated from Memphis State College, earned her teaching certificate; taught in Memphis City Schools
until retirement; was continuously active in Southern Ave. Bapt. Church; is now a member of and sings in choir of Ridgeway Bapt. Church and maintains a keen interest in her family. Children: 5 William Winborn; 6 Warner Francis; 7 Claude Daniel; 8 Marion Robertson; 9 Virginia Ruth.

5 William Winborn (7) Moore, b. 9 Apr. 1919, Memphis, Tenn.; d. 2 Nov. 1935, Memphis, Tenn.; killed in crossfire of feuding negro tenants while accompanying his father in rent collecting; this event impaired his father Albert Moore’s health, resulting in breathing difficulty the rest of his life.

6 Warner Francis (7) Moore, Germantown, Tenn., b. 20 Aug. 1920, Memphis, Tenn.; served in the US Air Force, WW II; saw active service in the Pacific; md. 9 Oct. 1943, Plainview, Tex., Elizabeth Joan Hinds, dau. of Verner Monroe and Nellie S. Nottingham Hinds, b. 28 Sept. 1922. Warner Francis Moore reenlisted in the Air Force after WW II; the family lived many places, including Okinawa; Goose Bay, Labrador; Conn.; and Ohio; retired with the rank of Lt. Col.; is now an estimator with National Dry Wall Corp., his hobby is furniture building, and he has built several pieces for his home, a large color TV set, and is now constructing an airplane; the family is active in the Second Presbyterian Church. Children: i Warner Francis, Jr.; ii John William; iii Francys Joanne.

i Warner Francis (8) Moore, Jr., Memphis, Tenn., b. 12 Oct. 1945; grad. from Memphis State Univ.; md. 14 June 1968, Memphis, Tenn., at the Second Bapt. Church, Charlynn Ann Ballew, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Charles A. Ballew, b. 2 July 1945, Memphis, Tenn.; he served in the US Air Force and the family lived many places, among them San Antonio, Tex., and Blytheville, Ark.; he also served in Vietnam; now a civilian, he is a buyer of men’s clothing at James Davis. Children: 1 Ashley Durant; 2 Robin Winborn.

1 Ashley Durant (9) Moore, b. 26 Aug. 1971.
2 Robin Winborn (9) Moore, b. 11 July 1975.

ii John William (8) Moore, “Bill”, b. 21 Feb. 1951; d. 10
Aug. 1970; a grad. of White Station High School, 1969, and a member of Second Presbyterian Church, John William Moore attended Belhaven College, Jackson, Miss. He was killed on a summer vacation job at a power substation; was critically burned as the result of a massive shortage. Burial was from the Second Presbyterian Church, with interment in Memorial Park, Memphis, Tenn. He was a fine, handsome boy who had planned to become a clergyman.

iii Francys Joanne (8) Moore, "Missy", b. 17 Sept. 1952; attended the Univ. of Tenn.; grad. from Memphis State Univ., 1975; teaches at Evangelical Christian School.

7 Claude Daniel (7) Moore, Napa, Calif., b. 16 Dec. 1921; served in the US Air Force during WW II; received rank of 1st Lt. after the war settled in Napa, Calif.; md. 9 Nov. 1952, Reno, Nev., Lorraine Florence Sousa (Conkell), dau. of Frank and Melle Brazil Sousa, a widow with two children: (Sharon Lorraine and Michael Frank Conkell) b. 3 June 1920. Claude was a partner in a sporting goods business; then sold insurance; is now a pilot (Capt.) with Saturn Airlines, a freight and cargo carrier. Children: i Albert Daniel; ii Charles Hobart; iii Claude William; iv Donald Avery.

i Albert Daniel (8) Moore, "L'il Moe", b. 5 May 1954, md. 15 Jan. 1977, Reno, Nev., Dominique Armstrong, "Nikki", dau. of James and Marilyn Armstrong, b. 27 Dec. 1958, Vallejo, Calif.; has completed a tour of duty with the US Marine Corps; is enrolled in Pacific Union College; expects to qualify for a pilot's license, as well as a degree in Business Administration. Child: Daniel James.

1 Daniel James (9) Moore, b. 15 Mar. 1978, Napa, Calif., at Queen of the Valley Hospital.

ii Charles Hobart (8) Moore, b. 2 Feb. 1957; employed by Napa School Dist. in maintenance Dept.; is in charge of the sprinkler systems.

iii Claude William (8) Moore, b. 29 Apr. 1959.

MOORE LISTINGS

8 Marion Robertson (7) Moore, Memphis, Tenn., b. 24 Dec. 1923, Memphis; served in WW II; did pre-med at Memphis State Univ.; received his M.D. at the Univ. of Tenn., Medical Branch; md. 22 June 1948, Winifred Sarah Saunders, "Billie", dau. of William Hardin and Winifred Sarah Argall Saunders, b. 23 June 1924, Denver Co.; before marriage she was a medical technician. Marion Robertson Moore engaged in general practice; specialized in pediatrics; and then specialized in psychiatry. At present he is both a general practitioner and a psychiatrist. His hobby is dressing and mounting semi-precious stones. Children: i Charlene Saunders; ii Jane Ellen; iii Becky Sue; iv William Robertson.

i Charlene Saunders (8) Moore, Panama City, Fla.; b. 11 May 1951, Memphis, Tenn.; md. 19 Nov. 1977, Paul Robert Kinkaid, "Ken", son of Mr. and Mrs. Paul R. Kinkaid, Sr., b. 30 May 1940; she attended Millsaps College, Jackson, Miss.; grad. from Va. Polytechnic Institute. Ken is in the insurance business; Charlene teaches grades 7 - 9 in Panama City.

ii Jane Ellen (8) Moore, b. 6 Dec. 1952, Memphis, Tenn. md. 3 Sept. 1977, Memphis, at Wesleyan Hills United Meth. Church, James Aubrey Crawford, son of Mr. and Mrs. James Y. Crawford, of Nashville, Tenn.; attended Univ. of Tenn. (Martin); grad. of Univ. of Tenn. (Knoxville); received a Master's Degree from the Univ. of Tenn. (Knoxville).

iii Becky Sue (8) Moore, b. 17 July 1955; grad. pre-med. Hendrix College; joined U.S. Navy; has rank of Ensign; through the Navy is attending Harvard Univ. and specializing in oral surgery.

iv William Robertson (8) Moore, "Bill", b. 17 Jan. 1957; has a B.S. from Memphis State Univ. in Electrical Engineering; plans to go into medical engineering; awarded a Justin Potter medical scholarship for four years at Vanderbilt Univ.

9 Virginia Ruth (7) Moore, "Sis", Bristol, Va., also known as "Ginny"; b. 24 July 1925, a grad. of Memphis State Univ.;
was an airline stewardess; md. 20 Mar. 1949, Lawrence Joseph Hardiman, III, son of Lawrence Joseph, Jr. and Katherine Loretta Swingley Hardiman, b. 9 Jan. 1923; they first lived in Norfolk; then moved to Wilson, N.C.; Ginny has an M.A. from East Carolina Univ.; now live in Bristol, Va.; at one time Ginny was Dean of Women at King College, Bristol. Children: i Virginia Ruth; ii Terry Moore; iii Patty Winborn; iv Lawrence Joseph, IV.


ii Terry Moore (8) Hardiman, Atlanta, Ga., b. 25 Oct. 1952; attended Univ. of Tex. (Austin); majored in education of the deaf; acted as a house parent Tex. School for the Deaf; is now payroll clerk for the Atlanta Braves (baseball) and the Atlanta Hawks (basketball) teams; attends college at night.

iii Patty Winborn (8) Hardiman, Atlanta, Ga., b. 10 May 1954, attended King College, Bristol, Va.; now doing public relations work with Atlanta Hawks; attends college at night.


v Frank (6) Moore, b. 29 Aug. 1877; d. 2 Jan. 1936, St. Petersburg, Fla., in the Veterans Hosp.; md. 3 Oct. 1904, the Rev. Dr. Warner Moore officiating, Pauline LaRue Clopton, dau. of Mr. Clopton and Mrs. Joe Dumas of Paris, Tenn., b. 26 June 1882; d. 24 Sept. 1960; enlisted in US Army at the onset of Spanish-American War, 4th Regiment under Capt. G.T. Fitzhugh, on 18 June 1898; left for Cuba 28 Mar. 1899; mustered out at Savannah, Ga. 6 May 1899; returned home to Paris 9 May 1899; held rank of Second Sgt.; in mid-twenties family moved to Miami,
Fla.; Frank sold real estate; then bought a service station, residence and tourist facilities on Tamiami Trail. Children: 1 Francis Clopton; 2 Nelle Malone.


2 Nelle Malone (7) Moore, b. 20 Mar. 1908; md. 28 Feb. 1927, Jessie Woodfin Cooke; ended in divorce; lived with her mother; she worked for Tooley-Myron Photography Studio, Miami, Fla.; now retired, she lives with daughter, Pat. Child: Patricia Ann.

1 Patricia Ann (8) Moore, “Pat”, b. 30 Mar. 1928, Miami, Fla.; md. (1) 22 Nov. 1949, Frederick Y. Denson; ended in divorce, Pat having custody of the child; Child: James Allen.

1 James Allen (9) Denson, “Jim”, now legally changed to James Allen Whittington, b. 5 Nov. 1950; enlisted in the US Marines; served many places, including Vietnam; lives in San Diego, Calif.


2 Lawrence Victor (9) Whittington, “Vic”, b. 29 Aug. 1955; attended aviation school in Daytona Beach, Fla.; enlisted in the US Air Force; plans to be a commercial pilot; is a Pfc. in Army Intelligence; stationed in Frankfurt, Germany.

Yates (6) Moore, b. 10 Jan. 1880, Ripley, Tenn.; d. 17 Dec. 1964, Memphis, Tenn.; bur. Stanton Cemetery, Stanton, Tenn., a town where he was especially loved and respected; md. 3 Nov. 1908, Stanton, Tenn., in Stanton Meth. Church, his father Warner Moore officiating, Lila Belle Hunt, dau. of Fenton Edward and Mary Eliza Black Hunt, b. 7 Nov. 1888; d. 16 Feb. 1969, bur. Stanton Cemetery, Stanton, Tenn., beside her husband.
Yates Moore was a merchant and a planter; was called to the ministry; licensed at LaGrange, Tenn., 14 July 1900; admitted on trial to Memphis Conference of Meth. Church, Nov. 1900; received into full connection and ordained Deacon, Paris, Tenn., 23 Nov. 1902; B.A. Vanderbilt Univ. 21 June 1905; ordained elder 18 Nov. 1906, Ripley, Tenn.; also taught school in Stanton; Lila was one of his pupils; served various churches; was also District Superintendent; completed fifty years of service before retirement; a fellow minister expressed how Yates lived his religion: "Yates Moore lived closer to Heaven than anyone I have ever known." Children: 1 Nelle Elizabeth; 2 Noble Hunt.

1 Nelle Elizabeth (7) Moore, b. 29 Aug. 1909, Newbern, Tenn.; grad. of Lambuth College; M.A. Duke Univ.; taught at several schools, including Campus School, Memphis State; was Asst. Prof. Dept. of Curriculum and Instruction, Memphis State Univ.; worked in counseling and placement of teachers; now retired; lives in Memphis, and is active in church and in the Ornithological Society; travels extensively; unmd.

2 Noble Hunt (7) Moore, b. 11 Apr. 1914, Milan, Tenn.; md. 27 May 1944, Ripon, Wis., Patricia Grace Gerrie, dau. of Chester A. and Isabel Patton Gerrie, b. 10 July 1914, Fort Huron, Mich.; Noble received his B.S. in Chemical Engineering, Univ. of Tenn. (Knoxville); founded N. Hunt Moore, Assoc., Inc., engineering and sales, vegetable and cotton seed oil extraction. Children: i Jack Gerrie; ii Katheryn Hunt; iii Robert Fenton.

i Jack Gerrie (8) Moore, b. 12 Mar. 1946, Ripon, Wis.; md. 5 Apr. 1968, Memphis, Tenn., at Trinity United Meth. Church, Shirley Ann Paddock, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. Norwood Giles Paddock, Jr., of Memphis, b. 2 Jan. 1947, Memphis, Tenn.; attended Drew Univ.; grad. of S.M.U.; enlisted in US Air Force; stationed a number of places, including San Antonio, Austin and Ft. Worth, Tex., and Denver, Colo.; also served at DaNang, South Vietnam; after discharge settled in Memphis; joined his father's business, N. Hunt Moore, Assoc.; now V.P.; working towards an engineering degree at Memphis State Univ.; is a member of the Memphis Rotary Club. Children: 1 Scott Paddock; 2 Kimberly Gerrie.
1 Scott Paddison (9) Moore, b. 9 June 1974; christened 20 Oct. 1974, Christ United Meth. Church.


1 Brian Kendrick (9) Stevens, b. 14 June 1977; christened 26 Nov. 1977, Christ United Meth. Church, Memphis, Tenn.

iii Robert Fenton (8) Moore, “Bob”, b. 18 Aug. 1955; attended Millsaps College, Jackson, Miss.; now matriculating at Memphis State Univ., majoring in Bus. Management; was associated with his father’s business, N. Hunt Assoc.; is now V.P. of Vazo, Inc., a new company which manufactures plastic mixing machinery.

vi Mary (6) Moore, b. 22 July 1882, Memphis, Tenn., in the Hernando St. parsonage; d. 18 Mar. 1946, McKenzie, Tenn., bur. Forest Hill Cemetery, Memphis; md. 17 Dec. 1901, Buntyn, Tenn., in the Meth. Church, Eugene Watson Crump, son of Jack Moorman and Missouri Ann Tennessee Baggett Crump, of Marshall Co., Miss., b —; d. 24 Apr. 1948, Memphis, Tenn., bur. in Forest Hill Cemetery. Eugene Watson Crump received a law degree from Univ. of Tenn. (Knoxville); practiced law; then was called to preach; was admitted to the Memphis Conference of the Meth. Church; preached in Oklahoma, Indian Territory; returned to Memphis Conference; served in towns in Tenn. and Ky. Mary was never physically strong, but was a helpful preacher’s wife and loving mother. Children: 1 Mary Ella; 2 Nell Louise; 3 Warner Moorman; 4 Ruth; 5 Gladys; 6 Eugenia; 7 Lida.
1 Mary Ella (7) Crump, b. 30 July 1903; d. 21 Aug. 1910.
2 Nell Louise (7) Crump, b. 6 June 1909, Ramsey, Tenn.; d. same day.
4 Ruth (7) Crump, b. 9 Jan. 1914; d. 13 Mar. 1915.
5 Gladys (7) Crump, Williston, Tenn., b. 22 Dec. 1915, Paris, Tenn.; md. 6 Sept. 1947, at Chelsea Ave. Meth. Church, James Humphreys Lazenby, son of David Lee and Esther Humphreys Lazenby; b. 16 May 1917, Memphis, Tenn.; grad. from Lambuth College; was employed for six years at the Univ. of Tenn., Medical Branch. They raise cattle and James is a painting contractor. Sans issue.
6 Eugenia (7) Crump, Oxford, Miss., b. 8 Apr. 1917, Bells, Tenn., in the parsonage; attended Blue Mt. College in Miss. and Bethel College, McKenzie, Tenn.; grad. from Univ. of Tenn. in 1938; md. (1) 14 Feb. 1938, Charles Raulstone McGehee, in the parsonage at Lexington; ended in divorce; sans issue; md. (2) 3 Feb. 1968, Cleveland, Tenn., in the Broadstreet Meth. Church, Ralph Edgar Biddle, b. 4 Apr. 1921; Eugenia Crump has retired after years of teaching; Ralph Edgar Biddle is Director of Products Engineering for Chambers Corp., a div. of Rangaire; designs stoves, microwave ovens; they attend the Presbyterian Church. Sans issue.

7 Lida (7) Crump, Collierville, Tenn., b. 7 Jan. 1919, Newbern, Tenn.; attended Bethel College, McKenzie, Tenn., and business college in Memphis; is now secretary to the principal of Collierville High School; md. 3 Dec. 1939, Memphis, Springdale Meth. Church, Henry Oren Coates, son of Mr. and Mrs. O.B. Coates, b. 29 Sept. 1905; he is Administrator of Care Inn Nursing Home, Collierville, Tenn. Children: i Mary Jo; ii Henry Armstead, III.

i Mary Jo (8) Coates, “Jo”, Collierville, Tenn., b. 4 Aug. 1940; attended Memphis State Univ. and then business college; md. 2 May 1965, Collierville, Tenn., at the Meth. Church, the Rev. Frank L. McRae officiating. James Malone Thompson, son of Mr. and Mrs. Z.B. Thompson, of Selmer, Tenn., b. 21 Feb. 1929; he is a senior member of the Engineering Dept. of Allen and Hosall, consulting engineers.
ii Henry Armistead (8) Coates, III, b. 14 Jan. 1951; was Production Control Supervisor of Day and Night Mfg. Co. on the air conditioner assembly line; is now with Carrier Air Conditioning Corp.; md. 23 Dec. 1970, Marion, Ark., Beverly Earnest, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. L.W. Earnest of Collierville, Tenn.; she is a dental assistant.

2 ELIZA MILDRED (5) MOORE, “Lily”, md. DR. LOUIS POWHATAN ESTES’ This marriage connects the Moore family to the Estes of Virginia and Tennessee and to the Carys of Virginia. For information on the descendants of Eliza Mildred Moore, see the Estes section of this book.
THE REV. DR. SMITH WILLIAM (4) MOORE in his later years.
Moore History & Connections

The “Moore Family History and Family Connections” was compiled by Charles Wilson, of Memphis, Tenn., with the exception of some supplementary items on Green Hill, a very prominent Moore ancestor of colonial times. Some items have been edited and rearranged.

The marvelous, up-lifting faith of the Moore family permeates these items chosen from Charles Wilson’s comprehensive collection of historical and documentary data. The eulogies written about Charles’ grandparents, the Rev. Dr. Warner (5) Moore and his wife, Mourning Ella Leak Moore, are testimony to their strong Christian faith. It never faltered, even on their death beds.

Warner Moore’s mother, Mary Ordalia Yates, “Mary O” brought the Yates family into the Moore line and also the Masons of Virginia. We included a brief history of the Yates family.

Green Hill was an illustrious figure. A founding father of the Methodist Church, he was a major in the Revolutionary War, and took part in the first meeting in the colonies to plan for independence. There are three long articles on him, each of which gives a little more information on the same event: the First Annual Conference of Organized Episcopal Methodism.

Mourning Ella Leak, Warner Moore’s paternal grandmother, came from a life of ease and wealth on a large plantation. She sacrificed it all gladly to become the wife of an itinerant preacher. There is a family history, some statistics from the family Bible and a chart giving the wives and children of Mourning Ella Leak’s grandfather.

John Warner (5) Moore, “Warner Moore” was the brother of Eliza Mildred (5) Moore, who married Dr. Louis Powhatan Estes, connecting the two families. He was nurtured in the Methodist faith throughout his life. His father, Dr. Smith William (4) Moore was a Methodist minister, who felt the call to preach while he was serving in the Confederate forces during the Civil War. After the war, he studied for the ministry and quickly rose in the ranks of the church, becoming a deacon, then an elder, and received an honorary Doctor of Divinity from Southern University. His personal record from his Bible is copied here, including the schedule of his travels, to give some idea of the grueling life he led to spread the Gospel.
Two eulogies are included here because each one honors Warner Moore in a different way for different qualities.

WARNER (5) MOORE

PERSONAL RECORD OF WARNER MOORE, 
COPIED FROM HIS BIBLE

Warner Moore, son of Smith W. and M.O. Moore, was born in Pulaski, 
Giles County, Tennessee, June 12, 1845. 
Baptized by Reverend A.M. Driscoll at Courtland, Alabama, August 1845. 
Converted at a meeting held in the Army, near Kingston, Georgia, by 
Reverend John B. McFerrin, February 7, 1864. 
Licensed to preach by the Quarterly Conference of Grenada Station, 
Mississippi, November 28, 1864, Reverend Turner P. Holman, Presiding 
Elder. 
Admitted on trial in Memphis Conference at Jackson, Tennessee, Novem- 
ber 1866. 
Ordained Deacon by Bishop Paine at Paducah, Kentucky, November 1867. 
Graduate of Southern University, A.M. 
Received honorary degree of D.D. from Southern University 1894.

DR. WARNER MOORE'S ITINERARY AS A PREACHER

In 1865 he was a supply preacher at Coldwater Ct.; in 1866-7 Salem Ct.; 
in Huntingdon 1867-8; Covington St. 1868-9; Sardis Ct. 1869-70; Whiteville 
Ct. 1870-2; Stanton Ct. 1872-4; Springdale Ct. 1874-5; Paris Sta. 1875-7; 
Ripley Sta. 1877-80; Hernando St., Memphis, 1880-3; Humboldt Sta. 
1883-5; Jackson Dist. 1885-7; First Church, Memphis 1887-9; Mayfield 
Sta. 1889-93; Paducah Dist. 1893-7; Paris Sta. 1897-9; Springdale & Buntyn 
1899-1902; Spring Hill Circuit 1902-05; Ripley Sta. 1905-09.

EUOLOGY TO DR. WARNER MOORE 

by W.T. Bolding, D.D.

I desire to pay my tribute to the memory of my friend: 
He filled his place ever with credit to himself and his Church as an itinerant 
preacher, serving circuits, stations, and districts; and on his record there is 
not a single blot. Dr. Moore had a vigorous and well-furnished mind, trained 
to thought; and his convincing logic and earnest style won for him the atten-
tion of his audiences and especially the more cultured.
In the home he was the genial companion and ever Christian gentleman, pleasant, cordial, but never indulging in the familiarity which among cultured people "breeds contempt;" and from his lips fell no word which was not chaste and worthy to be uttered in any company, even in the presence of purest womanhood. He was a modest man, never given to self-seeking in any degree, and hence he did not occupy always the place his talent and ability deserved. His was a character molded of that element which "vaunted not itself and is not puffed up," but withal a massive character, which, like a mountain peak, rose granite-based and symmetrical from base to summit, crowned with the golden light of spiritual beauty.
He was as tender as a woman, stern as a Roman senator, and immovable when principle was involved. He was a Christian soldier, courteous as Bayard, and yet as brave as Coeur de Lion; and with what he believed to be wrong he made no compromise, governed by principle and a stranger to all questionable policy. Genuine himself as purified gold, he had no alloy in his make-up; and hence, loving the genuine, he despised a sham; and as steady as the North Star in his friendship, he made no pretense in relation to one in whom he could not believe.
I know no richer legacy than for forty years Warner Moore was my friend; and, knowing me as he did, in the light of our unbroken friendship, I find a comment which I value beyond all the wealth the world could make in relation to me. Two years ahead of me in the Conference, he gave me welcome when I came in; and from that day unto this our friendship remained unbroken; and that silent form both held a soul of one whom I loved as brother in the flesh and in Christ; and hence I came to lay a brother's tribute at his coffin in the last rites over the body which held as Kingly a soul as ever blessed the world and left it to make it poorer and give added wealth to the realm of light beyond the mystic sea. Stricken suddenly, with no warning, of the coming end his life, so open, so consistent, becomes the guarantee of his perfect readiness to answer the call of the Master: "Come up higher."
The sun has gone down, but has left its golden glow upon the clouds; and while love sits with tear-dimmed eyes, she sees the afterglow of blessed promise and in her sobbing agony chants the measures of consolation's anthem and looks with hope beyond the coffin and the clay. When the end came, to the faithful woman who through sunshine and shadow had ever walked by his side, he said: "I know I am going; I have sounded the depth, and my faith holds." So as he had come to St. Paul, the enemy, death, came to our brother. But the Christian soldier was on post, armed with faith and ready. Like another -- a dying poet -- he could say:
   And now the bitterness of death is past.
   This soul's untwisting is the last.
   Angels bring near the chariot; my work is done;
   Step in my soul; the battle is fought, the victory's won.
APPRECIATION OF DR. WARNER MOORE
by J.W. Blackard, D.D.

"Ulysses is off on his wanderings and there is not one in Ithaca who can draw his bow."

I am deeply grieved at the going away of my old time friend Dr. Warner Moore. My first real acquaintance with him began in 1886 when he became my presiding elder. Although he was my senior by a number of years and my superior in rank and otherwise too as for that - nevertheless our acquaintance grew to warm personal friendship which has known no break through all of these years until death severed the golden cord. Ah, I am wrong in the exception. Death has separated us, but has not broken our friendship. Somewhere past the grave and beyond the "sunset's radiant glow" there shall be a meeting and the golden cords which have bound us in the past shall bind us there. Love and friendship are eternal.

Warner Moore was a born gentleman, a choice spirit. He missed greatness only by a small margin. Nay, wrong again; he did not miss greatness. He missed the wide celebrity and the applause that come to many great men; but he was truly great -- great in faith, great in patience, great in love, great in friendship. No man was more devoted to his friends than he. This scribe had a long letter from him just a little while ago in which he spoke pathetically about the loneliness that sometimes came to him at conference when he could see none of the "old guard," Johnson, Harris, A.R. Wilson and others. He did not say so but he was doubtless feeling a little homesick for heaven, knowing not that he was nearing the time to join the "old guard" beyond the river. His life work is done. His gentle, brave, spirit has gone. We shall see his face no more in this world nor hear his voice. He will not answer the roll call at conference. He has been "transferred" by our Great Bishop to a larger and better field. We who knew him intimately and loved him will miss him oh, so much. Who can fill his place in our hearts? When shall we see his like again?

He was a man of many gifts and many noble qualities. He was capable of filling any position in the gift of the church, yet he was always content to work where ever he was assigned. He was generous to a fault and self-sacrificing, always preferring others to himself. In a recent letter to this writer he was unfolding some of his plans and added: "This will not benefit me personally. My day has past but I am working for our younger men, such as yourself."

It has been fifteen years since he traveled the Paducah District as presiding elder, but his tracks here are still many and his friends legions. There has perhaps never been a presiding elder among us whose preachers loved him
more than did the preachers in Moore’s District. He had no porcupine quills but took the humblest brother close to his heart. The now sainted Newell once said to this writer that the unfeigned love displayed between Moore and the preachers of his district at one of his District Conferences was one of the most beautiful things he had ever seen on the earth. May his mantle fall upon his sons and the blessings of God be with his faithful widow and the memory of his noble life be cherished by his brethren in the conference till we all meet in that land where the rainbow never fades and the flowers bloom eternally!

MOURNING ELLA LEAK MOORE (md. Warner (5) Moore)

A TRIBUTE TO SISTER MOORE

Written by Mrs. Lillie McSwain Foreman shortly after Grandmother Moore’s death in September, 1916.

I cannot remember when I did not have the utmost respect and love for a minister and his family. My early training, by the best father and mother that ever lived, taught me that a minister was called of God. He was set apart from other men, he was Christ’s representative here and he and his were to be honored. So one November evening about 20 years ago when with some friends I was standing in a store on the Square “wondering what our new preacher looked like” a perfectly splendid looking, tall, broadshouldered, white haired man stepped in the door and introduced himself as Dr. Warner Moore, our new pastor, who with his genial smile and pleasant manner won the hearts of the crowd of young people in a few minutes. And later when I went into the home and met his dear, sweet wife and splendid family my old standard of the minister and his home was raised higher. There began at that time an association with his family as friends and neighbors that has lasted through these 20 years, and the bond of love that exists between these friends and myself is second only to that of my own by blood and to try to speak of this good woman as a friend is next to trying to say something of what my own Mother is to me. Sister Moore, as I’ve always called her, was raised in a Southern home where a servant was at hand to do even to the very smallest service. As a girl she never knew anything of housekeeping and its many, many duties. Just a little dainty needlework and embroidery was the most practical knowledge she had of housekeeping. But like the true great woman she was, as I have so often heard her say, “If you love your husband and home and want to learn, you certainly can.” And she surely mastered the art of homemaking and housekeeping.
Her love for her husband and his work was second only to that of the Master she served and in all his 40 years of labor in the Methodist Church, he found in her a strong support. Altho many, many times in the early itinerant work, when even the very barest necessities were not available, she never waivered in her faith and purpose and I doubt if she ever spoke of it until years later, when in conversation we would ask questions of her or possibly complain and feel like we were having a hard time. Then she would speak of some of these experiences of hers and it would put us to shame. To tell of the sacrifices she made to rear her family of six children, to care for them in the home, cook, sew, keep up with the many demands they made on her time and strength and still keep up with the work required and expected of her as a minister’s wife would take hours and a vocabulary that is not mine to command. For then not only did it mean the work of a minister’s wife of today, but actually to go into the homes and nurse day and night and for hours and hours try to lessen the pain and one time actually taking home with her for a while a tiny babe whose mother’s life went out to give it birth. Such things came into her life to make up the sacrifices of years of labor throughout the Methodist Conference, for their pastorates were from the circuit with many appointments and few dollars to the very highest appointments in the Memphis Conference and then from small church to large and large to small; yet never a murmur as to change. To her God guided the Bishop and his Cabinet in making these appointments and it was her prayer to the end that He would always do so. I could write pages and then not halfway tell of the sacrifices of those years as a Minister’s wife. Were they sacrifices to her? No; it was her pleasure “For she was about her Master’s business.”

May I speak of her home life? All who knew the loving husband and wife felt that their lives were ideal. Just during her last illness a friend of hers said to me in her home “I always thought they were an ideal couple.” How she loved Dr. Moore and when he was taken from her seven years ago, almost that gentle spirit followed his, for hours her children thought she would never regain consciousness. And when she did her question was “Oh, why didn’t You let me go too?” And from that time on, although she met bravely the battles of life without him, still she only lived for the call to come to take her home. And in these years, with her needle and thimble and scissors, with her crochet and tatting, I’ve spent hours listening to her sweet voice as she told me of so many, many blessings that had been hers. How her faith was made stronger each day, how good her children were to her, how true God’s word was. I never went to her with a burdened heart that I did not come away comforted. “Have more faith” she would so often say to me. Friend? I thank God for such a friend. She was always thoughtful of her friends. Altho during all these years she suffered physically, she never complained and when I’d stop in and ask “How are you?” “All right for me” would be her answer. The flowers that are around her little home speak of her love of the beautiful and for two years she has been planting these flowers that would, to use her words, “Would be there to bloom for Nell when I’m gone.” And how many, many times she sent to sick friends some of those beautiful flowers and a message of love with them and even just a few
days before she went away, she had some carried to two of her friends who were sick, always thinking of someone else.

Can you imagine how her children loved her? And how she loved them? Always interested in them and in their families and in their work. Their joys and sorrows were truly hers and when sorrow came into the homes of those away from her, she always forgot her own suffering to go to them, or if she could not go herself, sent such messages of comfort as only a loving mother could send. And just a few weeks ago, when her soldier boy telephoned from Memphis that the physician had just told him that his wife could live only a few hours, she said “O! How gladly I would go in Corrie’s place. Albert needs her and her little children need her, but God knows best.” And again when racked with pain she said “I do not know why I am spared, but I would not presume to tell God when it is time for me to go, I only pray that I may be patient and have strength to bear the pain.” And surely God gave her both, for during those last three weeks, when she was unable to take a morsel of food or drink, save a little water, and was continually in pain, she never murmured. And in the midst of this physical agony, when she would speak at all, she would begin “Bless the Lord! O my soul and all that is within me bless His Holy Name,” or “The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger and plenteous in mercy.” And day or night when she could be heard at all, her voice was lifted to Him for His many blessings.

During these weeks it was beautiful to see the devotion of her children who ministered to her. Aitho there seemed nothing could be done to ease that pain, still day and night those three stalwart sons and two daughters worked untiringly, trying to make her more comfortable, and always she would think of them and tell each one, “You must get some rest, you will wear yourself out,” and to another, “You must not stand so long, your little baby will need you, go rest a while.” To me, the last time her face lighted up with pleasure when I entered the room, she said “You must not come so often, you will tire yourself out and Nell will need you later on.” And again late into the night, when I gave her some water, she looked up with that sweet smile, “Haven’t I driven you home yet?” Unselfish? Yes to the end. How her prayer reached out to her oldest son, a Preacher out in Texas, who was deprived of the pleasure of being with his Mother in these last hours. But the assurances of love and faith growing stronger each day, that came to her from him, made her face light up with pleasure and from her lips came the blessing “The Lord bless him and keep him faithful and bring him safe home.” And then the grandson, whom she had reared as her own and whom she had loved so tenderly, because as she said he had never known a Mother’s love, to him, down on the Mexican border, went those last letters of loving advice and back came the answer “I expect to live so that I’ll meet you in Heaven.” These years of sacrifice were bringing in their harvest. For days before she went away after she had gotten too weak to finish her scripture, she would look at her Preacher boy, who was with her, and would take up
the passage and finish it for her, and when nothing else seemed to quiet her, she would listen to his voice, as he repeated to her these blessed promises on which her whole life had been built and her spiritual triumph over the physical was complete. And the last morning we had her with us, I shall never forget the scene it was my privilege to witness, for truly these things bring us near the Eternal Truth. One who for days and days had been coming to sing for her the hymns she loved, was sitting by her singing "We Are Almost Home" and truly Sister Moore must have heard those voices on the Other Shore singing, for when the song was finished, again came that voice, almost a whisper "Bless the Lord."

And in a few hours the Life that for years had been shut in,

"Shut in, shut in from the ceaseless din
Of the restless world, and its want and sin;
Shut in from its turmoil, care and strife,
And all the wearisome round of life.

Shut in with tears that are spent in vain,
With the dull companionship of pain;
Shut in with the changeless days and hours,
And the bitter knowledge of failing powers.

Shut in with the dreams of days gone by,
With buried joys that were born to die;
Shut in with hopes that have lost their zest,
And leave but a longing after rest.

Shut in with a trio of angels sweet:
Patience and Grace all pain to meet,
With Faith that can suffer and stand and wait,
And lean on the promises, strong and great.

Shut in with Christ! Oh, wonderful thought!
Shut in with the peace his sufferings brought;
Shut in with love that wields the rod;
Oh, company blest! Shut in with God."

this spirit went Home triumphantly to be in His Presence.

Sister Moore as a friend? I feel that I have not finished until I tell you that we carried her to Ripley to have her little body there by Dr. Moore. And that there we found scores of friends with their beautiful flowers to bring with them their messages of love to the living and pay their last tribute of love to this dear, good woman who had lived with them.
Smith William (4) Moore married MARY ORDELIA YATES, "Mary O", daughter of Warner Mister Yates, who was the son of Charles and MARY MASON YATES, sister of GEORGE MASON of Gunston Hall, Lorton, Va.

THE YATES FAMILY
Warner M. (Mister) Yates, the son of Charles and Mary Mason Yates, was born in Virginia on April 27, 1795. There is a record showing him as being named "William Mason Warner Minor Yates", but later accounts show him as being Warner M. Yates. Mary Mason Yates was, [by family tradition] a sister [but possibly the niece of] George Mason of Virginia (1725-1792) author of the Declaration of Rights adopted by Virginia Convention of May, 1776, and later used by Thomas Jefferson as a basis for the Bill of Rights added to the original Federal Constitution as amendments. He was also a sponsor of George Rogers Clark’s expedition to the Northwest Territories.

Warner M. Yates married Mildred Menefee in Virginia on December 30, 1819. Rev. Lewis Conner performed the ceremony.

Warner M. and Mildred Menefee Yates had 11 children, they being:

Ordalia Mary Frances Yates born in Culpepper County, Virginia, on December 29, 1820. She was our great-grandmother, and was known as Mary O. Yates.

Carolina (Carrie) Matilda Yates, born August 26, 1822. She married Benjamin Hendron on May 23, 1838, Reb. H.H. Brown officiating. They moved from Columbia, Tenn., to Grenada, Miss. in 1853, where Mr. Hendron died in 1856. They had two daughters, one of whom later married Dr. C.P. Levy of Trenton, Tennessee. On Jan. 16, 1872 Carrie married Rev. A.T. Scruggs, a Methodist Minister and a physician. They lived in Tennessee and Missouri. She died in Grenada on Oct. 2, 1879. Dr. Scruggs was born July 18, 1815 and died July 23, 1880.


John Randolph Yates, born June 12, 1826.
Virginia Tennessee Yates, born July 2, 1828.

Robert William Yates, born July 30, 1830. He married Laura Reavy, daughter of Dr. Reavy of Texas. She was widowed and later married a Mr. Yarrington.

Sarah Goodloe Yates, born January 26, 1833. She was married to John P. Mitchel on February 28, 1854, Rev. S.W. Moore officiating.

Catherine (Kate) Barbour Yates, born April 27, 1835. She was married to Major J.K. Connelly on Oct. 18, 1855, by the Rev. M. Colbuin. She later married Capt. G.P. Lake of Mississippi and died near Elliott, Miss. March 27, 1876.


The family moved to Giles County, Tennessee sometime in 1833. Warner M. Yates was known as a scholar and educator in and about Pulaski, Giles County, Tennessee. He must have died sometime in mid 1861. This based upon a letter written to Smith William Moore by Charlie Yates dated Sept. 2, 1861. It is evident that Mildred Menefee Yates continued to live until the close of the Civil War and after, mention being made of “Grandmother” in letters Warner Moore wrote his parents while he was in Confederate forces, the last one bearing date of April 7, 1865.

Mary O. Yates married Smith William Moore in Pulaski, Giles County, Tennessee, on July 24, 1844. There were 3 children, Warner, Lily and Smith William, Jr., who died in infancy. Mary O. Yates died in Haywood County, Tennessee, July 10, 1906, and was buried in Brownsville, Tenn.

Smith William (4) Moore was the son of John (3) Moore, who married ELIZA HILL.

THE GREEN HILL FAMILY
A history of the Green Hill family gives details on the family members and tells of their activities in North Carolina and then in
Tennessee where our ancestor, Green Hill, Jr. emigrated in the late 1700's. They were very active in the founding of the Methodist Church, first in North Carolina and then in Tennessee.

ELIZA HILL, the wife of John Moore, the mother of Smith William Moore, was a daughter of Green Hill, Jr. and his second wife Mary Seawall Hill. Although after her marriage she joined the Baptist church with husband John Moore, it is evident that her father's zeal in behalf of the Methodist Church influenced her life. Of the eleven children they had, several were Baptist preachers, while several, at least two were Methodist preachers, such as Mark Moore and our own ancestor, Smith William Moore, who was the youngest son. Also John Risdon Moore, a doctor, was a Methodist.

Elizabeth (Eliza) Hill Moore, was a great granddaughter of Robert Hill, who with his wife, Mary, emigrated to Virginia in 1642, they being property owners in Isle of Wight County, Va. Among their children was Richard Hill (1684-1724) who married Hannah Briggs about 1713. Of their four children, the oldest was Green Hill, Sr., of Surrey County, Va. He inherited from his father 300 acres of land, which he sold as soon as he came of age. Green Hill then moved to Bertie (later Northampton) County, North Carolina. There he bought land, met and married Grace Bennett, daughter of early settlers and substantial land owners on the north side of the Roanoke River in Northampton County. The marriage was in 1739. Green Hill, Sr., a faithful churchman of the Anglican Church, prospered in cultivation of his land and was known as one of the most substantial citizens of the region. They had four sons and five daughters; two of the sons were distinguished members of North Carolina Legislative Assemblies. One of the sons was GREEN HILL, JR., born Nov. 8, 1741. He was married two times, first to Nancy Thomas; they had five children; she died after nine years. He then married MARY SEAWALL, the mother of eight children including, ELIZA HILL. They lived in a large three story house on the outskirts of Louisburg, N.C. located on ample acreage to support the large family. Green Hill had slaves who tilled his acreage. Although he was born into the Anglican Church, when he was about thirty, he joined the Methodist Church and was a life-long friend of Bishops Asbury and Coke, pioneers in the American development of the Methodist Church.

On April 20, 1785, the first Annual Conference in America of the Methodist Episcopal Church was held in the attic (later...
called “Liberty Hall”) of Green Hill’s home, “Moorland”, also known as “Green Hill House”, near Louisburg, N.C. Prior to this time, Green Hill had been ordained a Methodist preacher. This conference embraced a territory covering Virginia and North and South Carolina. Twenty preachers from thirty-one circuits were present, all finding room to sleep on the floor of the house and being entertained by the Hills. It was reported that since December 1784, 991 members had been added to the church and the work of the Methodist Church had been extended into Georgia. For the first time, to have such an officer, Phillip Bruce was named Presiding Elder. Subsequently, at least three more Annual Conferences were held in the home of Green Hill and his wife Mary Seawall Hill.

Just a little prior to the State of Tennessee being created out of the western part of North Carolina, the Governor granted to Green Hill large acreage in territory that is now Williamson County, Tn., near Brentwood. In 1796, Green Hill and his wife made a brief trip to look over the land he had been granted and to decide if he wanted to move his family there. This was, to say the least, an arduous trip, mountains and hills - no roads. Some three years later the Green Hill family left their comfortable home and acreage in North Carolina to move to their new home at Brentwood, a long and dangerous journey through Cumberland Gap, over rivers, creeks, mountains, reaching finally the little village of Lebanon, Tn., a brief stop for rest there, before journeying on to their land at Brentwood. There he built a home, named it “Liberty Hill”, and also, nearby, built a church named “Liberty Hill Methodist Episcopal Church.”

Always Green Hill continued to preach at every opportunity afforded him. He and his wife continued to entertain the annual Methodist Conferences. The first Annual Conference of Tennessee in the fall of 1808 - Bishop Wm. McKendree’s first conference, was held at the Hill’s, the family entertaining some 70 circuit riding preachers for a week. The guests stayed in his house, in the hay barns and other shelter on his land, all being fed by his wife and children.

Green Hill continued to preach the gospel, as well as enlarging his farming interests. He was ever in the forefront in organizing new congregations and assisting in construction of new church buildings. Incidentally, he was a prominent Mason from his early days in North Carolina. Mary Seawall Hill died March 29, 1821. (She was born in North Carolina August 1, 1751, the daughter of Col. Ben J. Seawall.) The Rev. Green Hill died Sept. 11, 1826. They are buried in
the Hill family Cemetery, located just off Concord Road in the 16th District of Williamson County, Tn. It is the property of and maintained by the Tennessee Conference of the Methodist United Church and identified by a historical marker erected by the Tennessee Historical Commission.

From the United Methodist Historical Society of Northern Virginia Records. (Permission granted for reprint here).

THE FIRST ANNUAL CONFERENCE
OF ORGANIZED EPISCOPAL METHODISM
At the beginning of 1785 there were fewer than eighteen thousand Methodists in America. There were hardly one hundred preachers. Coke had been sent by John Wesley across the Atlantic. The famous Christmas Conference of 1784 had been held and Episcopal Methodism, altogether independent of the Established Church, had become an organized force. The time had come for the holding of the first Annual Conference of organized Episcopal Methodism. The place had been selected. There was no directory showing the homes of the preachers. There was no need of any directory. There was only one home for all the preachers, and that was the home of Green Hill. It was one of those plain, story-and-a-half houses so common at that day. Yet then it was considered a mansion. It was built of massive timbers, having five rooms in the basement, four on the second floor and two in the attic. It still stands in a remarkable state of preservation.

Green Hill was married twice. Both wives were wealthy and represented the best blood in the State. So he enjoyed not only acquired wealth but inherited wealth. He was a large slave holder... Green Hill married (1) Nancy Thomas, on October 13, 1763; [there were five children of this marriage]... Green Hill was married (2) to Mary Seawell [also spelled "Seawall"], daughter of Hon. Benjamin Seawell of Old Bute County, N.C. The children of this marriage were Green Hill, III, who died in Alabama, leaving a large family of children; Lucy Hill, who married Rev. Joshua Cann. (They moved to Tennessee and settled in Williamson County, leaving a number of descendants, and John Hill [our ancestor, whose daughter Eliza, married John Moore]; Thomas Hill, who, having married... settled in Rutherford County, Tenn., and died in Haywood County, leaving one son, Richard Hill, who afterwards became a Methodist preacher; Joshua Hill, who moved with his father to Tennessee and afterward married Lemiza Lanier of Beaufort County, N.C. He was a local preacher in the Tennessee Conference, but died young in 1827, leaving a son, John L. Hill who for years was a member of the Tennessee Conference. The daughter of Joshua C. Hill married Rev. William Burr of Tennessee Conference. A descendant is Mrs. Laura
Burr Ferguson, widow of the late Gen. F.D. Ferguson of Birmingham, Ala. In Mrs. Ferguson’s possession is the original Bible of Green Hill...

The United Methodist Historical Society of Northern Virginia supplied the following material and gave permission for its use in this book. The material comes from GREEN HILL, by Thomas Neal Ivey, edited with genealogical note by J. Edward Allen, (privately printed).

Green Hill, the second... was the son of the elder Green Hill, the earliest member of the Hill family of whom there is available any authentic information... his father was Robert Hill of Halifax County. The first Green Hill was a prominent citizen of the state, public-spirited and influential. Grace Bennett, wife of the elder Green Hill, was the daughter of “William Bennett, Gentleman,” of Northampton County, North Carolina.

The records of Blandford Bute Lodge of Masons, which were rediscovered in 1914, show that this lodge was in existence as early as 1766. They show that Green Hill, Henry Hill, and William Hill, were members of the lodge. These lodges were, during the Revolutionary period, really Committees of Deliberation on the State of the Country, and, therefore, the minutes cease for the period of the war.

When the first Colonial Assembly of North Carolina, described as the first popular Convention of any Colony in America, was held in New Bern on August 26, 1774, Green Hill was among the delegates present. It is declared that no such Convention had ever preceded this in America, except by royal authority or approval. It met in defiance of the Crown and its royal Governor and his proclamations, there being seventy members present, representing almost all of the thirty-five counties.

Chief Justice Clark, editor of the North Carolina Colonial Records, said of this Convention that it “never had a superior from that day to this, and doubtless never will in all time to come. Scarcey a name prominent in the annals of the day is wanting.”

The second Provincial Congress was held at Hillsboro, on August 25, 1775, and Green Hill was again present.

Green Hill, the elder, had four sons and four daughters. Facts are available from a number of sources, among these being two Hill Bibles. One of these was formerly owned by Mrs. Mary Foy, or Ivy, of St. Louis; the other is now owned by Mr. Hill Ferguson, of Birmingham, Alabama. The four sons were Henry, born in 1740; Green, born in 1741; Bennett, born in 1745; William, born in 1750. The daughters were Mary, born in 1754; Sarah, born in 1756; Temperance, born in 1761, and Elizabeth, born in 1763. All of these married and had large families, their descendants being found in practically every Southern state today.
YIELDING TO THE CALL OF PATRIOTISM

The first Provincial Assembly in North Carolina was made up of delegates elected by the people... It was the first assembly of the people of North Carolina in a representative character in opposition to the Royal King. It is not strange to find as a delegate to this great meeting our local Methodist preacher, Green Hill. He ... [was a delegate] from Bute County, which will ever be known in North Carolina as the county in which there were “no Tories“. It would have been as difficult for Green Hill to refrain from participating in this conflict as from becoming a local preacher of Methodism after the great light had broken into his soul. That constructive element in his nature with the strong ethical impulse made him a forceful leader in the ranks of those who established the American Republic and in the ranks of the white banded host that established American Methodism.

The Second Provincial Congress met at New Bern on April 3, 1775...

There is record of Green Hill’s having been a member of this Second Provincial Congress. The Third Provincial Congress met at Hillsboro on the 20th of August, the same year. At this Congress momentous action was taken severing relationship with the Crown. A kind of provincial government was established, an army was placed in the field and provision was made for the issue of necessary currency. Green Hill was a member of this Third Provincial Congress. He was appointed to serve on one of the most important committees -- that of Privileges and Elections...

Green Hill was a member of the Fourth Provincial Congress which met in April, 1776, at Halifax, as was also his brother-in-law, Benjamin Seawell (spelled Seawall elsewhere). The crowning work of this Congress was to affirm the province’s absolute independence of the mother country. Thus North Carolina led all the colonies in affirming this independence. At this Congress Green Hill received a military title -- that of Major of the Militia. He was known later in life as “Colonel Hill”, but if he received any other title than Major I have not been able to find the record. He was placed on a committee to regulate the militia... He was also designated as one of the signers of the bills of credit issued by Congress. The highest testimony to his influence and ability was his appointment on a committee to prepare a civil constitution...

Green Hill... [was] an active member of the Assembly of 1777. He represented Franklin County in the Assembly of 1779. Bute County was no more. From it had been formed Franklin and Warren Counties. In
this Assembly of 1779 he presented a bill for making better provision for the poor, and so far as records show he was the pioneer in the movement to establish public institutions for the indigent in the Old North State.

In 1781 Green Hill enlisted as Chaplain of the 10th regiment, Sharp's Company, and saw service the same year as far west as Salisbury, when our armies were on a retreat.

On November 30, 1782, the Treaty of Paris was signed and American independence was a fact forevermore. It would seem that the time had come for Green Hill to retire to his large landed estate on the Tar near Louisburg, the county seat of Franklin, and leave others to assume the burden of public duties. He had taken a strenuous and prominent part in establishing the independence of his State and the country. But the idea of retirement had not entered his mind. It was unsuited to his temperament. He was only a little over forty years old. He was too useful a man to cease his functions as a burden bearer. In 1783 he was elected Treasurer for the District of Halifax... He was also elected one of the Councillors of State, which position he continued to hold until some time in 1786, as is shown in a letter written him by Governor Caswell.


**THE LEAK FAMILY**
The history of the Leak family is fascinating, particularly the life of Col. Francis Terry Leak, father of Mourning Ella, a child to his third wife, Martha Jane Malone (Locke), formerly a widow. The Colonel had a price placed on his head as a result of his staunch support of the Confederate cause. He was forced to flee to the deep south to hide from the Union Forces, where he died, far away from home and loved ones.

The family record of Col. Francis Terry Leak contains much data on the family, and then a chart lists his three marriages and his children.

The earliest record of the Leak family shows that William Leak came over from England and located in Goodland Co., Virginia, in 1685. This William Leak married Mary Bostick. Although it is not clear, it must be that they had a son, also named William, who married Judith Moseley.
William Leak and Judith Moseley Leak had children, among them Walter Leak who was born at Buckingham, Va., Nov. 30, 1761. While a small boy his father moved to Anson Co., N.C., locating on Pee Dee River about 20 miles above Rockingham, N.C. Walter was a soldier in Revolutionary War. On Aug. 23, 1783, he married Hannah Pickett, who was born in Anson Co., N.C., July 20, 1766. Hannah Pickett was a class leader in the Methodist Church. The family owned the Hannah Pickett Leak Cotton Mills at Rockingham, N.C., one of, if not the first, cotton mill in North America. They had 5 children, 4 sons and a daughter. Francis Terry Leak, Sarah Child Leak, Walter Leak, Tom Leak, and James Pickett Leak. Hannah Pickett Leak died on Nov. 1, 1809. Walter Leak Sr. died in Anson Co., N.C., July 3, 1844. Both are buried in the Leak Cemetery in Rockingham, N.C.

Francis Terry Leak, our great grandfather, was the oldest child of Walter and Hannah Pickett Leak. He was born in Rockingham, N.C. on Aug. 28, 1802. [He married twice before marrying Martha Jane Malone (Locke), from which marriage the Warner Moore family line is descended.]

The family had previously moved from North Carolina to Tippah Co., Miss. and Col. Francis Terry Leak had large land holdings, was a slave owner, and very prominent politically having represented his district in the State House of Commons. He also had large land holdings in Arkansas. He kept such accurate and detailed records of his operations that because of their historical value in connection with Southern Plantation period of American history, the University of North Carolina has published his records in book form. [His second wife died in Miss. in 1838.]

Col. Francis Terry Leak married a third time, and this was to Martha Jane Malone Locke on June 30, 1840. She was a widow, Mrs. Hugh S. Locke, and had one child, a daughter at the time of her marriage. (This daughter later married a Mayo). Martha Jane Malone was born in Huntsville, Madison, Co., Ala., on Nov. 5, 1815. She was the daughter of George Booth Malone, a Methodist minister, and Margaret Norsworthy. Her father made a gift of $25,000 to a college at Taylor's Chapel, Tenn., the gift serving to make Col. Francis Terry Leak and his wife, Martha Jane, charter life members of the Foreign Missionary Society of the M.E. Church South. She was our great grandmother. To this marriage were born 10 children, namely:
Eliza Jane, Francis Terry, Jr. Martha Annah, Donna Malone, James Pickett, Mourning Ella, Henry Booth, Judie Fannie, Ada, and Robert M. Because of his prominence and financial aid contributed to the Confederacy, Col. Francis Terry Leak, Sr., had a price upon his head during the Civil War. To keep from being captured by Union forces, he had to leave his home in North Mississippi and go further south to stay behind the Confederate lines. He died near Selma, Ala. on Jan. 27, 1863.

His widow, Martha Jane Malone Leak, returned to the family home following the end of the Civil War and continued to live there until her death. She was an invalid from about 1870 on. She continued her interest in her church and her children until she died at Tippah Home, near Salem, Miss., on Dec. 12, 1875.

Eliza Jane Leak was born Mar. 26, 1842. In 1867 she married Col. Wm. M. Strickland of Holly Springs, Miss. She was his second wife. They had 5 children: Perle, who later in life married Gerard Badow, Frank, Jane, Jacob, and Claude. The Strickland Place, one of the ante bellum homes of Holly Springs, was a social and cultural center furnished with works of art and heirloom furniture, Entertained such famous Southern Statesmen as Jefferson Davis, L.Q.C. Lamar, and Edward Cary Walthall and was a home on display in Holly Springs Pilgrimage up to a few years ago. Is now torn down. Perle Strickland Badow died in 1948 at the ancestral home in Holly Springs.

Francis Terry Leak, Jr., was born July 1, 1843. He married Lula Earl Lumpkin, daughter of W.B. and J.J. Lumpkin on Feb. 25, 1874. There were 7 children: Lucille, W— , Gertrude, Lumpkin, Georgia, Francis Terry III, and Earl.

Martha Annah Leak was born July 31, 1845. She died April 17, 1847.

Donna Malone Leak was born Jan. 31, 1847. She married Robert Jesse Owen, son of Jesse and Caroline McDonald Owen, on Feb. 21, 1866. She died at Ashland, Miss. on Oct. 1, 1929. There were 10 children, namely: (1) Walter Terry born Feb. 26, 1867, died Mar. 2, 1867; (2) Olena, born Feb. 4, 1868, died Oct. 2 1870; (3) Bonnie Jean, born Oct. 13, 1869, died in 1931. She married Dixie R. Allen Dec. 25, 1894. There were 3 children: (4) Janie
Leak, born Apr. 14, 1871, married Dr. Oliphant and had 5 children; (5) Donna born Mar. 16, 1873, unmarried; (6) Bob Malone born Apr. 14, 1875, married Mrs. Lila Daniels, had 1 daughter; (7) Clarence born Aug. 17, 1877, died in Tunica, Miss.; (8) Lena born June 24, 1880, died Jan. 3, 1929. She married her first cousin, Warner Moore, Jr., May 11, 1904, and they had one child, Lena Moore, who is now Mrs. Allen Boyd Manning; (9) Freddie Mayo, born Sept. 25, 1881, died in infancy; (10) Lida, born May 21, 1885, married Aubrey Porter and later Joe Winburn and died in Ashland, Miss. in Dec. 1937.

James Pickett Leak was born Nov. 2, 1848. He died in Eakensack, Ark. unmarried, date unknown.


Henry Booth Leak, born Sept. 11, 1852, died Feb. 17, 1853.


Robert Malone Leak, born Dec. 20, 1858. Died in infancy at Ashland, Mississippi.

| William Leak | — | Mary Bostick |
| William Leak | — | Judith Mosely |
| Walter Leak  | — | Hannah Pickett |
| Francis Terry Leak | — | Martha Jane Malone Locke |
| Mourning Ella Leak | — | Warner Moore |
Leak, born Apr. 14, 1871, married Dr. Oliphant and had 5 children; (5) Donna born Mar. 16, 1873, unmarried; (6) Bob Malone born Apr. 14, 1875, married Mrs. Lila Daniels, had 1 daughter; (7) Clarence born Aug. 17, 1877, died in Tunica, Miss.; (8) Lena born June 24, 1880, died Jan. 3, 1929. She married her first cousin, Warner Moore, Jr., May 11, 1904, and they had one child, Lena Moore, who is now Mrs. Allen Boyd Manning; (9) Freddie Mayo, born Sept. 25, 1881, died in infancy; (10) Lida, born May 21, 1885, married Aubrey Porter and later Joe Winburn and died in Ashland, Miss. in Dec. 1937.

James Pickett Leak was born Nov. 2, 1848. He died in Eakensack, Ark. unmarried, date unknown.


Henry Booth Leak, born Sept. 11, 1852, died Feb. 17, 1853.


Robert Malone Leak, born Dec. 20, 1858. Died in infancy at Ashland, Mississippi.

William Leak – Mary Bostick
William Leak – Judith Mosely
Walter Leak – Hannah Pickett
Francis Terry Leak – Martha Jane Malone Locke
Mourning Ella Leak – Warner Moore
MOORE HISTORY & CONNECTIONS

COPIED FROM FAMILY RECORD
OF COL. FRANCIS TERRY LEAK

MARRIAGES

Francis Terry Leak, son of Walter and Hannah Leak, in the twenty-fourth year of his age, and Mary Duke Crawford, daughter of Thomas and Harriet Crawford, in the seventeenth year of her age, intermarried on Wednesday evening, the 19th of April eighteen hundred and twenty-six -- 19 April 1826.

F.T. Leak and Harriett Marsh intermarried Thursday evening, the sixteenth (16) May, eighteen hundred and thirty-three (1833).

F.T. Leak and Martha J. Leak were married on Tuesday, the 30th June 1840. Francis Terry Leak, son of F.T. and M.J. Leak, in the thirtieth year of his age, and Lula Earl Lumpkin, daughter of W.B. and J.J. Lumpkin, intermarried on Wednesday morning at 10½ o'clock A.D. 25th of February 1874.

James T. Stricklin and Judie Fannie Leak were married October 8th, 1873, Wednesday evening.


BIRTHS

Francis Terry Leak was born the twenty-eighth (28th) August, eighteen hundred and two (1802) 28 August 1802.

Mary Duke Crawford was born the twenty-fifth (25th) October, eighteen hundred and nine (1809) 25 October 1809.

Harriett Marsh was born the twenty-third (23rd) March, eighteen hundred twelve (1812) in Putney, Vermont, whence her parents removed into New Hampshire and then into Northampton, Mass. 23 March 1812.

Martha Jane Malone was born Saturday night about 8 o'clock the 5th November 1815. 5th November 1815.

Eloise Jane Leak was born Friday, about sunrise, the twenty-second of February, eighteen hundred and twenty-eight. 22nd Feby 1828. *
William P. Leak was born Thursday morning, just before breakfast, twenty-second April, eighteen hundred and thirty, 22nd April 1830.

*See above. Owing to the death of my wife, I have changed the above name of my only daughter to that of her dear mother. She will, therefore, be known by the name of Mary Louisa Leak.

Walter John Leak was born in the afternoon of Thursday the twenty-seventh of February, one thousand eight hundred and thirty-four. 27 Feby 1834.

Harriet Frances Leak was born Monday, the twenty-ninth May one thousand eight hundred and thirty-seven, about 8 o’clock P.M. 29th May 1837.

Eliza Jane Leak was born Thursday, the 26th March in the year eighteen hundred and forty-two, abut 8½ o’clock P.M. 26 March 1842.

Francis Terry Leak was born Saturday, the 1st of July in the year eighteen hundred and forty-three, about 4 o’clock P.M. 1 July 1843.

Martha Annah Leak was born Thursday, the 31st July, in the year eighteen hundred and forty-five about 8½ o’clock A.M. 31 July 1845.

Donna Malone Leak was born Sunday night, about 9 o’clock, the 31st January 1847. 31 Jan’y 1847.

James Pickett Leak was born Thursday evening about half after 9 o’clock, the 2nd November 1848. 2nd Novemrber 1848.

Mourning Ella Leak was born Wednesday morning about 6 o’clock the 26th June 1850.

Henry Booth Leak was born Saturday about 12 o’clock M. the 11th Sept-ember 1852.

Judie Fannie Leak was born Friday morning, about 9 o’clock the 5th May 1854.

Ada Leak was born Monday evening about 1 o’clock the 23rd February 1857.

Robert M. Leak was born Monday morning about 5 o’clock the 20th of December 1858.
Mabel Pauline Morgan was born March 2nd, 1884, at 6 o’clock Sunday Eve. 
Died 17th September 1885.

DEATHS

Mary D. Leak, my beloved wife, died Tuesday night about 8 o’clock the 
30th August 1831. She had professed the religion of Jesus Christ for about 
three years, and is now, I humbly believe, consumately happy at the right 
hand of God. God grant it and Grant O God, that her presence in heaven may 
constitute a pledge of the safe arrival there also of her poor, unworthy 
husband.

William P. Leak, my only son, died about 12 o’clock M. on Wednesday the 
7th of September, 1831.

A pleasing thought, my dear little boy, 
That soothes thy father’s heart of pain, 
Thy father’s grief is thy mother’s joy, 
His transient loss is thy lasting gain.

Harriet M. Leak, my beloved wife, departed this life near Salem, Tippah 
County, Mississippi, Saturday morning, about half after 12 o’clock, the 
23rd, June 1838.

Martha Annah Leak died about 3 o’clock Saturday morning, the 17th of 
April 1847.

Mary Louisa Leak died about 6 o’clock. Tuesday morning, the 25th July 
1848. Hers was the happiest death I ever witnessed. The most enrap-
turing visions were constantly before her eyes for about 12 hours before 
her death. Her mother, and other friends, and last of all, her Saviour, 
appeared to her, filling her heart with such a transport of joy as rendered 
er at once the happiest and loveliest being I ever beheld. Her last words, 
uttered but a moment before her death, were, “All’s bright. All’s bright.”

Henry Booth Leak died Thursday evening about 4 o’clock the 17th Feb-
ruary 1853.

Francis Terry Leak, Sr., my beloved father, died Tuesday, about 7 AM 
the 27th of January 1863. A better and truer man never lived and at 
last may we, his children, and wife, all meet him in heaven to part no 
more. Amen.
Martha J. Leak, my beloved mother, departed this life near Salem, Sunday evening about 4 o'clock the 12th December 1875. God let me meet her.

LEAK FAMILY
(From records of Mrs. Perle Strickland Badow)


1 Mary Louisa Leak, b. 1828; d. 1848; md. Frederick H. Mayo. Child: Frederick Hugh.


2 Walter Pickett, b. 1830; d. 1831.

Col. Francis Terry Leak md. (2) Harriet Marsh. Children: 3 Walter John; 4 Harriet F.


   i Walter Leak md. Fanny Duprey McDonald. Children: 1 Gracie; 2 Kenneth.

      1 Gracie Leak md. Joe Bass.
      2 Kenneth Leak md. Miss Treadwell.

   ii Sallie Leak md. John R. McDonald. Children: 3 girls, 2 boys.

      Walter John Leak md. (2) Amelia McCarroll. Children: iii Wade (d. in infancy); iv Betsy.

      iv Betsy Leak md. Edgar Francisco.

4 Harriet F. Leak, b. 1837; d. 1882; md. Charles C. Terry.
Col. Francis Terry Leak md. (3) Martha Jane Malone 1875.  
Children: 5 Jane; 6 Francis Terry, Jr.; 7 Anna; 8 Donna M.  
9 James P.; 10 M‘Ella; 11 H.B.; 12 Judith; 13 Ada L. 14 Robert M.

5 Jane Leak, b. 1842; d. 1917; md. Maj. Wm. M. Strickland.  
Children: i Perle; ii Francis Leak; iii Jacob Leonidas; iv  
Janie L. (d. in infancy); v Claude.

i  Perle Strickland md. Gerard Badow.

iii Jacob Leonidas Strickland md. Ruth Legrand Seay. Child:  
1 Ruth Legrand.

Strickland.

v Claude, d. 1903; unmd.

6 Francis Terry Leak, Jr., b. 1843; md. M. Lou Lumpkin.  
Children: seven.

7 Anna Leak, b. 1845; d. 1847.

8 Donna M. Leak, b. 1847; d. 1919; md. Robert Owen. Children:  
seven.

9 James P. Leak, b. 1848; unmd.

10 M‘Ella Leak, b. 1850; d. 1916; md. Dr. Warner Moore.

11 H.B. Leak, b. 1852; d. 1853.

12 Judith Leak, b. 1854; md. (1) James Stricklin. Children: one  
girl.


14 Robert M. Leak, b. 1858; unmd.
REPLICA OF "ESTES HALL", Haywood Co., Tenn., built in 1825 by
Capt. (War of 1812) Joel (4) Estes. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer).

SLAVE QUARTERS, one of several on grounds of "Estes Hall". (Photo
by Helen Estes Seltzer).
TOMBSTONE OF ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES, in Pickett Family Burial Grounds on farm of Jamie Elder, Lauderdale Co., Tenn. (Photo by Richard W. Seltzer, Sr.)

ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES PLANTATION, no longer standing. Life there during Civil War described in autobiography of William Lawrence (6) Estes in "Estes Activities and Accolades." (Photo courtesy of Mrs. H.F. Ambrose, Nashville, Tenn.)
ALBERT MONROE (6) ESTES in Civil War uniform. (Photo copied by Ches Hamby Studio, Ripley, Tenn.; negative on file there.)
PHOTOS FROM ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES FAMILY REUNION

NORMAN AND EVANGELINE SMITH, of Winston Salem, N.C. and SALLIE (7) ESTES, of Orysa, Tenn.

NORMAN ESTES (9) SMITH FAMILY, of Atlanta, Ga., wife Ann and children, Eric and Betsy.
PHOTOS FROM ALBERT MONROE (5) ESTES FAMILY REUNION, 1977

THE HARRY (9) SMITH FAMILY, of Eden, N.C.; l. to r., Scottie, Harry, Joy (his wife), and Jimmie.

BETSEY (9) DYKES LEITZES, of Irvington, N.Y., her mother and family; l. to r., her mother, Frances Dykes, of Chapel Hill, N.C.; daughter, Sarah Bosley; husband, Gerald; and daughter, Cary Estes.
MIRIAM (8) EVANS CARSON, of Nashville, Tenn.

ALICE ANDERSON (8) RICE (of Moreau Pinckney (5) Estes Line), of Lauderdale Co., Tenn.

MYRA LANDRUM BACON RICE (Mrs. Ralph Estes (7) Rice) (husband in Moreau Pinckney Estes Line), of Dyersburg, Tenn.
NANCY DYKES (9) & CLAUDE RYAN & CHILDREN, Pamela and Scott, of Waldorf, Md.

SALLIE ESTES (9) DYKES WALKER AND DAUGHTERS; l. to r., Travis, Sally Estes, and Allison.
MARTHA AND PATRICK (9) PARKER, of Orysa, Tenn., Aug. 1977. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer.)

ELIZABETH ANN (10) PARKER, Ripley, Tenn. (Photo by Ches Hamby Studio, Ripley, Tenn.)
ANDREW (10) PARKER FAMILY; l. to r., wife, Mary Anne, son Franklin Andrew, and Andrew, Aug. 1977. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer).

ELIZA MILDRED (5) MOORE, "Lily," age about 16. She became wife of Dr. Louis Powhatan (6) Estes. She connects the Moore and Estes families. (Photo copied by Ches Hamby Studio, Ripley, Tenn.; negative on file there.)

DR. LOUIS POWHATAN (6) ESTES, about 1874. (Photo copied by Ches Hamby Studio, Ripley, Tenn.; negative on file there).
ELIZA MILDRED (5) MOORE ESTES, at "Oaklawn," Haywood Co., Tenn.
“OAK LAWN,” Haywood Co., Tenn., started in 1865, finished in 1868; home of Dr. Louis Powhatan (6) and Eliza Mildred (5) Moore Estes; now home of Warner Moore (8) and Joanne Estes.


ESTES FAMILY GROUP ON VERANDA OF "OAKLAWN," July 2, 1959; l. to r., Sallie (7) Estes (Mrs. Albert Monroe (7) Estes); Lidy Kate Estes (Mrs. Laurence B. (7) Estes); Richard W. (9) Seltzer, Jr.; Laurence B. (7) Estes; and Mary (7) Estes Evans (Mrs. Russell G. Evans, Sr.) (Photo by Richard W. Seltzer, Sr.)
MAE GRIFFITH, age 16, 1899. She later married Smith William (7) Estes.
WEDDING OF SMITH WM. (7) AND MAE GRIFFITH ESTES, Nov. 29th (Thanksgiving Day) 1906; l. to r., best man (name unknown), Smith William, Mae, and her sister (maid of honor) Lillian Griffith.
SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES AND ELDEST SON,
MAE GRIFFITH ESTES AND DAUGHTER HELEN
(8) ESTES, christening, Redeemer Lutheran Church, Philadelphia, Pa., spring, 1920.
DAUGHTERS OF SMITH WILLIAM (7) AND MAE GRIFFITH ESTES, Philadelphia, Pa., about 1925. Top to bottom, Lily, Virginia, Agnes, Helen, and Mildred.
WILLIAM NORRIS AND LILY MARGARET (8)
HELEN (8) ESTES SELTZER AND SON, Richard, Aug. 1946.

THE RICHARD W. SELTZER, SR. FAMILY, summer, 1964, Bristol, Pa.; back, Richard, Jr.; middle, Richard, Sr. and Helen (8) Estes; front, Sallie. (Photo by Bristol Photographers)
SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES FAMILY REUNION, 1977


BILL AND LILLIAN MOYER
SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES FAMILY REUNION, 1977

THE WILLIAM ("BILLY") MOYER, III FAMILY: l. to r., backrow: Craig, Billy, Blanche, and Billy, IV; front: Scott.

BETTY JANE (9) MOYER KNITTEL
SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES FAMILY REUNION, 1977

THE CHARLES COFFMAN FAMILY, l. to r., Charles, April, Amy, and Ginger (9) Jacoby Coffman.

JAMES AND MILDRED (8) ESTES KLEINER
SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES FAMILY REUNION, 1977

THE RICHARD BROWN FAMILY, l. to r., Richard (“Ricky”), Keith, and Joyce Rowland Brown.

GAY (9) ROWLAND
RICHARD (9) AND SALLIE ESTES (9) SELTZER, 1964.

SALLIE ESTES (9) SELTZER, Huntingdon Valley, Pa., 1967.

BILLY AND BETTY JANE (9) MOYER, ca. 1936.

SALLIE ESTES (9) SELTZER, Tintagel, Cornwall, England, summer 1979.

THE RICHARD WARREN (9) SELTZER, JR. FAMILY, l. to r.: Bobby (10), Barbara, Richard (9), and Heather (10), West Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 1979.
THE MONA LISA (perhaps Isabella d'Este). (Photo courtesy of the Louvre, Paris, France).
MONA LISA LOOK-ALIKE: Joyce (9) Rowland Brown, a present-day Este (Estes).
SMITH WILLIAM (7) ESTES FAMILY, l. to r.: Lillian, Virginia, Lewis, Agnes, Mildred, and Helen, Ocean City, N.J., 1975, at wedding of Joyce Rowland and Richard Brown.

KEITH (10) AND PAMELA (10) BROWN, Sept. 21, 1979.

MILDRED (8) ESTES, Philadelphia, Pa., 1940.
BELLE (7) ESTES (DYKES) BROCK,
Washington, D.C., 1930.
LOUISE AND ALBERT (8) DYKES,
WILLIAM LAWRENCE (6) ESTES, SR., M.D., Bethlehem, Pa. (Photo courtesy of the William Lawrence Estes Library, St. Luke’s Hospital, Bethlehem, Pa.)
WILLIAM LAWRENCE (7) ESTES, JR., M.D., Bethlehem, Pa. (Photo courtesy of the William Lawrence Estes Library, St. Luke’s Hospital, Bethlehem, Pa.)
ALLISON BEARE COX, Sept. 1977.
REAR ADMIRAL WINSTON ESTES PILCHER (8)
FOLK, USN ret.
JAMES MINOS (8) DYKES, JR., Washington, D.C., 1935.  WILLIAM REECE (9) SMITH, JR., Tampa, Fla.
KATHERINE ESTES (8) RICE LOWE, Nashville, Tenn., 1934.

HAROLD GLADSTONE LOWE, Nashville, Tenn.

HAROLD GLADSTONE (9) LOWE, JR., Nashville, Tenn., 1963.
KATHERINE RICE (9) LOWE-EBERSOLE. (Photo by Schofield, Nashville, Tenn. 1964).

DONALD RICE (10) EBERSOLE (name now changed to Lowe), in coonskin cap sent him by cousin Senator (Carey) Estes (8) Kefauver, Nashville, Tenn., 1961.

ALBERT CAREY (6) ESTES FAMILY, after passing of wife Lenora Perry Mann; l. to r.: Jefferson (7), Phredonia (7), Nora (7), and Albert Carey (7), Jr.
SENATOR (CAREY) ESTES (8) KEFAUVER, as a young man.
THE JEFFERSON MANN (7) ESTES CHILDREN, l. to r., standing: Ruby Grace; seated: Mary Leila and Ada Virginia, ca. 1910.
ADA VIRGINIA (8) ESTES LYONS, stage name "Virginia Bradford," with Mary Leila (8) Estes, and Ruby Grace Estes (Cannons) Jensen, Studio City, Calif.
RUBY GRACE (8) ESTES (CANNONS) JENSEN, NANCY (9) FOOSHEE, MARY (9) CANNONS, AND WILLIAM (9) LYONS, N. Hollywood, Calif., Feb. 1980. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer).

KATE LYNN (10) MANLEY. JOANNE (10) MANLEY.
JULIAN (10) BALL, Liskeard, Cornwall, England.

ANNIE MAE (9) CANNONS BALL, Liskeard, Cornwall, England.

ALICE (10) WARD, Wiltshire, England.
ADA VIRGINIA (8) ESTES, stage name "Virginia Bradford," silent movie actress, Hollywood, Calif., ca. 1928. (Photo of oil portrait by her son, William Estes (9) Lyons of N. Hollywood, Calif.)

ADA VIRGINIA (8) ESTES AND WILLIAM ESTES (9) LYONS, her son.
FERGUS (10) CANNONS, Cádiz, Spain.


MARY ISABEL (10) WARD

VIRGINIA GREY (9) JENSEN FIER
BOP (10) FIER, JOANNE (10) MANLEY, AND RUBY GRACE (8) ESTES CANNONS, their grandmother.
JAMES RUTLAND (8) MOORE AND FAMILY, l. to r., back row: James “Jim,” his wife Edith, Jimmy, his mother, Frances; front row: Anne and John.
FAMILY OF JUDGE BEDFORD MITCHELL (6) ESTES, back row: W.H. Paton, Kate (7) Estes Paton, Flora (7) Estes Greer, W.J. Dodd, Ione (7) Estes Dodd, Henry (7) Estes, Sallie (7) Estes Bell, Harry Armstrong; middle row: Emily Alston (7) Estes Snedecor, the Rev. James George Snedecor, Elizabeth Guion (7) Estes, Blanche (7) Estes, Judge Estes, Lizzie (7) Estes Armstrong; front row: Elizabeth Alston (8) Snedecor, Katharina (8) Bell, Guion (8) Armstrong, and Estes (8) Armstrong. Memphis, Tenn., ca. 1897. (Henry Estes was not present — his picture was dubbed into the original to include entire family).
ESTES (7) SNEDECOR AND TWO SONS, Estes in foreground; in background, l. to r.: his sons Philip Alston and Estes, Jr., at Waverley Country Club, Portland, Oregon, Dec. 21, 1962. (Estes, Sr.’s 75th birthday).
THE RECONSTRUCTED CAPITOL OF WILLIAMSBURG, original built by Henry Cary, Sr., 1701-1703. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer, 1977).

THE RECONSTRUCTED PUBLIC GAOL, Williamsburg, Va.; the original built by Henry Cary, Sr., 1703-1704. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer, 1977).

PLAQUE OVER INSIDE OF MAIN ENTRANCE OF CHAPEL OF WILLIAM AND MARY COLLEGE, Williamsburg, Va.; chapel is a wing added to the Wren Building (built by Henry Cary, Sr.), built 1729-32 by Henry Cary, Jr.; note his grandfather, our original Cary ancestor, "Miles Cary, Gent." listed fifth row from the bottom. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer, May, 1977).

BRUTON CHURCH INTERIOR, Williamsburg, Va.; Henry Cary's pew, no. 8; plaque on wall commemorates Henry Cary, Jr., and at end of pew, "Henry Cary [Jr.] -- vestryman 1731" is first name listed on the plaque. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer, May 1977.)

STREET SIGN ON "ROAD TO AMPTHILL", CARY ST. RD. AND AMPTHILL RD., Richmond, Va. (Ampthill historical marker is beneath it). (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer, May 1977.)

AMPTHILL HISTORICAL MARKER, at Cary St. Rd. and Ampthill Rd., Richmond, Va. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer).
ENTRANCE GATE, "AMPTHILL," Richmond, Va. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer).

"AMPTHILL," rear (street side) view (front faces James River), Richmond, Va., restored; built by Henry Cary, Jr., 1732; present owners: Mr. and Mrs. Robert Tennant Bryan. (Photo by Helen Estes Seltzer, May 1977).

THE REV. DR. SMITH WILLIAM (4) MOORE as a young man.
MARY ORDALIA YATES MOORE, wife of the Rev. Dr. Smith William (4) Moore; ca. 1860.
MOURNING ELLA LEAK MOORE, wife of the Rev. Dr. Warner (5) Moore.

THE REV. DR. WARNER (5) MOORE in his middle years.
Bibliography


BIBLIOGRAPHY


DuBellett, Louise Perquet, SOME PROMINENT VIRGINIA FAMILIES: J.P. Bell, Lynchburg, Va., 1907.


Estes, William Roscoe Greene, ESTES FAMILY: Argus, Skowhegan, Me., 1892.


Greer, George Cabell, EARLY VIRGINIA IMMIGRANTS 1623-1666: Richmond, Va., 1912.


BIBLIOGRAPHY


Hendrick, Burton J., LINCOLN'S WAR CABINET: Peter Smith, 1946.


McCown, Mary Hardin, and Burns, Inez E., compilers, SOLDIERS OF THE WAR OF 1812 BURIED IN TENNESSEE: The Tennessee Society, United States Daughters of 1812, Johnson City, Tenn., 1959.


Moore, John Trotwood, Editor, Foster, Austin P., A.M., TENNESSEE


Peters, Kate Johnston, Editor, LAUDERDALE CO. FROM EARLIEST TIMES, written by descendants of its pioneer citizens: Sugar Hill, Lauderdale Co. Library, Ripley, Tenn., 1957.


Speer, the Hon. William S., compiler and editor, PROMINENT TENNESSEANS: Albert B. Tavel, Nashville, Tenn., 1888.


Stewart, Robert Armstrong, INDEX OF PRINTED VIRGINIA GENEALOGIES: Old Dominion Press, Richmond, Va., 1930.


Torrence, Clayton, WINSTON OF VIRGINIA AND ALLIED FAMILIES: Whittet & Shepperson, Richmond, Va., 1927.


Williams, Joseph S., OLD TIMES IN WEST TENNESSEE: W.G. Cheeney, Memphis, Tenn., 1873.


NOTE: Mary Estes Beckham, Route No. 1, Box 373, Philadelphia, Mississippi 39350, compiler and editor of ESTES TRAILS, a quarterly pamphlet devoted exclusively to Estes Family genealogical materials, has a library of Estes books, Historic Trails Library.
Williams, Joseph S., OLD TIMES IN WEST TENNESSEE: W.G. Cheeney, Memphis, Tenn., 1873.

NOTE: Mary Estes Beckham, Route No. 1, Box 373, Philadelphia, Mississippi 39350, compiler and editor of ESTES TRAILS, a quarterly pamphlet devoted exclusively to Estes Family genealogical materials, has a library of Estes books, Historic Trails Library.
Name Index

(Benj. = Benjamin; Chas. = Charles; Edw. = Edward; Geo. = George; Robt. = Robert; Thos. = Thomas; Wm. = William)

ABBOTT
Katherine (Slaughter) 12

ACTIVIUS
Caius (Azoo) 187

AGRESTI
Livio 194

AIKIN
John I 215

AKES
Nela Downing 38
May Kay (Barnes) 38
Earl Alton, Jr. 38
Earl, O.D. 38
Mary Williams Estes (2) Haw 38

ALBERSON
Deborah Lynn (Allen) 290

ALDINE
James 183

ALDRIDGE
Aaron Dale 290
Amanda Jo 290
Andrea Kay 290, 291
Billie Jo Geriner 290
Kenneth Ross 290
Sharon Kay 290

ALEXANDER
Col. 205
Anne Fowke 222, 223, 224
Apolline (Blair) (wife of Francis Preston Blair, Jr.) 254
Apolline M. (Blair) (wife of Jas. Lawrence Blair) 254
India (Rutland) 81
Parthenia (1 Massey 2 Townsend) 222, 223, 224
Robt. 222, 223, 224
Robt. (father of above) 223

ALEXANDER VI
Pope 187, 194, 195

ALLEN
— (husband of Susanne Estes Rice) 58
Col. 6
Albert Donald 289, 290
Barbara Jo 290, 291
Bettie Jo Hays 291
Betty (Geer) 94
Bonnie Jean Owen 320
Brandon Keith 291
C.W. 85
Carol Michelle 290
Cathy Jean (1 Gregory 2 Household) 289, 290
Chas. Pollard 10
Corrie Eugenia Moore 288, 289
Deborah Lynn Alberson 290
Dixie R. 320
Donald Keith 290, 291
H.B. 289
Harry 183
Herbert Thomas 289, 290
Herbert Thomas, Jr. 289
Herbert Thomas, III 289
Holly Carol 289, 290
Isabel Campbell 84, 85
J. Edward 316
Jas. Campbell 290
Janie Leak (Oliphant) 320
Jo Ann (Allen) 290
Jo Ann Allen 290
Linda Yvonne Smith 291
Louise (Dykes) 36, 138
Marian Vaughan (Johnson) 10
Mark Timothy 290, 291
Mary E. Huggins 290
Michael Paul 290, 291
Michelle (see Allen, Carol Michelle) Minnie Chitty 10
Phillipa Ball (Smith) 10
R.H. 216
Rosa Vaughan (2 Dirom) 9
Sarah Glass 289
Sharon Kay (Aldridge) 290
Sherrod King 10
Susan Irvine 10
Susanne Estes Rice 57, 58
Wm. Joseph, Jr. 10
Wm. Joseph, Sr. 9, 10
Wm. Joseph, III 10

ALLISON
Rhoda Jane (Howard) 11

ALSTON
Sarah (Pickett) 22

AMBLEDEN
Edw. 274
Elizabeth Jaqueline 274
Family 262
Mary “Sally” Cary 274
Richard 274

AMBROSE
Hortense (McGehee) 226
Wm. Gates 209

ANDERSON
Daisy (Rice) 58
Joanne Stanley (2 Estes) 39,
138, 208
Lori Jane 39
Mamie (Davis) 80
Mildred Henry (Estes) 51, 55
Robt. Lauren 39
Sylvia (Phillips) 48

ANDREWS
Brenda Kaye (Halliday) 116

ANTENOR
(Trojan history) 191

ARCHER
Family 262

ARG A L L
Winifred Sarah (Saunders) 295

ARISTOS
(Italian poet) 187, 188, 191, 197

ARMISTEAD
Family 262

ARMSTRONG
Bedford Estes 92
Beverly C. (Lowe) 56
Curtis 230

Dominique (Moore) 294
Guion 92
Harry L. 92
Henry Guion 92
Jas. 294
Julia Moody 230
Lizzie Estes 23, 92
Marilyn 294
Mary Keeler 92
Virginia Elizabeth 92

ARNOLD
Mildred Ruth (Northcross) 77
Susan (Seltzer) 228
Susan (Snedecor) 83

ARRIGO
Mario 195

ASBURY
Bishop 313

ASHLEY
Elizabeth Frances 229
Fay Wilson 79
Frances (Bosley) 229
Grady 79
John 229

ATIUS
Caius 192

ATKINS
Janet Woolcott (1 Guitar,
2 Folk) 44

ATKINSON
Mary (Estes) 109, 113

AUSTIN
— (father of Austin, Albert M.)
154
Albert M. 154, 155, 156

AUSTRIA-ESTE
House of 188

AZZO
(see Activius Caius)

BACON
Family 176, 262
Gillie M. 215
Milton 176
Minnie Landrum (2 Estes) 51, 172,
176
Myra Landrum (Rice) 61, 135
Nathaniel 262
NAME INDEX / Baumgardner

Thos. J. 176
BADOW
Gerard 320, 326
Pearl Strickland 320, 326
BAGGETT
Missouri Ann Tennessee (Crump) 299
BAGLEY
Wm. M. 215
BAILEY
D.E., Jr. 163, 232
Virginia Wimbush Vaughan 220
Watkins 220
BALDWIN
David 243
Elizabeth Kimbrough 243
Percy (Curtis) 100
Sarah (Fitzpatrick) 242
The Rev. 243
— Owsley 243
BALL
Annie Mae Cannons 66
Ashley Steven 66
Caroline Pope 66
Carolyn (Campbell) 84
Fredric Estes Joseph 66
Julian Henry 66
Stuart Henry 66
BALLARD
Frances (1 Weaver 2 Estes) 96
BALLEW
Charles A. 293
Charlynn Ann (Moore) 293
Kathleen L. 7
Kenneth 7
Maxine A. Setter (2 Estes) 7
BANDY
Texanna Susan (Estes) 6
BANISTER
Family 262
BANKY
Vilma 183
BARBEE
Isabelle (Wilson) 72
BARNES
Margretta Oliver (Lewis) 231
May Kay Akes 38
T. Roy 183
BARRADALL
Family 262
BARRY
Wm. T. 277
BARTLETT
Ann (Montague) 6
Wm. 6
BASKERVILL
Katherine Taylor (Sheely) 82
Battle Malone 81
Catherine Pendleton Quarles 81
Chas. Read 81
Geo. Booth 81
Geo. Booth, Jr. 81, 82
Jas. Read 81
John Pepper 81
John Tabb 81
Kate Allen Taylor 82
Latham 81
Margaret Lewis 81
Margaret Malone 82
Mary Neal Hurt 82
Mary Taylor (Green) 81, 82
Sallie Lewis Read 81
Sarah Hunt 82
Wm. Hunt (7) 81, 82
Wm. Hunt (8) 82
BASS
Brenda Estelle (Campbell) 84
Gracie Leak 325
Hannah (Estes) 237
Joe 325
BATES
Daniel 246, 275
Elizabeth Cary Bell 247, 275, 276
Family 246
Judith Cary (Friend) 276
Lucile Murrie (Ponton) 17
Sarah Langhorne (Estes) 3, 22, 80, 246
BAUM
Ann (Cary) 255
BAUMGARDNER
Jo An 57
Joyce Ann (Lowe) 57
William Oscar 57
BAXTER
  Warner 177
BAYARD
  (legendary knight) 200, 305
BEARE
  Hortense (Cox) 50
BEASLEY
  Jeanie K. (Estes) 7
  John 215
BEASON
  Willie (Smith) 110
BEAUFORT
  House of 257
BECK
  Jane Dorothy (Walker) 60
BECKHAM
  E.E. (Pete) 111
  Mary Ethel Estes (1 Shelby) 108, 111
BELL
  David 246, 247, 261, 271, 272, 275, 277
  Elizabeth Cary (Bates) 247, 275, 276
  Family 246, 271
  Getha Gena 272
  Grace (Cannons) 66
  Henry 275, 276
  Henry Cary 247
  Jas. Clarence 92
  Jas. Clarence (son of Jas. Clarence) 92
  Joseph 272
  Judith Cary 3, 246, 247, 261, 270, 271, 272, 273, 275, 277
  Judith Cary, II (Gist) 3, 246, 247, 277
  Katharin 92
  Sallie Johnston Estes 92
  Sarah (Harrison) 246, 272
BENEDICT
  Joseph A. 73
  Mary Virginia Green 73
BENJAMIN
  Caroline Augusta (Slack) 71
BENNETT
  Alma (Wilkes) 122
  Barbara Ann (Greer) 94
  Grace (Hill) 313, 316
  Richard 262
  Sammie Lee Estes 119
  Walter 119
  William 316
BENSON
  Henry 241
  Nancy Ann (Hopkins) 62
BENTLY
  Samuel W. 216
BENTON
  Thomas Hart 280
  Sen. Thos. H. 278
BERKELEY
  Norborne, Gov. (baron de Botetourt) 266, 267
  William 262
BESSEFER
  Eugenie 183
BEVENS
  Bessie Naomi Curtis (2 Cain, 3 Powell) 104
  Earl 104
BEVERLY
  Family 262
BEVINS
  Debra (Moore) 289
BIDASOLO
  Joy Lynn Snedecor 90
  Michael 90
BIDDLE
  Anna S. (Blair) 254
  Eugenia Crump (1 McGehee) 300
  Ralph Edgar 300
BIRD
  Ida M. (Estes) 7
BIRTHRIGHT
  Mismiah (Stevens) 43
BISHOP
  Annie Wieland 102
  Burwell 109
  Chas. A. 102
  Elizabeth W. "Bertie" Curtis 104
  Emma Lavinia (Curtis) 102, 103
NAME INDEX / Boehm

ROBT. ADOLPH 104
BLACK
Mary Eliza (Hunt) 297
BLACKARD
J.W. 306
BLAIR
Andrew Alexander 254
Ann Jessup 253
Anna S. Biddle 254
Apolline Alexander 254
Apolline M. Alexander 254
Augusta Virginia Mason 249, 274
Beatrice 249
Caroline 247, 248
Caroline Buckner 247
Caroline Martin 254
Cary Montgomery 254
Chas. Woodbury 248, 251
Chas. Woodbury, Jr. 251
Christine Biddle (Graham) 254
Edith (Staton) 248
Edith Draper 249, 274
Elizabeth (11) (Lee) 247, 251, 280
Elizabeth (12) (Comstock) 247
Elizabeth (15) 250
Elizabeth Violet Gist 247, 251, 253, 277, 281
Elizabeth Woodbury (1 Tvetter)
2 Douglas) 249, 274
Ellen Woodbury (Jackson) 248, 250
Emily Hockaday 254
Emily Johnson 254
Emily Neville Wallach 248
Family 3, 261, 277, 278, 280, 281
Florence Price 254
Francis P. (13) 254
Francis Preston (11) 247, 251, 253, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281
Francis Preston, Jr. 247, 254, 277, 279
Geo. Madison 254
Gist 247, 261, 273, 280
James (12) 247, 253, 279
James Lawrence 254, 279
Jane Coleman 250
Jenny 250
Jessup 253, 279
Judith Cary (Green) 249, 274
Juliet 247, 251
Lucy (12) 247
Lucy (Wheeler) 253
Maria 247
Mary Elizabeth Woodbury 247, 248
Mary Eula Mason 250
Minna (Hollyday) 248
Minna (Richey) 247, 248
Montgomery (11) (Postmaster General) 247, 248, 253, 273, 277, 279, 280, 281
Montgomery (12) 247, 248, 280
Montgomery, Jr. 248, 249, 274
Perry A. 254
Rose 251
Violet (Janin) 253, 279
Virginia (Brooke) 248
Wm. Alexander 254
Wm. Draper 248, 250
Wm. Draper, Jr. 250, 281
Woodbury 247, 280
Miss (12) (dau. of Francis Preston Blair) 279
BLAND
Family 262
Theoderic 262
BLANKENSHIP
Lucy (Estes) 214
Martha (Estes) 214
BLANTON
Gov. Ray 176
BLEANEY
Alice Mary Frazer 66
Jas. Robt. Frazer 66
Naomi Estes Cannons 66
Sarah Grace Estes 66
Tim 66
BLOHM
Gay Diane Rowland 34
Jas. Russell 34
Janice Kendricks 34
John Larry 34
BOAL
Mimi (Lee) 252
BOEHM
—— (2 Seltzer) 228
BOGAN
Isabella (Griffith) 227
BOIARDO
(Italian poet) 191
BOLAND
Emily Estes Campbell 83, 84, 242
F.C. 84
BOLEYN
Ann 245
Mary 257
BOLLES
Adelaide Lois (Knox)
BOLLING
Miss —— (Randolph) 270
Family 262
W.T., D.D. 304
BOLSTER
Gray McLaughlin Keeble 54, 55, 171
Katherine Tarkington 55
Martha Estes 55
Robt. Windslow 55
Robt. Windslow, Jr. 55
BOND
Alice Campbell 86
Alpha May, Jr. 86
Gov. Christopher 176
Susan Maxwell 86
BOOKER
Kate (Sangster) 80
BOOGHER
(author) 221
BOONE
Daniel 173, 234
BORGIA
Cesare 197
Lucrezia (d’Este) 187, 188, 194,
195, 196, 197, 198
BORUM
James H. 235
Sarah Elizabeth (Rice) 235
BOSLEY
Elizabeth Agnes (Henry) 35, 229
Emory Madison 229
Frances Ashley 229
Robt. Emory 229
Sarah Ann Davis 229
BOSTICK
Mary (Leak) 318, 321
BOSWELL
Mary Viola Wilkes 121, 122
Smith 122
BOTETOURT
Gov. (see Berkeley, Norborne, Gov.)
BOULT
Reber 170
BOURLAND
Virginia (Estes) 120
BOYD
B.S. 206
Caroline Ann (Stevens) 43
Caroline Jones (2 Estes) 55
Essee Melisse (Moore) 289
BRACKENBURY
John W. 104
Nannie Curtis (2 Gibbs) 104
BRADAMANTE
—— 191
BRADFIELD
Virginia (see Estes, Ada Virginia)
BRADINE
Mr. 135
Family 135
BRADLEY
Stuart (Cary) 255
BRADSHAW
—— (Ponton) 225
BRAGDON
Mary Elizabeth (Melton) 17
BRATTON
Annabel Draper (Walker) 59, 174
BRAWNER
Elizabeth (Estes) 129
BRAZIL
Melie (Sousa) 294
BRICE
Buford (Curtis) 97
BRIDGES
Everett Harris 74
Frank Gordon 74
Frank Gordon, Jr. 74
Frank Gordon, III 74
Jean Rhea Williamson 74
John Walker 74
Myra Bell (Greer) 74
Vive Walker 74
BRIGGS
Hannah (Hill) 313

BRINTON
Mildred Elizabeth Estes (2 Rowland 3 Kleiner) 28, 34, 141
Jas. Glisson 34

 BROCK
Belle Estes (1 Dykes) 35, 138, 228
Judge Lee 35

BRODERICK
Sheila (Keeble) 55

BROOKE
Anne Clymer (Lee) 251
Edw. 251
Robt. Clymer 250
Virginia Draper Blair 250

BROOKS
---(2nd husb. of Laura Lee Sne-
decor) 90
Alice Louise 19, 20
Carolyn Sims 20
Dana Sims 20
Elizabeth Zaretta 20
Eugene A. 19, 135
Eugene Dennison 19
Eugene Estes 19
Jean Dennison 19
John Louis 19, 20
John Louis, Jr. 20
Laura Lee Sneeden 90
Mary Zaretta (Garner) 19, 20, 133, 135
Robt. Burns 19
Susan Carolyn 20
Wm. Estes 19, 20
Zaretta Louise Estes 19, 135

BROUK
Frank 146

BROWN
Bertha (Curtis) 103
Daisie 116
Emma Kiefer 34
Ernest 103
The Rev. H.H. 311
Jas. Trimble 231
Jane Foster Nichol 231
John 280
Joyce Lynne Rowland 34, 141
Keith Richard 34, 141
Linda (1 Logan 2 Lowe) 56
Martha 95
Mary Ann Trimble 231
Neill S. 231
Pamela Lee 34, 141
Pauline Lewis 44, 231
Richard Emery 34, 141
Susanne Hampton (Rice) 57
Thos. Edward 34
Maj. Gen. Wm. Lytle 231

BROWNING
Gov. Gordon 175
Robt. 188, 195, 197

BRUCE
Phillip 314

BRULINSKI
Jean (Estes) 29

BRUNSWICK
Caroline of 195

BRUTON
Quintilla Geer 163, 232

BRYAN
Henry Marshall 188
House of 257
Leonard 139
Mamie Frances Marion Estes 117

BRYANT
David Tennant 269
Robt. D. 177

BUCHANAN
Paul 269, 270

BUCKNER
Caroline (Blair) 247

BULLINGTON
Margaret Elizabeth 74

BULLOCK
Elizabeth Macon Martin (Henderson) 18
Lucy Henderson (Estes) 18, 133, 134
Richard Henderson 18

BURDETT
Sarah (see Burdette, Sarah)

BURDETTE
Sarah (Fowke) 222, 223, 224
NAME INDEX / Burkett

BURKETT
Dr. H.J. 174

BURKHALTER
Betty Estes Carson 26, 27
Emma Foster 27
Harriet Haines 27
John 27
Robt. 27
Sally Crawford 277
Steven Carson 27

Burr
Laura (Ferguson) 315, 316

BURRADALL
Henry 268
Matthew 268

BURTON
Clarence 183
Margaret (Owen) 146, 154

BUSKIRK
Dorothy (Estes) 118

BUSSEY
Frances Ramsey Mann 76
Jas. H. 76
Jas. H., Jr. 76
Martha Mann 76
Robt. Nelson 76
Sam Mann 76
Wm. Muir 76

BUTLER
Susannah (Estes) 132
Willie (Richardson) 95

BUTT
Frances Wilcox (Slaughter) 13

BYRD
Family 262

BYRNE
Austin 69
Clayton 69
Dennis Christopher 69, 70
Jennifer 69, 70
Meghan 69, 70
Timothy 69, 70
Timothy, Jr. 69, 70
Toby 69, 70
Will Allen (Rose) 80

CAESAR
Augustus 187, 191
Julius 200

CAIN
Bessie Naomi Curtis (1 Bevens
3 Powell) 104
Joseph E. 104

CAMPBELL
Alexander 242
Anna Miller 242
Anna Pearl 75
Anna Victoria 74, 75
Brenda Estelle Bass 84
Carolyn Ball 84
Catherine Celia Hooks 242
Cecelia 84, 85
Doris Jeanette Goodwin 84
Dorothy Dickman 72
Dorothy J. 72
Edmond Brown 72
Edmond Brown (8) 72
Edmond Brown, Jr. 72
Eileen 84, 85
Elizabeth Snedecor 83, 242
Emily Estes (Boland) 83, 84, 242
Family 242
Isabel (Allen) 84, 85
Jas. Alexander (husb. of Elizabeth
Snedecor) 83, 242
Jas. Alexander (son of John) 242
Jas. Alexander (9) (son of Richard
O’Neale) 84
Jas. Alexander (8), Jr. 83
Jas. Alexander (10), Jr. 84
Leah America (Greene) 72
Margaret Elizabeth Joiner 84
Martha (Maxwell) 86
Nancy Morris 84
Richard O’Neale 83, 84
Richard O’Neale, Jr. 84
Sarah Smith 84
Tabitha Anne 84
Victoria Elizabeth 84
Virginia Estes Wilson 72
W.W. 75
Wm. Bostwick 83, 84
Wm. Bostwick, Jr. 84
Wm. Mann 75

CANN
the Rev. Joshua 315
Lucy Hill 315
CANNON
  Bland 73
  Dunlap 73
  Dunlap, Jr. 73
  Henry 73
  Leah America (Wilson) 72
  Margaret Wilson 73
CANNONS
  Ann MacIntosh 67
  Annie Mae (Ball) 65, 66
  Annie West 65
  Diana Yeagle 67
  Fergus Tracy 67
  Geo. Frederick 65, 66
  Grace Bell 66
  Harry Geo. 65, 67
  Sir Harry Geo. 65
  Kathryn Estes 67
  Mary Edith 65, 67
  Melody (Manley) 65, 67
  Naomi Estes (Bleaney) 66
  Rb.t. Estes 65
  Ruby Grace Estes (2 Jensen) 64, 65, 67, 177
  Winifred Joyce (1 Ward, 2 Messenger) 65, 66
CAPERTON
  Annie Carter 123
  Blanche (Cornwell) 122
  Calhoun Caldwell 122
  Edna Webb 122
  Everett Davis 122, 123
  Henrietta Lila Wilkes 121, 122
  Henry Blewett 122
  Ira Smith 122
  Mollie (Estes) 115
  Nancy L. Worthy 121, 122
  Neppie Estes 123
  Wm. 122
  Wm. Marion 122
  Wm. Preston 122
  Winston Jefferson 122, 123
CAREY
  Anthony, Viscount of Falkland 258
  Sir Edw. 257, 258
  Henry, Viscount of Falkland (bro. of Lucius) 258
  Henry, Viscount of Falkland, "Lord Carye" (son of Sir Edw. Carey) 257
  Lucius, Viscount of Falkland 258
  Lucius, Viscount of Falkland (son of Lucius) 258
CARY (KARI, CARI)
  Lord, Sir Robert Archibald Cary, Viscount of Falkland 257, 259
  Alfred Shields 255
  Alice 246
  Alice Hobson 245, 246
  Ann Baum 255
  Anne (6) 246
  Anne (7) 246
  Anne Edwards 247
  Anne Taylor 245
  Archibald 247, 261, 270, 271, 272
  Bridgett 3, 246, 255
  Byron Charles Ferdinand Plantagenet 259
  Byron Plantagenet, Viscount of Falkland 259
  Chas. Graves 254, 255
  Chas. John, Viscount of Falkland 258
  Doyley 247
  Elizabeth (6) 246
  Elizabeth (7) 246
  Elizabeth Hotchkiss 255
  Elizabeth Taylor 255
  Family (also see CARYS, the Bristol, and CARYS, the Devonshire)
  1, 3, 4, 22, 42, 237, 238, 245, 246, 257, 260, 261, 262, 263, 270, 301
  Henry (son of John) 246
  Henry (son of Miles) 245, 246, 260, 263, 264, 267, 270, 272
  Henry, Jr. 246, 247, 260, 263, 264, 265, 266, 268, 269, 271, 272
  Henry, III 247
  Henry G. 1
  Henry Thos., Viscount of Falkland 258
  Honor 246
  Hunsdon 269
John 245, 246, 263
Judith Lockey 246
Lucius Bentinck, Viscount of Falkland 258
Lucius Chas., Viscount of Falkland 258
Lucius Ferdinand, Master of Falkland 258
Lucius Henry, Viscount of Falkland 258
Lucius Plantagenet 259
Lucius Wm. Chas. Augustus Frederick, Master of Falkland 258
Mary (dau. of John) 246
Mary "Sally" Ambler 274
Mary Randolph 270
Matthew 246
Judith (Bell) 246, 247, 261, 270, 271, 272, 273, 275, 277
Miles 1, 2, 3, 4, 25, 198, 245, 246, 254, 255, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 268, 272, 275
Miles (son of Alfred Shields) 255
Miles (son of Henry Cary, Jr.) 269
Miles, Jr. 246, 255, 264
Miles, Jr. (appendix listing) 254, 255
Miles, III 255
Plantagenet Pierrepont, Viscount of Falkland 258
Richard 245, 246, 263
Sir Robt. Archibald, Viscount of Falkland, "Lord Cary" 257, 258
Roger Hugh 258
Hon. Rosamond Mary Curzon 258
Sally (see Cary, Mary)
Sarah 247
Sarah Sclater 247
Stuart Bradley (wife of Alfred Shields Cary) 255
Thomas 246
Virginia Bernard Graves 254, 255
Virginia Homes 255
Wm. (husband of Mary Boleyn) 257
Wm. (1) 245, 257
Wm. (3) 245
Wm. (6) 246

Wilson, Esq. 274
CARYS
the Bristol 1, 245, 257
the Devonshire 1, 257
CARIOLA
Antonio 189
CARLTON
Elizabeth G. 206, 207
CARMIAN
Edith Ruth (Curtis) 103
CARNEY
Elenore (Estes) 19
CARPI
Gerlamo 193
CARR
Gail Stevens 94
Janet (Greer) 94
Sylvester Fay 94
CARREKER
Lucinda (Maxwell) 241, 242
CARRINGTON
Family 262
CARSON
Baron Lee 26
Betty Estes (Burkharter) 26, 27
Deborah McNeil 26
Jas. Alonza 26
Jas. Roy 26
Jas. Roy, Jr. 26
Jas. Roy, III 26
John Robert 26, 27
Katherine Ferguson 26
Lou Etta Waggoner 26
Mary Catherine 26, 27
Miriam Estes Evans 26, 138
CARTER
Alice (Chalk) 119
Annie (Caperton) 123
Blake A. 128
Cap, M.D. 119
Carrie Victoria Triplett 123
Earnest H. 123
Hilda Estes 119
Howard 124
Jas. Washington 124
John 128
John Otey, Jr. 11, 201, 219
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>NAME INDEX</th>
<th>Clement</th>
<th>395</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Joseph 109</td>
<td>CHARLES I</td>
<td>(King of England) 223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucie Estes (Stephens) 11</td>
<td>CHARLES II</td>
<td>(King of England) 280</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucie Howard 9, 11, 201, 202, 219</td>
<td>CHARLTON</td>
<td>Charlotte Savory 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia R. Worthy 121, 124</td>
<td></td>
<td>the Rev. David 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Kirkpatrick (Estes) 119</td>
<td></td>
<td>David Wayland, Jr. 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary (or Polly) (Estes) 128</td>
<td></td>
<td>David Wayland, III 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Wilkes 128</td>
<td></td>
<td>Joy Carol 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Polly (see Carter, Mary)</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Ann Lindsay 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>President 238</td>
<td></td>
<td>Ralph Rice 63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sylvanus 128</td>
<td>CHEW</td>
<td>Family 82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. (S) 128</td>
<td></td>
<td>Billy Edw. 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>—— Wilkes (dau. of Wm. Wilkes 128</td>
<td>Elizabeth Ann Parker 25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CHITTY</td>
<td>Minnie (Allen) 10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CHRISTIAN</td>
<td>Eugene Joseph (husb. of Leah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>America Graham) 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Eugene Joseph (9) 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Joseph Christian 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Leah America 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Leah America Graham 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lula Essie 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CICHOWICA</td>
<td>Vincent 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CITTADELLA</td>
<td>Cesare 189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CLAIBORNE</td>
<td>Family 262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CLARK</td>
<td>Chief Justice 316</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Geo. Rogers 311</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lula 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Sarah Ralston (Snedecor) 91</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>W.J. 291</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CLARKE</td>
<td>Ann 5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CLAUS</td>
<td>of Innsbruck 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CLAYTON</td>
<td>Family 262</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Gracie (McNeilly) 46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CLEMENT</td>
<td>Joe W. 77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CARUTHERS</td>
<td>Dr. 230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Elizabeth 230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Wm. Moody 230</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CASE</td>
<td>—— 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CASTAGNA</td>
<td>Alfonso Peter 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Chas. Francis 32, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Dorothy Ann Margaret Schindel-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>decker 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Felicia 32, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Lisa 32, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Patricia Agnes Meyers (1 Mauriello)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>31, 32, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CASWELL</td>
<td>Gov. 318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CATO</td>
<td>Frances Amanda (Curtis) 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CAVE</td>
<td>Catherine R. (Estes) 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CELTS</td>
<td>King of 191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CHALK</td>
<td>Alice Carter 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Benj. P. 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Daisy (Estes) 119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Mattie (Estes) 119, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CHAMBERS</td>
<td>Edw. R. 216</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CHANDLER</td>
<td>Anne Thoroughgood (2 Fowke)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>222, 223, 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>John 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CHAPPELL</td>
<td>Sarah (Vaughan) 220</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>


396 NAME INDEX / Clement

Joe W., Jr. 77
Virginia Crutcher 77
Virginia Mann 77
Wm. 129
Wm. Crutcher 77
— (4) Estes 129

CLIFTON
Elmer 183

CLINKENBEARD
Sarah Elizabeth (Estes) 6, 8

CLOPTON
— 296
Family 262
Pauline LaRue (Moore) 296

CLOTHIER
Isaac H. 238

COATES
Beverly Earnest 301
Henry Armistead 300, 301
Henry Oren 300
Lida Crump 300
Mary Jo (Thompson) 300
O.B. 300

COBB
Bess Marie 98
Collier, Jr. 98
Collier, III 98
Emma Bell Estes, 96, 98, 222,
223, 224
Jennifer Ann 98
Joyce Carolyn Roycroft 98
Nancy Estes (Lilly) 98
Wesley Kenneth 98

COCK
Geo. 275

COCKINGHAM & TORRE ABBEY
LINE
(Cary) 257

COEUR DE LION
(Richard the Lionheated) 305

COFFIN
David R. 188

COFFMAN
Amy Dayle 31, 140
April Lynne 31, 140
Chas. 31
Chas. Thos. 31, 140

Isabella Fuhrmeister 31
Virginia Mae Jacoby 31, 140

COKE
Bishop 313

COLBUIN
the Rev. M. 312

COLE
Frances Johnston 74
Lillian (Estes) 55
Robt. E. 74

COLEMAN
Jane (Blair) 250
Joshua 215
Ronald 177, 183

COLLIER
Bell Rodery (2 Estes) 96
Corrie Page (Moore) 288
Dabney 288
Kittie E. 288
Virginia Roy (Estes) 21

COLLINS
Anna Eliza 79
Eliza Jane Estes 79
Gov. Leroy 164, 165
M.B. 206
Moreau Pinckney 79
Sarah Bell 79
Shadrack 79
Virginia Allie 79
Dr. W.B. 79
Wm. Carey 79

COLMAN
Mildred (Estes) 22, 25, 26

COLSON
Margaret Alice (Maxwell) 87

COLTON
Elizabeth Estes 54
Jesse Maxwell Overton 54
Jesse Maxwell Overton, Jr. 54
Patricia Estes Kirkman 54

COMSTOCK
C.M. 247
Elizabeth Blair 247

CONE
Edna Henrietta Story 53
Elijah Wm. 53
Irma (Moody) 53, 164
CONKELL
Lorraine Florence Sousa (2 Moore) 294
Michael Frank 294
Sharon Lorraine 294

CONNALLY
Martha Virginia Evans (1 King) 26, 28
Sterling O. 28

CONNELLY
Catherine Barbour Yates (2 Lake) 312
Maj. J.K. 312

CONNER
Charlotte (Folk) 43
the Rev. Lewis 311

CONRAD
Allan 111
Mary Anne Shelby 111
Michelle Leigh 111
Richard Joseph 111

CONSIDINE
Bob 180

CONYERS
Amanda (Moody) 231

COOK
Prof. 203

COKE
Jessie Woodfin 297
Kathryn 167
Nancy Rieves (Kefauver) 63
Nelle Malone Moore 297

COOPER
Daisy Mae Estes 119, 120
J.N. 120

COLEY
(artist) 261, 273, 274

COPPAGE
Hilliard 80
Katherine Sangster 80

CORBIN
Family 262

CORNEILLE
(French dramatist) 1

CORNWELL
Blanche Caperton 122
Geo. 122


COSLEM
Miss — (Noel) 231

COSTELLO
Agnes 120
COTTER
John L. 262

COULTAS
Jas. 228

COVERT
John 146

COX
Allen, III 50
Allen Estes, Jr. 49
Allen Ennis 49
Allison Beare 50
Carey 50
Fred 108
Hortense Beare 50
Lucile Cornelia Folk 42, 49
Margaret Tayloe Forkin 50
Mary Reiney (Garner) 50
Milly Estes 99, 108, 211, 212
Robt. 50
Robt. Lee 50
Sally Sanders 50
Scott 50

CRABTREE
— (husb. of Annie (8) Estes) 112
Annie Estes 112

CRADDOCK
Rebecca (Vaughan) 220

Craig
Erin 122
Florence Alma Wilkes 121, 122

CRAWFORD
Harriet 321
Jas. Aubrey 295
James Y. 295
Jane Ellen Moore 295
Mary Duke (Leak) 321, 322, 324, 325
Mary Jane (see Crawford, Mary Duke)
Thelma Llewellyn Lawson (Lee) 251
Thos. 321

CRENSHAW
Pete Freeman 93
Sarah Phillips 93
CREWS
    Hilliard 139
CROCKETT
    Davy 180, 198, 205
CROMWELL
    Oliver 1
CROSIER
    Gertrude D. (Snedecor) 83
CROSS
    Benj. 95
    Callie 95
    Celia Estes 95
    John 95
    John (6) (son of John) 95
    Wm. 95
CROW
    John 114
    Mrs. John 114
    Lige 122
    Lucille Reagan 116
    Nancy Penelope (Estes) 114, 119, 120
    Nannie Lela Wilkes 121, 122
CRUMP
    E.H. 174
    Eugene Watson 299
    Eugenia (1 McGehee, 2 Biddle) 299, 300
    Gladys (Lazenby) 299, 300
    Jack Moorman 299
    Lida (Coates) 299, 300
    Mary Ella 299, 300
    Mary Moore 299
    Missouri Ann Tennessee Baggett 299
    Nell Louise 299, 300
    Ruth 299, 300
    Warner Moorman 299, 300
CRUTCHER
    Edna Earl Mann 77
    Evelyn (Mitchell) 77
    Virginia (Clement) 77
    Wm., M.D. 77
CRYMES
    Wm. 212
CURTIS
    Alice Hering 97
    Annette Marie Wagner 103
    Bertha Brown 103
    Bessie Naomi (1 Bevens, 2 Cain, 3 Powell) 102, 104
    Buford Brice 97
    Christie Necole 97
    Cynthia Ann (Lewis) 97
    Cynthia Tull Grimsley 97
    Edith Ruth Carman 103
    Elbert Wm. 101
    Elizabeth W. "Bertie" (Bishop) 100, 104
    Emma 100
    Emma Lavinia 102, 103
    Emma Lavinia Bishop 102, 103
    Ethel M. Newcom 103
    Francis Amanda Cato 101
    Frank Wesley 102, 103
    Fred 101
    Glaud Roger 101
    H. T. 100
    Harry 97
    Hazel Tigner 103
    Hickman Thos. (7) 100, 101
    Hickman Thos. (8) (son of Josiah Mack) 102, 103
    Irene Lawton McKinley 103
    Jas. Norman 101
    Jesse Evelyn Gillespie 102
    Joseph Vernon 102, 103
    Josiah 100, 102, 104
    Josiah Hickman (8) (son of Hickman Thos.) 101
    Josiah Mack (7) 100, 102, 103
    Lucinda 100, 101
    Lucy Caroline (Hymas) 97
    Mabel Ann 101
    Mabel Ann (Stufflebeam) 101
    Mable Elizabeth (Paschall) 102, 104
    Mack Wm. 102, 103
    Margaret Elizabeth 97
    Martha P. 100, 101, 102
    Mary Ann Estes 100, 102, 104
    Mary Jane (James) 100, 101
Nannie (1 Brackenbury, 2 Gibbs) 100, 104
Pearl Freeman 103
Percy Baldwin 100
Richard Brice 97
Richard Brice, Jr. 97
Ruby Marie Davis, 103
Samuel Josiah 102
Serena Frank (see Curtis, Serona Frank)
Serona Frank 100, 104
Sidney French 102
Thos. 100
Thos. Russell 97, 98
Tommy 101
Violet Rosean (Tracy) 102, 103
Walter Elmer 102, 103
Walter Eugene (7) 100
Walter Eugene (8) 101, 102
Wm. 100
Wm. Andrew 100, 104
Wm. Harry 97
Wm. Joseph 99, 102
CURZON
Col. Hon. Alfred Nathaniel 258
Henrietta Mary Montagu 258
Hon. Rosamond Mary (Cary) 258
CUSHING
Carole Ann (Folk) 44
CUSTER
Mrs. R. Philip 238
CUTLER
C.B. 13
DA CARPE
Girolamo 192
DALE
Sir. Thos. 226
D’ALBROOK
Sidney 183
DALY
Lillian Leona (Seltzer) 33
Marcella 183
DANCE
Matthew 214
DANIELS
Emma Miller 287
Jas. C. 287
Lila (Owen) 321
Ruth de Nevers (Wilson) 287
—-(husb. of Ellen Jackson) 250
DA VINCI
Leonardo 187
DAVIS
Aubrey Eugene 86
Aubrey Eugene, Jr. 86
Clara Gosnell 80
Clara Louise 80
Elizabeth (Ross) 80
Emily Ione Hayes 86
Harvey 235
Henry Gosnell 80
Henry Sangster 80
Ida Myrtle Randall 103
Jas. Holstrom 103
Jefferson 320
Jesse Louise 80
Jesse T. 80
Jesse T., Jr. 80
Jesse Thos. 80
Jo Anne 86
Mamie Anderson 80
Mamie Celeste 80
Mary Emily 86
Matilda Louise 80
Minnie L. Rice 235
Minnie Lou Sangster 80
Rosa Neal (Livingston) 80
Ruby (1 Fulton, 2 Estes) 120
Ruby Marie (Curtis) 103
Sarah Ann 229
DAWSON
Mary Perot (Hacker) 237
DEAN
Bobby Gerald 57
Eleanore Hampton Rice 57
Elizabeth Hampton 57
Lavern (Estes) 40
Robt. Williamson 57
DEASON
Cora (Estes) 125
DE BRULLER
Nigel 183
DECK
Family 232
Frederick Columbus 232  
Johnnie Lillian (Phillips) 232  
Rosa Marcum 232  
Samuel Joseph 232  
Sara Adeline Sparkman 232  

DEDNER  
Burghard 71  
Christopher Niels 71  
Doris Grace Estes Smith 70, 71  
Stephen Andreas 71  

DE GRASSE  
Sam 183  

DE MILLE  
Cecil B. 177  

DE MOTT  
Elise (Snedeker or Snedecor) 240  

DENNISON  
Jean (Brooks) 19  

DENCESON  
Frederick Y. 297  
Jas. Allen (see Whittington, Jas. Allen)  

DENTON  
Pamela Joy (Dykes) 36  

DERING  
Wm. 271  

DICKERSON  
the Rev. King 139  

DICKINSON  
Asa D. 215  

DICKMAN  
Dorothy (Campbell) 72  

DICKSON  
Edna Sue (Robinson) 117  

DI CRISTA  
Gordon Vaughan 201  
Harry Edw. Jr. 201  
Marie C. 201  
Marie Cobbie Vaughan 201  

DINWIDDE  
Robt. 266  

DIROM  
Guy 10  
Rosa Vaughan (1 Allen) 9  

DIX  
Eliza Miller (Estes) 95, 96  
Lucy Miller 95  

Thos. 95  
DOINO  
Catarino 189, 190  
DOLPHIN  
Leonard 141  
DONIPLAME  
Col. 6  
DOSTER  
Ellen (Snedecor) 90  
DOTSON  
Celeste 118  
Janice Christine Estes 118  
Maxey 118  
DOUGLAS  
Elizabeth Woodbury Blair (1 Tvetter) 249, 250, 274  
Family 200  
Victor 250  

DOUSKY  
Stephanie (Maxwell) 87  

DOWNING  
Nela (Akes) 38  

DRAKE  
Sir Francis 226  
Geo. Johnston 27  
Margaret Leigh (Evans) 27  
Sallie Smith (2 Estes) 110, 111, 112  
Sue Gregory Eggleston 27  

DRAPER  
Edith (Blair) 248  

DRENNAN  
Henry 321  
Jefferson J. 321, 326  
Jim 321  
Judith Fannie Leak (1 Stricklin) 321, 322, 323, 326  
Leak 321  
Will 321  

DRENNON  
Catherine Weller (Reed) 49  
Chas. Cleveland, Jr. 49  
Chas. Cleveland, III 49  
Martha Rodgers Folk 49  

DRINKER  
Elisa Morgan (Shipley) 236  

DRISCOILL  
the Rev. A.M. 304
NAME INDEX / Estes

DRYDEN
(English poet) 1

DRYSDALE
Hugh 266

DU BOSE
Gen. Toombs 97

DYKES
Albert Estes 35, 36, 136, 137, 138, 145
Belle Estes (2 Brock) 35, 138, 228
Christopher Caleb 36
Elizabeth Bosley (Leitzes) 35, 138, 228
Frances Davis Henry 35, 138, 228, 229
Jas. Lee Estes 35, 36
Jas. Minos 35, 228
Jas. Minos, Jr. 35, 138, 228
Joanna Lee 36
Louise Allen 36, 138
Nancy Louise (Ryan) 36, 138
Pamela Joy Denton 36
Sally Estes (Walker) 36, 138

EARLY
Gen. Jubal A. 279, 280

EARNEST
Beverly (Coates) 301
L.W. 301

EBERSOLE
Donald Rice (see Lowe, Donald Rice)
Katherine Rice Lowe (see Lowe-Ebersole, Katherine Rice)
Raymond Arthur 57

ECKMAN
James R., M.D. 160

EDDY
Helen Jerome 183

EDESON
Robt. 183

EDGE
Camille (Lee) 252

EDMUNDS
Carol Ann (see Snedecor, Carol Ann)
Laura Lee (see Snedecor, Laura Lee)
Philips (see Snedecor, Philip Delno King)

EDWARDS
Anne (Cary) 247

EGER
Moses B. 109

EGGLESTON
Sue Gregory (Drake) 27

EIKNER
Aslene W. Morgan 289
Jas. E. 289
Jean (see Eikner, Martha Jean)
Martha Jean (Allen) 289

EISENHOWER
Gen. 180

ELDER
Jamie 22

ELIZABETH I
(Queen of England) 245, 257

ELZEN
Rosemary (Estes) 40

EMLEN
Anne (Shipley) 236
Anne Reckless 236
Family 235, 236
Geo. 236
Geo., III 236
Hannah Garat 236
Jas. 236
Jas., Jr. 236
Mary Heath 236
Phebe Peirce 236
Samuel 236
Sarah Foulke 236
Sarah Williams 236

EPPERSON
Lula B. (Estes) 55

ESMELTON
Fred 183

ESTES AND D’ESTE
Abigail Marie 40
Abraham 215, 216
Abraham (1) 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 8, 99, 108, 131, 199
Abraham (3) (son of Elisha) 108
Abraham (5) (son of John) 6
Abraham (6) (son of Bartlett) 6, 8
Abraham, Jr. 3, 4, 5, 8, 13, 199
Abraham (3), III, 3, 5, 8, 198, 199
Abraham Richard 6
Ada Virginia (A.K.A. Virginia Bradford) (1 Lyons, 2 Minter, 3 Prentice, 4 Ward) 64, 65, 177, 182, 183
Adelaide 19
Agnes Costello 120
Agnes Griffith (Meyers) 28, 136, 141, 227
Albert Carey (6) 42, 63, 68, 177
Albert Carey (7) 63
Albert Monroe (5) (son of Joel) 22, 23, 25, 40, 135, 137, 146, 155, 205, 206, 208, 225, 226, 227
Albert Monroe (6) (son of Albert Monroe) 22, 39, 152, 153, 209, 225
Albert Monroe (7), Jr. 23, 39, 139
Alessandro (d'Este) 194
Alexander E. 127
Alfonso (d'Este) (Duke of Ferrara) 188, 194, 195, 197
Alfonso II (d'Este) (Duke of Ferrara) 189, 190, 191, 192, 193
Alfred M. (6) 107
Allen Luke 6, 8
Alma 114
Almerico (d'Este) (Marquis of Ferrara) 189, 190
Alvin 119
Ambrose (3) 108, 212
Amos A. 109, 113
Amos T.A. 113
Amos Tims (5) 109, 128
Amos Tims (6) 127, 128
Amy Anna Whitlow 132
Andrew (4) 99, 105, 106, 107
Andrew (5) 99, 106
Andrew (6) 107
Andrew J. 100, 104
Ann (wife of Thomas) 131, 215
Ann (5) 98
Ann Clarke 5
Ann Elizabeth 6
Anna (Hacker) 237
Anna Barnard (Williams) 40, 41, 160
Anne Coile 21
Anne Gribble 41
Anne Hagerty 21
Anne Wilson 214
Annie (7) 127
Annie (8) 110, 112
Annie H. 8, 13
Annie Lynne (6) 22, 207
Annie Lynne (7) 23
Annie Pearl 110, 111
Annie Wilkes 125
Ariadore (sp.) (6) 106, 107
Arthusa V. 105, 106
Aurora Jane 100, 104
Austin Mann 50
Austria-Este, House of 188
Azzo (d'Este) 187
Azzio IV (d'Este) 192
Barbara — (wife of Abraham [1]) 5, 99, 108, 131
Barbara (2) 5
Barbara (Barbary) (3) (Holt) 108, 131, 213
Barbara Anne Vaughn 38
Barrie W. Landauer 41
Bartlett (3) 99, 108, 211, 212, 214, 215, 216
Bartlett (5) 6, 198, 200
Bartley (5) (see Estés, Bartlett)
Beatrice (d'Este) 187
Bedford Mitchell 22, 82, 92, 184, 240
Bedford Mitchell, Jr. 82
Belle (1 Dykes, 2 Brock) 35, 138 228
Belle Gates 23, 39, 209, 225
Benj. (Sur. of wedding) 214, 215
Benj. (3) (son of Abraham, Jr.) 2, 3, 8, 14, 95, 98, 220, 221
Benj. (3) (son of Robt.) 99, 108, 211
Benj. (4) (son of Benj.) 14, 95, 96, 222
Benj. (5) (son of Wm.) 99
Benj., Jr. 95, 96, 214, 215, 216
Benj. F. 6
Benj. Lashley 15
Bessie Gibson 15
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bettie (4) Lockhart</td>
<td>109, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bettie (7)</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty Dabney</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Betty Price</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bill, Old</td>
<td>154, 156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Birtha</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blanche (Phillips)</td>
<td>82, 93</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bonfazio IV (d’Este)</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Booth Hutchins</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boyd (7)</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caius Activius (Azio) (d’Este)</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>California</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callie (5)</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Callie (6)</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carl O.</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caroline Jones Boyd</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carolyn Ann Hull</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cary Thayer</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine (Hargrove)</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine (6)</td>
<td>100, 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine R. Cave</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine T. (Winfree)</td>
<td>8, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catherine Tompkins</td>
<td>8, 13, 219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecelia</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecelia Rebecca Thorp</td>
<td>14, 95, 98, 220, 221, 222, 223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecilia Benjamin (Krugar)</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cecilia Benjamin Slack</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celeste Lee (Herrington)</td>
<td>110, 111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Celia (Cross)</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas.</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. A.</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. Clifford</td>
<td>131, 132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. Francis</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. G. (son of Chas. Gullard)</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. Gullard</td>
<td>115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Charles Moore</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. Otis</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. Spurgeon</td>
<td>124, 125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte M. (Hargrove)</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlotte Marilla</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charner (5)</td>
<td>108, 109, 113, 121, 124, 126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charner (7)</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charner (8)</td>
<td>114</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charner, Jr.</td>
<td>113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher Tompkins</td>
<td>8, 9, 13, 201, 202, 219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cindarilla</td>
<td>100, 104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clanton (8) (son of Geo. Thompson)</td>
<td>114, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clanton (9)</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clara Clarke (8)</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarabel Turner</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarence</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarice A da Pace</td>
<td>7, 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coline (Wright)</td>
<td>119, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Constantino</td>
<td>106, 107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cora</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cora Deason</td>
<td>125</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornelia Sarah Rebecca</td>
<td>(Sangster)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>22, 79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthia</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthia Ann</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cynthia Malinda Peden</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daisie Brown</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daisy Chalk</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daisy Mae (Cooper)</td>
<td>119, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David Alexander</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dixie</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothea Elizabeth Stack</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy Buskirk</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eddie Yarbrough</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmond Harlin</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund</td>
<td>214, 215</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund (7) (son of Hickman)</td>
<td>105</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund Anderson (7)</td>
<td>51, 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund Anderson (9)</td>
<td>55, 56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edna</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. (4)</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. (6)</td>
<td>99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. Carey</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. Harrison</td>
<td>95, 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. Harrison, Jr.</td>
<td>96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. Triplett</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edw. Wynne</td>
<td>40, 41, 146, 158, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edwin</td>
<td>114, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eldora Gilbert</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleanor Jennings</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Electa Gunn</td>
<td>114, 115</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elenore Carney</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Eli Charner (7) (son of James A.) 110, 112
Elijah 5
Elijah J. 214, 215
Elisha 214, 215
Elisha (2) son of Abraham) 3, 4, 5, 8, 108, 129, 131, 199, 212
Elisha (3) (son of Abraham, Jr.) 3, 8, 13, 198, 219
Elisha (3) (son of Elisha) 108, 212
Elisha (3) (son of Robt.) 99, 211, 212
Elisha (4) (son of Benj.) 14, 202
Elisha (4) (son of Joel) 129
Elisha (5) (son of Christopher) 9
Elisha (6) (son of Benj.) 99
Elisha, Sr. 214
Elisha Beaufort (Beaufort) (4) (son of Elisha) 8, 13
Elisha Beaufort (5) (son of Beaufort) 13
Elisha Beaufort (4) (see Estes, Beauford, son of Elisha)
Elisha W. (4) (son of Benj.) 99
Eliza (6) 100, 104
Eliza I. 216
Eliza J. 216
Eliza Jane (Collins) 22, 79
Eliza Mildred Moore “Lily” 23, 25, 26, 28, 35, 40, 138, 301, 303, 312
Eliza Miller Dix 95, 96
Eliz. 214
Elizabeth (3) (Evans) 108, 131, 213
Elizabeth (4) (dau. of Joel) 129
Elizabeth (4) (dau. of Benj.) 14
Elizabeth (5) (dau. of John) 6
Elizabeth (5) (dau. of Wm., Jr.) 109
Elizabeth (6) 6
Elizabeth (7) 6
Elizabeth Alston Pickett 22, 23
Elizabeth Ann 38
Elizabeth Browner 129
Elizabeth C. 100, 104
Elizabeth Ford 107
Elizabeth Gibson 14
Elizabeth Goodloe 8
Elizabeth Gregory 124, 125
Elizabeth Higgins 6
Elizabeth Jane 100
Elizabeth Pamplin 214
Elizabeth Rainey 109
Elizabeth T. 8
Elizabeth Warner (1 Waller, 2 Kirkman) 54, 209
Elizabeth Wilkes 113, 121, 124, 126, 128
Elizabeth — (wife of Abraham (2) 8, 13
Elizabeth — (wife of Wm. (3)) 109, 128
Ella K. 8
Ellen Tarney Gallagher 115, 117
Elma 100
Elmer Barcelona 110, 112
Elwinia 106
Emily Alston (Snedecor) 82, 85, 88, 91, 184, 185, 240
Emily Day 51
Emma Bell (Cobb) 96, 98, 222, 223, 224
Emma C. Powell 24, 137
Emma Curd 95
Ephraim 105
Ercole I (d’Este) 187
Ercole II (d’Este) 191, 192, 197
Ercole III (d’Este) 187
Erma Bell Stanley 110, 111
Estelle (Parker) 119, 120
Esther Hiatt 130
Ethel 114, 115
Ethel Smith 40
Evelyn Joanne Mitchell 131, 132
Ewell Moreau 63
Family (also Estos, Este, d’Este, House of d’Este) 1, 2, 4, 22, 25, 42, 139, 145, 177, 187, 203, 214, 242, 301
Family – Boston Branch 235, 237, 238
Ferdinand (5) 109, 127
Ferdinand (6) 113, 114
Ferdinand (7) 124, 125
Ferrara, Cardinal of (see Ippolito II [d’Este])
Ferrara, Duke of 187, 189
(see also Nicola III, Alfonso and Alfonso III [d’Este])
Festus, M.L. 109, 113
Festus Marion Glover 110, 112
Fiele L. 109, 113
Fielding 6
Flora (Greer) 82, 93
Florence — (wife of Alvin (8)) 119
Florida 107
Floyd 119
Fradonia Flemming 114
Frances Ballard (1 Weaver) 96
Frances — (wife of Elisha (3)) 108
Francesco (d’Este) 197
Francesco (Esteuse) 187
Francis (6) 107
Francis D.M. 113, 127
Francis Marion (6) (son of Joel) 130
Francis Marion (6) (son of Moreau Pinckney) 42, 69, 71
Francis Marion (7) (son of Thos. A.) 124, 125
Francis Marion (7) (son of Wm. Ellis Wilkes) 114, 115, 117
Francis Moreau 69, 178, 183, 184
Freeman Haralson 38
Fulco II (d’Este) 190
Garland 13
Geo. 216
Geo. (3) 99, 107, 108, 211, 212
Geo. (6) (son of Constantino) 107
Geo. (6) (son of Townsend) 105, 106
Geo. Augusta 131, 132
Geo. Ervin 115
Geo. Thom. (8) 115, 118
Geo. Thompson (7) 114, 115
Geo. W.B. 113
Grace (7) (Smith) 69, 70
Grace (8) (see Ruby Grace)
Gray McLaughlin 54
Gretchen Adele (Ware) 19, 21
Gwendolyn Johnston (Johnson?) 19
Gypsy 119
Hannah Bassett 237
Hannah Woodward 110, 112
Hardin 130
Harriet 216
Harriet (7) (dau. of Abraham) 6
Harriett L. 215
Helen Isabella (Seltzer) 28, 32, 99, 108, 136, 138, 141, 144, 195, 208, 228
Henderson 19, 133, 134
Henry Cary 22
Henry H. 190, 199, 200
Henry Harris 129
Henry Tompkins 13
Henry Witherspoon 82
Henson 214
Hickman (5) 99, 100, 104
Hickman (6) 105
Hilda (Carter) 119
Ida (Idar?) Alice 110, 112
Ida M. Bird 7
Inez (Quinton) 119, 120
Ione 82
Ippolito II (d’Este) (Cardinal of Ferrara) 187, 190, 194, 195, 197
Isabella 187
Isabelle Spotwood 71
Jack 129, 214, 216
Jack (3) 212
Jas. A. (6) 109, 110, 112
Jas. A. (7) 110, 112
Jas. Alexander (5) 109, 128
Jas. Bartlett 5, 7, 199
Jas. Bartley 6
Jas. Boyd 13
Jas. Brady 114
Jas. Dabney 95, 96
NAME INDEX / Estes

Jas. Dabney, II 96
Jas. Dabney, III 96
Jas. Phillip 118
Jas. R. 107
Jas. Tarney 115, 118
Jas. Therrel 118
Jas. Warner Moore 40, 136, 145
Jane C. Howard 8, 9
Janice Christine (Dotson) 118
Jasper (6) (son of Andrew) 106
Jasper (6) (AKA Wesley Jasper) (son of Joel) 130
Jay 119
Jean Brulinski 29
Jean Hawkins 214
Jeanette Louise (Witalec) 29, 30
Jeanie K. Beasley 7
Jeanne Wynne (dau. of Dr. Wm. Lawrence Estes, Sr.) 40
Jeanne Wynne (wife of Dr. Wm. Lawrence Estes, Sr.) 40
Jefferson 107
Jefferson Mann 63, 64
Jennie McCoy 124, 125
Jeremy Alan 7
Jerry Alan 7
Jesse (husb. of Sarah Ann Wilkes) 99, 122
Jesse (6) (son of Joel) 130
Jesse Hicks 99
Jesse Myrtis (Ingram) 125
Jesse Patty 124, 125
Jewel (Flemming) 119
Joan Mae (Hober) 29
Joanne Stanley (1 Anderson) 39, 138, 208
Joel (3) 108, 129, 213
Joel (4) (son of Benj.) 3, 14, 22, 42, 80, 82, 146, 171, 180, 198, 199, 203, 204, 205, 208, 209, 210, 225, 240, 246
Joel (4) (son of Joel) 129
Joel (5) 130
Joel (6), Jr. 130, 131
Joel Cutter 71
Joel Henry 42, 50, 51, 54, 55, 172, 176, 232
Joel Henry, III 55
Joel Henry, IV 55, 56
John 214, 215
John (Boston Estes branch) 237
John (husb. of Patsey Locke) 214
John of Lunenburg 214
John (2) 5
John (3) 132
John (4) (son of Abraham, III) 6
John (4) (son of Benj.) 14
John (4) (son of Elisha) 99
John (4) (son of Wm.) 109, 128
John (5) (son of Andrew) 99, 107
John (5) (son of John) 6
John (6) 106
John (7) (son of Abraham) 6
John (7) (son of Jasper) 106
John (7) (son of Wm. M.) 105
John A. 6
John Aaron 110
John Amos (7) 110, 112
John B. (5) 107
John Colman 131, 132
John E.F. 109, 113
John Glover 108, 109, 113
John Griffith 28
John Harris 129
John Howard 8, 9
John J. 216
John S. (6) 105, 106
John T. (8) 110, 112
John Wilkes 114, 119
Johnathan Eric 7
Johnnie Mae 111, 112
Johnston 19
Joseph Edw. 127
Joseph F. 109, 113
Joseph H. 95
Joseph Riddick 15, 135
Joseph T. 109
Joyce R. 8
Judith Bell (Moore) 22, 79, 80, 235
Julia A. 105
Julia P. Houston 41
Kate 82
Katherine Van Buren Sherrod 42
NAME INDEX / Estes

Kathleen McLean 30
Kathryn King (1 Treadwell, 2 Nix) 37
Kilburn 119
Kittie Belle (McKnight) 114, 121
Laurence Bradford 37, 136, 138, 144, 145, 229
Laurence Bradford, Jr. 37, 38, 136
Laurence Bradford, III 38
Lavern Dean 40
Lee E. 6
Leigh Wilson 118
Lemuel Winston 110, 112
Lena 9, 13
Lena Gates (Smith) 23, 39, 139, 208
Lillian (Moyer) (see Estes, Lily Margaret)
Lillian Cole 55
Lillie (8) (Hardwick) 119
Lillie Viola (7) (dau. of Wm. Ellis Wilkes Estes) 114
Lillie Viola (Thomas) 114, 120
Lily (Lillian) Margaret (Moyer) 28, 136, 140
Lily Moore (see Estes, Eliza Mildred Moore)
Littleberry 129
Littleton Worthy 114
Lizzie (Armstrong) 23, 82, 92
Lizzie Guion 83, 92
Lomie Elmo 114, 120
Louey 130
Louis (6) 15, 19, 21, 133, 135
Louis Collier 21
Louis Powhatan 3, 22, 23, 25, 26, 28, 35, 136, 138, 147, 158, 199, 206, 207, 208, 301, 303
Louis Schultz 19, 20
Louisa Alston Riddick 14, 18, 225
Lucie Gwynne (Gwynn, Gwyne) (Vaughan) 8, 9, 198, 202, 219, 220
Lucie Quarles (Rice) 42, 56, 58, 235
Lucinda Rebecca 110, 112
Lucinda S. (Huff) 110, 112
Lucretia Penelope (Hathorn) 114, 121
Lucretia Borgia (d’Este) 187, 188, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198
Lucy 14
Lucy Ann 114
Lucy Blankenship 214
Lucy Cornelia 42
Lucy Dix (Grimsley) 96
Lucy Henderson Bullock 18, 133, 134
Lucy Miller (5) 95
Luicilber (sp?) 107
Luigi (d’Este) 194
Lula B. Epperson 55
Lula Clark 125
Lula Wood 125
Lurania 214
Lyddal 109
Lyddal B. 214
Lydia Emmaline Fielderbell (1 Watts, 2 Lavern) 113, 126
Mabel Littlejohn Reagan 116
Mae (May) Griffith 28, 227, 228
Maggie Lee 114
Malina 106, 107
Mamie (Bryan) 108
Mamie Frances Marian (Bryan) 108, 115, 117
Marcia Burton (Taylor) 40, 41, 160
Marcia Burton Owen (1 Holman) 22, 40, 146, 154, 157, 158, 206, 207
Margaret (6) (dau. of James Alexander) 128
Margaret (6) (dau. of Townsend) 105
Margaret Claire Zeller 55
Margaret E. 114
Margaret Owen 40
Margaret (6) Riddick (Ponton) 14, 225
Marguerite Jones 19
Maria Beatrice 187, 194
Marian Clark 118
Marion (6) 15
Marion (7) 96
Marion Clayton (1 Smythe, 2 Pickett, 3 Scanlon) 69
Marion Holden 96
Marjory 131
Marshall 132
Martha 216
Martha (4) 14
Martha (5) 95
Martha (6) (dau. of Jas. Alexander) 128
Martha (7) 106
Martha Ann 50
Martha Ann Mann 50, 51, 54
Martha Blankenship 214
Martha Cornelia (Folk) 42, 45, 231, 232
Martha E. (Gregory) 113, 126
Martha Gee (1 Ragsdale) 14
Martha Hannah 131
Martha Hawkins 214
Martha J. Morgan 8, 13
Martha Kirkpatrick Carter 119
Martha Ledora 110, 112
Martha Noel (1 Keeble, 2 Lawrence) 54, 55, 168, 170, 171
Martha Rene 100, 104
Martha T. Floyd 214
Martha Thomason 109
Martha Yates 132
Martha (wife of Jas. A. (6)) 110, 112
Marvin C. 125
Mary 214
Mary (or Polly) (Carter) 109, 128
Mary (wife of George (3)) 108
Mary (wife of John of Lunenburg) 214
Mary (wife of John (6)) 106
Mary (wife of Robt. (2)) 99, 107
Mary (Knight) 108, 131, 213
Mary (6) (dau. of Andrew) 106, 107
Mary (6) (dau. of Constantino) 107
Mary (7) 106
Mary A. Hudson 214
Mary Ann (wife of Elisha (2)) 108, 129, 131, 213
Mary Ann (4) (dau. of Joel) 129
Mary Ann (Curtis) 100, 102, 104
Mary Ann (7) 6
Mary Atkinson 190, 113
Mary Caroline Hiatt 131
Mary Catherine Jones 110, 112
Mary Drewry 96
Mary E. (6) 109, 113
Mary Elizabeth (5) 13
Mary Elizabeth (7) 96
Mary Elizabeth Frank 132
Mary Ellen 110, 112
Mary Ethel (1 Shelby, 2 Beckham) 110, 111
Mary Frances (6) 42
Mary Frances Gregory 114
Mary Gibert Patty 124, 125
Mary Hobday 13
Mary Jane (Ruffner) 130
Mary Jane Pilkinton 214, 216
Mary Lee (dau. of Bedford Mitchell) 82
Mary Lee Wilson (1 Sharpe) 22, 82, 64, 67
Mary Louise Flemming 130
Mary Marshall 132
Mary Moore (Evans) 26, 138
Mary Noel (Moody) 50, 51, 163, 229, 230, 232
Mary Patterson (Forbes) 8, 9
Mary Phelan 69
Mary “Polly” 6
Mary Quarles Noel 42, 50, 56, 63, 69, 229
Mary S. 206
Mary Stone Townsend 99
Mary T. 8
Mary Williams (1 Akes, 2 Haws) 37, 38
Mary Willie 114, 115
Maryann (9) (dau. of Wayne Ezra) 7
Mathew 237
Matilda A. 107
Matilda R. Garland 13
Matthew 214
Mattie Chalk 199, 120
Mattie L. 127
Mattie Mae 110, 111
Mattie V. (Parker) 24, 137, 226
Maxine A. Setter (1 Ballew) 7
May Griffith (see Estes, Mae Griffith)
Michael Gilbert 38
Middleton 6
Mildred (Hopwood) 129, 30
Mildred (8) (Little) 119, 120
Mildred (8) (dau. of Reuben Marion) 131
Mildred Colman 22, 25, 26
Mildred Colman (Rice) 26, 138, 235
Mildred Elizabeth (1 Brinton, 2 Rowland, 3 Kleiner) 28, 34, 141
Mildred Henry Anderson 51, 55
Milly (Milley) (3) (Cox) 99, 108, 211, 212
Milton 130
Minerva J. 107
Minnie Ethel White 118
Minnie Landrum Bacon 51, 172
Moblpy Quay 114, 119, 120
Moblpy Quay, Jr. 114, 119, 120
Modena, Duke of (d’Este) 189
Mollie Caperton 115
Moreau Pinckney (5) 22, 42, 50, 56, 63, 69, 147, 160, 168, 172, 199, 205, 206, 209, 229, 230
Moreau Pinckney (7) 50
Moreau Pinckney (6), Jr. 42
Moreau Pinckney (7), III 55
Moreau Pinckney (8), IV 55
Morgan 82
Morris Kent 8
Moses 214
Moses (2) 5, 6
Myrtle (8) 115
Myrtle Ada 114
Nancy (4) (dau. of Abraham) 6
Nancy (4) (dau. of Joel) 129
Nancy (4) (Fears) 14, 99
Nancy (5) 99
Nancy (7) 105
Nancy (wife of Jasper (6)) 106
Nancy A. Winn 214
Nancy Ann Montague 6
Nancy Bartlett 6
Nancy E. (6) 109, 113
Nancy Harris 129
Nancy Kennedy 113
Nancy Penelope Crow 114, 119, 120
Nannie J. Steele 96
Nannie Perkins 9
Nellie 99
Nellie Hancock Stockton 69, 71
Neppie (Caperton) 114, 123
Newton 130
Newton Davis 130
Nicollo II (d’Este) 195
Nincy (wife of Sylvanus (4)) 109
Nora Bell 50
Nora Perry 63
Norma Evelyn (Renfrew) 19, 21
Norma Jean (Phillips) 111, 112
Parisinia (d’Este) 195
Patricia H. (Waterman) 41
Patrick Mann 5, 24, 42, 54, 168, 169, 170, 199, 209
Patrick Mann, Jr. 54, 55
Patsy Locke 214
Patsy 6
Patsy Ann 130
Patsy Stollings 130
Pearl Venus (Robinson) 115, 116
Pearl Woodruff 119
Peggie (4) (Gaither) 109, 128
Percy Leon 110, 111
Permelia Estes Robinson 127
Pemely Loveless (Roberson) 128
Peter 130
Peter Harris 129, 130
Phara E. 127
Philadelphia Jenkins 237
Philena 130
Philip Stockton 71
Phredonia Bradford (Kefauver) 63, 178
Pocahontas 22, 207
Polly 215
Polly (wife of Townsend (5)) 100, 105
Polly (4) (Carter) (see Estes, Mary or Polly (4))
Polly Gibson (or Gipson) 99, 105, 106, 107
Pomp (Cousin Pomp) 13
Prudence 215
Rachel 108, 213
Rachel Ward 129
Rebecca 215
Rebecca Joe 118
Redmond Alta 105
Renella Sue (Lott) 118
Reuben Marion 131
Richard (2) 5
Richard (3) 108, 129, 213
Richard Stockton 71
Richard Wayne 7, 8
Rinaldo (d’Esté) 191
Robt. (Estos) (2) 3, 4, 5, 8, 99, 107, 199, 210, 214, 215, 216
Robt. (5) 9, 13
Robt. (7) 105
Robt., Jr. (3) 99, 211, 212, 214, 215
Robt. Gilmore 19
Robt. Lewis 29
Robt. Lewis, Jr. 29
Robt. Marion 116
Rose M. 130
Rose Matlock 55
Roseathea Hickok 9
Rosemary Elzen 40, 146
Roy (8) 119, 120
Ruby Davis Fulton 120
Ruby Grace “Grace” (1 Cannons, 2 Jensen) 64, 67, 177
Ruby Grace Wynne 64
Ruby O. 114
Ruth 6
Ruth Graves 237
Ruth Pott 55
Sallie (4) (Walker) (dau. of Wm.) 109, 129
Sallie (7) (Estes) 23, 39, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 199
Sallie Hill (1 VonKohn) 120
Sallie Johnston (Bell) 82, 92
Sallie Louise (Roberts) 110, 111
Sally 216
Sally L. Stouffer 41
Sally Walker 214
Sammie Lee (Bennett) 119
Samuel 215
Samuel (2) 5, 6
Samuel Charner 127
Samuel F. 114
Sarah 215
Sarah (wife of John (4)) 128
Sarah (3) (Hutchison) 108, 131, 213
Sarah (4) (dau. of Abraham) 6
Sarah(4) (dau. of Benj.) 14
Sarah (4) (dau. of Joel) 129
Sarah (6) (dau. of Andrew) 106
Sarah (6) (dau. of Benj.) 99
Sarah (6) (dau. of John Glover) 109, 113
Sarah (6) (Hiatt) (dau. of Joel) 130
Sarah (7) (see Estes, Sallie (7))
Sarah A. (wife of Wm. M. (6)) 105
Sarah Alston Pickett 22
Sarah Ann (Read) 22, 81
Sarah Ann (6) (Worthy) (dau. of Charner) 113, 121
Sarah Ann Wilkes 121, 122
Sarah Belle 42
Sarah E. (6) (dau. of James Alexander) 128
Sarah Elizabeth 22
Sarah Elizabeth Clinkenbeard 6, 8
Sarah Fredonia Phillips 69
Sarah Gilbert (Kirkpatrick) 124, 125
Sarah Jane 8
Sarah Jane Johnson 82, 92
Sarah Langhorne Bates 3, 22, 80, 246
Sarah Tims (or Timms) 109, 113, 127
Sarah Triplett (5) (Richardson) 95
Shirley Turner 39
Simpson Andrew, Jr. 111, 112
Simpson Andrew Alexander 110, 111, 112
Smith (Smythe) Wm. 28, 136, 138, 140, 163, 227, 228
Smyth (sp.?!) 106
Spencer 129
Stella (Hayes) 108
Stella Mae 115
Stockton Marion 69, 54
Sue 99
Susan (wife of Andrew (5)) 106
Susan A. (6) 106, 107
Susan Shelton 98
Susanna (wife of Bartlett (3)) 214, 215
Susannah Butler 132
Susanna N. 215
Swanson 105, 106
Sylvanus (4) (son of Wm.) 109
Tedraldo (d'Este) (Marquis of Ferrara) 189, 190
Texanna Susan Bandy 6
Thad 119
Thayer Jennings Hobson 71
Thelma West 118
Theodotia (7) 106
Thos. 214, 214, 216
Thos. (2) 3, 4, 5, 131, 214
Thos. (4) (son of Abraham, III) 6
Thos. (4) (son of Benjamin) 14
Thos. (6) 106, 107
Thos. (8) (son of Lawrence Bradford) 37
Thos. A. (6) 113, 124, 125
Thos. Dix 95
Thos. Ewell 42
Thos. H. 99
Thos. Hale 22, 24, 137, 207
Thos. Hale, Jr. 24
Thos. Harris 129, 226
Thos. J. (6) 100, 105
Thos. King 37, 38
Thos. Lamar 110, 111
Thos. R. 215, 216
Thos. Startling 96
Thorpe 14
Tom (8) 125, 126
Townsend 99, 105
Triplett (or Triplet) Thorpe 3, 14, 133, 134
Unity Fontaine 96
Unity G. 96
Velma Beatrice 125
Venus (Robinson) 108
Virginia (see Estes, Ada Virginia)
Virginia Bourland 120
Virginia Griffith (Jacoby) 28, 30, 140, 141, 238
Virginia Roy Collier 21
Virginia Thorpe (Wilson) 22, 72, 73, 78
Walter Tims 110, 112
Wanda Joyce 7
Warner Moore (7) 26, 40, 139
Warner Moore (8) 37, 39, 138, 208, 229
Wayne Ezra 6, 7, 8
Wesley Jasper (see Estes, Jasper (6) (son of Joel))
Wilkes (8) 114
Wm. 214, 215
Wm. (Boston family branch) 237
Wm. (3) 108, 109, 128, 212
Wm. (4) (son of Benj.) 14, 98
Wm. (4) (son of Joel) 129
Wm. (5) (son of Wm.) 98
Wm. (7) (son of John) 106
Wm. (7) (son of Wm. M.) 105
Wm. (4), Jr. (son of Wm.) 109, 113, 127
Wm. A. (6) (son of Jas. Alexander) 128
Wm. Andrew Alexander LeGrande 110
Wm. B. 215
Wm. D. (6) 100, 105
Wm. Davis (7) 127
Wm. Dix (6) 96
Wm. E. 215, 216
Wm. Ellis, III 109, 113
Wm. Ellis Wilkes (6) 113, 114, 116, 119, 120
Wm. Elmo 120
Wm. Gates 23, 207
Wm. Gilmore 19
Wm. H. 214, 216
Wm. H. (4) (son of Elisha) 8, 9
Wm. I. 109, 113
Wm. Lawrence 22, 40, 137, 146-158, 159, 160
Wm. Lawrence, Jr. 40, 137, 146, 158, 159, 160
Wm. Lawrence, III 41
Wm. Lee 99
Wm. (6) (son of Townsend) 105
Wm. T. 216
Wm. Triplett (5) 14, 18, 133, 134, 225
Wm. Triplett (6) (son of Wm. Triplet)
lett) 15, 18
Wm. Vernon 115, 116
Wilma Glyn 118
Winifred Wilkes 128
Woodrow Wilson 115, 118
Woodson 130
Zachary 99, 108, 211, 212
Zaretta Louise (Brooks) 19, 135
Zaretta Estelle Potter 19, 21, 133 135
Zula Nebhut (1 King) 69, 183
--- (4) (Clement) (dau. of Wm.)
129
--- (wife of Clanton (9)) 119
--- (Clement) 129

ESTOS
Robt. (2) (see Estes, Robt.)

ETZENHouser
M.W. 102

Eubanks
Eugenia Read Rice 61
Katina Leigh Smith 61
Shadrack Rice 61
Wm. Gregg 61
Wm. Gregg, Jr. 61

Evans
Annie Mann 26
Benj. 131
Elizabeth Estes 108, 131, 213
Geo. Drake 27
Lisa Lamar Prentice 28
Louis Estes 26
Margaret Leigh Drake 27
Martha Virginia (1 King, 2 Connally) 26
Mary Moore Estes 26, 138
Mercer G. (Knox) 77
Miriam Estes (Carson) 26, 138
Russell Gaston 26
Russell Gaston, Jr. 26, 27

Faccini
Bartolomeo 188, 189, 190, 193
Girolamo 189, 190, 193

Fairfax
Mrs. Geo. Wm. 274

Faletti
Girolamo 192

Falkland
Line (Cary) 257
Viscount of (see Cary, Lord)

Farr
Joan 272

Farrar
Helen Wilson 79
Paul 79

Faquier
Francis (Gov.) 266, 267

Faye
Julia 183

Fears
Albert 99
Jas. 99
Jesse 99
Martha Ann 99
Nancy 99
Nancy Estes 99
Sarah 99
Thos. 99

Ferdinand
Archduke of Austria 187

Ferguson
Gen. F.D. 316
Hill 316
Jean Sterling 26
Katherine (Carson) 26
Laura Burr 315, 316
Wm. T. 26

Fier
Bop Jensen 67
NAME INDEX  /  Folk

John 67  
Virginia Grey Jensen 67  
FILLMORE  
(President) 278  
FINE  
Budd 183  
FINKLEMAN  
H.O. 134  
FINN  
Huckleberry 172  
FISHER  
Elizabeth (Parker) 24, 137, 226  
Jas. 215  
FITZHUGH  
Capt. G.T. 296  
FITZPATRICK  
Joseph 243  
Sarah Baldwin (daug. of Joseph) 243  
Sarah Baldwin (wife of Joseph) 243  
Tabitha (Hooks) 242  
FLEMING  
Fradonia (Estes) 114  
Jewel Carter Estes 119  
Lloyd 119  
Mary Louise (Estes) 130  
FLETCHER  
Rick 77  
Victoria Northcross 76, 77  
FLOURNOY  
Wm., Jr. 276  
FLOYD  
Martha T. (Estes) 214  
Wm. D. 214  
FOGLIO  
Deborah Ann (Rowland) 35  
Dorothy Ann McLaughlin 35  
Leonard Joseph 35  
FOLK  
Prof. C.A. 203  
Annie White (Murphy) 42  
Benj. 43  
Benj. Moreau 42  
Carey 49  
Carey Albert 42, 45, 163  
Carole Ann Cushing 44  
Catherine Prest 49  
Charlotte 43  
Charlotte Conner 43  
Christopher 49  
Cornelia (Stevens) 42, 43  
Edgar Estes 42  
Edgar Estes, Jr. 42, 43  
Edgar Estes, III 43  
Eleanor Lewis (McNeilly) 45  
Ellinor H. Johnson 45  
Emma Harrison Gates 45, 163  
Floy Lewis 44  
Henry Bate 42, 45, 231, 232  
Henry Bate, Jr. 42  
Humphrey Bate 42, 48  
Humphrey Estes 48, 49  
Humphrey Estes, Jr. 49  
Humphrey Estes, III 49  
Jas. White 42  
Jane Carey (Thomas) 45, 46, 162  
Janet Woolcott Atkins (1 Guitar) 44  
John Winston 45  
Joseph 43  
Joseph Henry 42, 43  
Joseph Wingate 42, 178  
Judith Dudley (Templeton) 43, 44  
Katherine Ann 44  
Lizzie Handly 42  
Lucile Cornelia (Cox) 42, 49  
Margaret Emily Magofin (Phillips) 48  
Margaret Tayloe Forkin 50  
Martha Cornelia (Estes) 42, 45, 231  
Martha Rodgers 49  
Martha Rodgers (9) (Drennon) 49  
Mary Frances 42  
Mathesia Bell (Webb) (see Folk, May)  
May (Webb) 42, 43, 47, 169, 170  
Michael 49  
Minta Holding 43  
Nancy Kimbrough 48, 49  
Nannie Dudley Pilcher 43  
Pauline Lewis Brown 44, 231  
Reau Estes (9) 42, 43, 44  
Reau Estes, Jr. 43, 45  
Reau Estes. II 44  
Robt. Gates 45  
Rosemary Pelham 45
FOY
Mary (or Ivy, Mary) 316
FRANCIS I
(Emperor of Austria) 187
FRANCIS IV
(Duke of Modena, Massa, and Carrara) 188
FRANCIS V
(Duke of Modena, Massa and Carrara) 188
FRANCISCO
Betsy Leak 325
Edgar 325
FRAGONARD
—— 194
FRANK
Mary Elizabeth (Estes) 132
Serena Jane (Curtis (see Frank, Serona))
Serona (Curtis) 100, 104
FRANKLIN
Clyde Ray, M.D. 18
Elizabeth Hope (Ponton) 18
Winifred Louise Hope 18
FREEMAN
Pearl (Curtis) 103
FRENCH
Louise Howe 102
Samuel E. 102
Sidney (Curtis) 102
FREY
Charlotte Ponton 15
John Rutledge 15
Martin Meredith 15
Martin Meredith, Jr. 15
FREYNIK
Elizabeth Bragdon Ponton (AKA Lisa Lawrence) 18
Stanley, Jr. 18
FRIEND
Edw., Jr. 276
Edw., Sr. 276
John 276
Judith Cary Bates 276
FRIERSON
Camille (LeMaster) 93
FUHRMEISTER
  Isabella (Coffman) 31
FULTON
  Camille Holman 124
  Jeff 124
  Maryjo 124
  Mrs. Ruby Davis (Estes) 120
  —-(Husb. of Camile Holman) 124
GAITHER
  Eli 128
  Peggie Estes 128
GALATA
  (King of Celts) 191
GALATIS
  (son of Hercules) 191
GALLAGHER
  Chas. 115
  Eileen Tarney 115
  Ellen Tarney (Estes) 115, 117
GAMMON
  Kathleen Alberta (Wilson) 79
GANNAWAY
  I.C. 272
  Theodrick 273
GARAT
  Hannah (Emlen) 236
GARGIULA
  Josephine Joan “Pina” (Templeton) 44
GARLAND
  Matilda R. (Estes) 13
GARNER
  Alice Zaretta (Saroka) 20
  Anne Brooks 20
  Jas. Allen 50
  Julie Studer 20
  Mary Reiney Cox 50
  Mary Zaretta Brooks 19, 20, 133, 135
  Robt. Reiney 50
  Sandford, Jr. 50
  Sandford, III 50
  Thos. Edwin 20
  Thos. Edwin, Jr. 20
GARSON
  Joan (Ponton) 14
GASSER
  Barbara (Seltzer) 228
GATES
  Belle (Estes) 23, 39, 209, 225
  Benj. Franklin 226
  Emma Harrison (Folk) 45, 163
  Family 225, 226
  Lena Nora (1 Given, 2 Sissen) 209, 225, 226
  Narcissa Newsom 226
  Thos. (of England) 226
  Sir Thos. 226
  Wm. 226
  Wm. Beverly 226
  Wm. Ward 226
GATLING
  Emilie (Morrow) 74
GAY
  Chas. Richard Sherman 12
  Nancy Vaughan Slaughter 12
  Robt. Arnold 12
  Robt. Slaughter 12
  Willis Richardson Slaughter 12
GEE
  Drury 214
  Martha (Ragsdale) 214
  Wm. 214
GEORGE III
  (King of England) 268
GEORGE IV
  (King of England) 195
GERINGER
  Billie Jo (Aldridge) 290
GERMANY
  Enez 123
GERRIE
  Chester A. 298
  Isabel Patton 298
  Patricia Grace (Moore) 298
GERVON
  (mythology) 191
GHIBELLINES
  (Italian history) 187
GIBBS
  Henry M. 104
Nannie Curtis (2 Brackenbury) 104

GIBSON (or GIPSON)
   Elizabeth (Estes) 14
   Polly (Estes) 99, 105, 106, 107

GILBERT
   Eldora (Estes) 38

GILHOOL
   Doris Marie (Meyers) 31
   Jas. F. 31
   Marie Swanick 31

GILLENTINE
   Minerva (Sparkman) 232

GILLESPIE
   Jesse Evelyn (Curtis) 102

GILLY
   Estes Vaughan 201
   Geo. Balfour 202
   Margaret Clifford 201
   Margaret Gwinn Vaughan 202

GILMORE
   Alva 115
   Alvin 115
   Aubry 115
   Clara 115
   Ernest 115
   Lucy 115
   Mary 115
   Wm. 115

GINSDORF
   Jillaine (Jackson) 250

GIRALDI
   Cinzio 191, 192

GIST
   Ann 247
   Elizabeth Violet (Blair) 247, 251, 253, 277, 281
   Henry Cary 247
   Judith Cary Bell, II 246, 247, 277
   Nathaniel 3, 246, 247, 277
   Sarah Howard 247
   Thos. Cecil 247

GIVEN
   Lena Nora (2 Sissen) 226

GLASS
   Sarah (Allen) 289

GLOVER
   Mary (Tims) 109

GODDEN
   Harriet August (Snedecor) 240

GOOCH
   Wm. 266

GOODLOE
   Elizabeth (Tompkins) 219

GOODWIN
   Doris Jeanette (Campbell) 84

GOODWIN
   (author) 221

GORDON
   Dr. J.O. 46
   Mary Katherine (McNeilly) 46
   Ruby Thomas 46
   Wm. 212

GOSNELL
   Clara (Davis) 80

GRAHAM
   Benj. B. 254
   Christine 254
   Christine Biddle Blair 254
   Joseph 72
   Leah America (Christian) 72
   Lula Victoria Wilson 72

GRAVES
   Ruth (Estes) 237
   Virginia Bernard (Cary) 254, 255

GRAY
   Arthur 248
   Minna Blair Hollyday 248

GREAVES
   Frank 203

GREEN
   Alex Lawton 76
   Bascom Gregory 73
   Chas. Alexander 249
   Elizabeth 73
   India 73
   Jas. Montgomery 249
   Joseph Norris 249
   Judith Cary Blair 249, 274
   Katherine Ewing Orto 76
   Margaret Baskervill 82
   Mary Taylor Baskervill 82
   Mary Virginia (Benedict) 73
   Matthew Benj. 249
   Myra Victoria Morrow 73
NAME INDEX / Guthrie

Sarah Lewis 82
Virginia Mason (Hall) 249
Wm. Martin 48

GREENE
Anne Perkins (Wood) 81
Jennie Campbell (Mabry) 72
Leah America Campbell 72
Walter Kirkland 72

GREENGRASS
Iris Jean (Willis) 78

GREENWALD
Louise (Mann) 74

GREER
Barbara Ann Bennett 94
Betty Allen 94
David Carr (7) 94
David Carr (8) 94
Elizabeth Estes 94
Jas. Howell 94
Jas. M. 94
Janet Carr 94
Janet Elizabeth (7) 94
Janet Elizabeth (8) 94
Katherine Ann 94
Myra Bell Bridges 74
Rowan Adams 93
Rowan Allen, Jr. 94
Rowan Allen, III 94
Thos. Carr 94
Willis Roswell 74

GREGORY
(author) 262
Cathy Jean (2 Householder) 289
Elizabeth (Estes) 124, 125
Jas. Benj. 126
Joel Woods 289
Louisa Jan 126
Marion Adolphus 126
Martha E. Estes 113, 126
Martha Elizabeth 126
Mary Frances (Estes) 114
Pickens Butler 126
Sarah Elvira 126
Sims 126

GRIBLE
Anne (Estes) 41, 160

GRIFFIN
Emily Carey 45
Ewing 45
Ewing, Jr. 45
Virginia Sinclair Folk 45

GRIFFITH
Ann Jane 227
David 227, 228
Elizabeth Rachel 227
Family 227
Florence Van Horn 228
Geo. Bogan 227, 228
Griffith Owen 227
Griffith Owen (son of Griffith Owen) 227, 228
Helen — 228
Isabella Agnes 227
Isabella Agnes (dau. of David) 228
Isabella Bogan 227
Lillian 227
Lily Mae 228
Mae (May) (Estes) 28, 227, 228
Stanley 227, 228
Thos. Owen 227, 228

GRIGSBY
— 270

GRIMES
Cynthia Tull (wife of Harry Barnette Grimsley) 96, 97
Cynthia Tull (7) (Curtis) 96, 97
Geo. A. 96
Harry Barnette 96
Lucy Dix Estes 96

GUEPHS
(Italian history) 187

GUION
Lizzie (Estes) 82, 92

GUITAR
Rear Adm. Estil 44
Janet Woolcott Atkins (2 Folk) 44

GUNN
Daniel 214
Electa (Estes) 114, 115

GUTHRIE
Frances Rogers Welch 68
Harry Eugene 68
Sandra Louise Taylor 68
Tonya Louise 68
Tracey Eugene 68
Wm. Bradford 68
Wm. Bradford, Jr. 68
Gwynne
Lucy (Reade) 219
Hacker
Anna Estes (wife of Isaac) 237
Anna Estes (Strawbridge) 237, 238, 239, 240
Anna (Seltzer) 228
Beulah Morris 237
Family 235, 237, 238
Isaac 237
Jeremiah 237
John Barclay 237
Mary Perot 237
Hagerty
Anne (Estes) 21
Haines
Harriet (Burkhalter) 27
Hale
Alan 183
Haley
Arthur (Alex) 145
Hall
Gregory Malcolm 249
Mordaunt 182, 183
Virginia Mason Green 249
Halley
— 179
Halliday
Albert Koones, Jr. 116
Albert Koones, III 116
Albert Koones, IV 116
Andrew Joe 116, 117
Brenda Kaye Andrew 116
Frances Elizabeth Robinson 116, 129
Katherine Estes 116, 117
Virginia Frances 116, 117
Halloway
Herbert G. 102
Mary Frances (Hutson) 129
Halsey
Adm. Wm. F. 161
Hamilton
(Amer. history) 221
Handly
Lizzie (Folk) 42
Hannah
Martha (Estes) 131
Hapsburg
Ferdinand 194
Hardiman
Katherine Loretta Swingley 296
Lawrence Joseph, Jr. 296
Lawrence Joseph, III 296
Lawrence Joseph, IV 296
Patty Winborn 296
Terry Moore 296
Virginia Ruth (Merlin) 293, 296
Haward
J.O. 119
Lillie Estes 119
Hargrove
Catherine Estes 119
Charlotte M. Estes 14
Col. John 14
Triplett 14
W.B. 119
Harris
The Rev. 306
Everett (Bridges) 74
Nancy (Estes) 129
Harrison
Cary 272
Elenora (Moore) 288
Family 246
Mary (Lashley) 225
Sarah Bell 272
Vera (Moody) 230
Hartley
Barbara Anne (Seltzer) 33
Chas. Francis 33
Mary Elizabeth Wilson 33
Harvey
John 262
LeGrande 139
Haskins
Elizabeth (Vaughan) 220
Hatchett
Wm. 214
Hathorne
Canzada Wade Triplett 123
Clyde 121
Lucretia Penelope Estes 114, 121
Percy Bryant 123
HAVEN
Mary Jane (Leak) 325
HAVE
Phyllis 183
HAWKINS
Ellen (Phillips) 232
Jean 214
Joseph H. 232
Martha (Estes) 214
Philena Johnson 232
HAWS
Mary Williams Estes (1 Akes) 38
HAY
Elliot 80
Margaret Livingston 80
HAYDEN
The Rev. Horace Edwin 261
HAYES
Emily Ione (Davis) 86
Ione Snedecor Maxwell 86
Jas. Donald, III 87
Joseph Clayton 86
Mary Estes (Smith) 86
Rutherford B. 238
Stella Estes 108
HAYNES
Eustace C. 115
Stella Mae Estes 115
HAYS
Bettie Jo (Allen) 291
Earl 291
HAZLEWOOD
Jas. E. 214
HAZZARD
John 183
HEARN
Catherine Ann 52
Chas. David 52
Chas. H., Jr. 52
Julie Ann Moody 51
HEATH
Mary (Emlen) 236
HECTOR
(of Troy) 187, 191
HEGAR
Jerry Neil 90
Laura Lee Snedecor 89
HEINZ
Sen. H. John 238
HENDERSON
John 133
Judge Leonard 133
HENDREN
Martha Ruth (Parker) 25
HENDRICK
B.J. 277
HENDRIX
Tilden (Moody) 231
HENDRON
Benj. 311
Carolina Matilda Yates (2 Scruggs) 311
— (Levy) 311
HENNE
David Waterbury 37
Elizabeth Anne 37
Lisa Christine 37
Paula Elizabeth Treadwell 37
HENRY VII
(King of England) 226, 245
HENRY
Agatha "Agnes" (Maxwell) 241
Elizabeth Agnes Bosley 35, 229
Francis Davis (Dykes) 35, 138, 229
John Elmore 35, 229
Patrick 2, 96, 266
HERCULES
(Hercule) 191
HERING
Alice (Curtis) 97
HERRINGTON
Celeste Lee Estes 110, 111
Elizabeth (Jones) 110
— (husb. of Celeste Lee Estes) 111
HERRMANN
Julia Ann (see North, Julia Ann)
Katharin Searcy (1 North) 88, 89
Kirby Jean (Smith) 88, 89
Margaret Ellen 88, 89
Pamela Katharin (Miles) 88, 89
Wm. Keith 88, 89
HERRON
Alma Hughes 75
Anna Louise (Moody) 51, 164, 165
Burke Mann 75
Burke Mann, Jr. 75
Ethelyn 75
Gladys Ford 75
Jennie 75
John Thos., Dr. 75
John Thos., Jr. 75
John Thos., III 75
Louise (Hunt) 75
Marjory Lindsey 75
Martha Patton 51
Samuel 51
Stanford Morton 75
Virginia Estes Mann 75

HEWETT
Ann (Osborne) 222, 224
Sir Wm. 222, 224

HEYMAN
Florence Ruth (Purcell) 292

HIATT
Esther (Estes) 130
Mary Caroline (Estes) 131
Sarah Estes 130
— (husb. of Sarah (6) Estes) 130

HICKOK
Patrick 9
Roseatha (Estes) 9

HICKS
Jessie (Estes) 99

HIGGINS
Elizabeth (Estes) 6

HILL
Bennett 316
Eliza (Moore) 283, 312, 313, 315
Elizabeth (dau. of Green Hill, Sr.) 316
Elizabeth (Moore) (see Hill, Eliza)
Family 2, 315, 316
Grace Bennett 313, 316
Green, Jr. 2, 25, 303, 313, 314,
315, 316, 317, 318
Green, Sr. 283, 312, 313, 316
Green, III 315
Green Family 312, 316
Hannah Briggs 313
Henry 316
John 315
John L. (son of Joshua) 315
Joshua C. 315
Lanier Lemiza 315
Lucy (Cann) 315
Mary (dau. of Green Hill, Sr.) 316
Mary (wife of Robt.) 313
Mary Seawall 283, 313, 314, 315
Mary Seawell (see Hill, Mary Seawall)
Nancy Thomas 313, 315
Richard 313, 315
Robt. 313, 316
Sallie (1 Von Kohn, 2 Estes) 120
Sarah 316
Temperance 316
Thos. 315
Wm., the Hon. 284, 316
— (Burr) (Dau. of Joshua C. Hill)
315

HILLIARD
Lucy Q. (Noel) 229

HINDS
Carey Gates Thomas 46, 47
Elizabeth Joan (Moore) 293
Carey Martin 47
Jane Carey 47
Nellie S. Nottingham 293
Robt. Gates 47
Verner Monroe 293
Wm. Lyle, Jr. 47
Wm. Lyle, III 47

HINTON
Peggy (Maxwell) 88

HITT
Wendy (Lee) 252

HOBDAY
Mary (Estes) 13

HOBER
Harry 29
Harry, III 29, 30
Jason Estes 29, 30
Joan Mae Estes 29
Michelle 29, 30

HOBSON
Alice (Cary) 245, 246
Thayer Jennings (Estes) 71
HOCKADAY
   Martha (Koffman) 58
HOCKER (HACKER)
   Anna (Seltzer) 228
HODGES
   Dora May (Somerville) 85
HOHENLOHE
   Cardinal of 194
HOLDEN
   Marion (Estes) 96
HOLDING
   Minta (Folk) 43
HOLLEY DAY
   Carol (wife of James) 249
   Edith Draper (Kirkland) 248
   Minna Blair (Gray) 248
   Jas. 248, 249
   Jane —— 249
   Minna Blair 248
   Richard C., Jr. 248, 249
   Richard Carmichael 248
   Richard J. 249
HOLMAN
   Camille (Fulton) 124
   Jane 124
   Josie Worthy 108, 124
   Marcia Burton Owen (2 Estes) 22, 40, 146, 154, 207
   Margaret Threadgill 124
   Sue 154, 158
   The Rev. Turner P. 304
   Wm. Bruce 124
   Wm. Bruce, Jr. 124
   Wm. Bruce, III 124
HOLMES
   Milton 183
   Mrs. Nita 167
HOLT
   Ambrose 131, 213
   Barbara Estes 108, 131, 213
HOOK
   Nathaniel 268
HOOKER
   Katherine (Lawrence) 291
HOOKS
   Catherine Celia (Campbell) 242
   Chas. 242
   Family 242
   John 242
   Marshall Hunter 242
   Mary Ann Hunter 242
   Ruth —— 242
   Susanna —— 242
   Tabitha Fitzpatrick 242
   Thos. 242
HOPE
   Winifred Louise, M.D. (Franklin) 18
HOPKINS
   Cornelia Linierieux Rice 62
   Eden Ann 62
   Lea Oldham (Thompson) 62
   Nancy Ann Benson 62
   Stephen 62
   Stephen Fenton 62
HOPSON
   Nicholas 215
HOPWOOD
   Mildred Estes 129, 130, 131
   ——(husb. of Mildred (8) Estes, dau. of Reuben) 131
HORD
   Rev. Arnold 220
HOTCHKISS
   Elizabeth (Cary) 255
HOUSEHOLDER
   Cathy Jean (Gregory) 290
   Chas. Hobart 290
   Chas. Jonathan 290
HOUSTON
   Julia P. (Estes 41
   Wm. 41
HOWARD
   David Halbert 11, 202
   David Halbert, Jr. 11, 13
   Estes Vaughan 11, 13, 202
   Jane C. (Estes) 8, 9, 201
   John Milton 11, 202
   Lucie (Carter) 9, 11, 201, 202, 219
   Nannie Vaughan (6) 9, 201, 202, 219
   Nannie Vaughan (7) (Ryan) 11
Ophelia (Wynne) 64
Rhoda (Slaughter) 11, 13
Rhoda Jane Allison 11, 202

HOWE
Louise (French) 102

HOWELL
Rebecca Moody 233, 234
— (husb. of Rebecca Moody) 233

HURST
Mary Neal (Baskervill) 82

HUTCHESON
Mrs. John L. 180

HUTCHINS
Booth (Estes) 119

HUTCHINSON
Chas. 131
Sarah Estes 108, 131, 213
Rev. W.E. 184

HUTSON
Barbara Schaff 101
Cecil 101
Cecil Eugene 101
Curtis 101
Dennis 101
Earl Dwayne 101
Edith Louise (White) 101
Gary 101
Geo. Wm. 101
Georgia Ann 101
Mary Frances (Halloway) 99, 101, 102
Mary Frances Stufflebeam 101
Stella Pierce 101

HUTTON
Leonora Collier Estes 21
Thos. Bradford 21

HYMAS
John 97
Lillian Grace 97
Lucy Caroline Curtis 97

INE
Francis 215
John 215

INGRAM
Ernest 125
Jesse Myrtis Estes 125

INNSBRUCK
Claus of 197
IRVIN
    Elsie (Jordan) 30
IRVING
    Washington 274
IVEY
    Jeffrey Haywood 61
    Katherine Jo Williams 61
    Lucie Kate 61
    Philip H. 61
    Thos. Neal 316
IVY
    Mary (see Foy, Mary)
JACKSON
    Andrew 277
    Benj. Lowndes 250
    Benj. Lowndes, III 250
    Benj. Lowndes, VI 250, 251
    Bladen 250
    Ellen (Daniels) 250
    Ellen Woodbury Blair 250
    Elisha B. 216
    Jillaine Ginsdorf 250
    Marian Yancey (Vaughan) 9, 201
    Samuel Morse 250
JACOBY
    Catherine Melissa Wallace 30
    Edw. Robt. 30
    Edw. Robt., Jr. 30, 140
    Joanne Jordan 30, 140
    Leslie Ann 30, 140
    Virginia Griffith Estes 28, 30, 140, 141, 238
    Virginia Mae (Coffman) 30, 140
    Wayne Robt. 30, 140
JAMES
    H. Caley 101
    Mary Jane Curtis 101
JAMES I
    (King of England) 283
JANIN
    Violet Blair 279
JEFFERSON
    Thos. 266, 273, 311
JEFFRIES
    Virginia (Mann) 75
JENKINS
    Philadelphia (Estes) 237
JENSEN
    Jens E. 65, 67
    Ruby Grace Estes (1 Cannons) 64, 65, 66, 67, 177
    Virginia Grey (Fier) 65, 67
JESSUP
    Mary Serena 253, 279
    Gen. Sydney 253, 279
JOHNS
    Joel 214
JOHNSON
    Rev. 306
    Annabel Walker 59
    Chas. Thos., Jr. 52
    Chas. Thos., III 52
    Clara (Liebhart) 25
    E.L. 207, 208
    Mrs. E.L. (of Memphis) 139
    Elinor H. (Folk) 45
    Emily (Blair) 254
    Gwendolyn (see Johnston, Gwendolyn)
    Henry 267
    Jas. 214
    Jeffrey Walker 59
    Kay Moody 52
    Kimbrough Epes (Wagner) 10
    Laura Lynn Padgett 59
    Marian Vaughan Allen 10
    Marshall 10
    Marshall, Jr. 10
    Mary Kathryn 52
    Melinda Ann 59
    Patricia Gail 52
    Patricia Lynn (Walker) 60
    Philena (Hawkins) 232
    R.B. 59
    Russell Bratton 59
    Sarah Jane (Estes) 82, 92
JOHNSTON
    Eddie Morrow 74
    Edw. Myran 74
    Frances (Cole) 74
    Gwendolyn (Estes) (Johnson?) 19
    Ida Lessiter 74
    John B. 74
    John Burford 74
Lola Morrow (McBride) 74
Lorene (McNeil) 26

JOINER
Margaret Elizabeth (Campbell) 84

JONES
Caroline (1 Boyd, 2 Estes) 55
Elizabeth Herrington 110
Elvira (Phillips) 232
Marge 134
Marguerite (Estes) 19
Mary Catherine (Estes) 110, 112
Richard 214
Thos. B. 110

JORDAN
Alabama Rebecca (Maxwell) 242
Baxter 215
Elsie Irvin 30
Geo. 30
Howell 139
Joanne (Jacoby) 30, 140
Miles 215
Read 139
Wm. 139

JORSTAD
Rose Knutson (Snedecor) 91

JUDD
Dr. E. Starr 159

JULIUS III
(Pope) 194

KARI
Family (also spelled Cary and Cari) 245

KAUFMANN
Yolande Marie-Tereze (Welch) 69

KEATHLEY
Virginia 182

KEEBLE
Anne Gray McLaughlin 55
Grace Barrett 55
Gray McLaughlin (Bolster) 54, 171
Martha Noel Estes (2 Lawrence) 54, 55, 168, 170, 171
Patrick Mann 55
Sheila Broderick 55
Sydney Frazer 54
Sydney Frazer, Jr. 54, 55

KEELER
Mary (Armstrong) 92

KEFAUVER
Carey Estes 63, 162, 168, 171, 172, 173, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182
David 64
Diane Carey 64
Eleanor Cooke “Lindsay” 64
Elizabeth 63
Estes (see Kefauver, Carey Estes)
Gail Estes 64
Geo. Estes 64
Geo. Leroy 64
Jacob Peter 63
Lindsay (see Kefauver, Eleanor Cooke)
Nancy Elizabeth 64
Nancy Patterson Pigott 64, 173, 177, 180, 181, 182
Nancy Rieves (Fooshee) 64, 180
Nancy Rieves Cooke 63
Nora Mann 63, 64
Phredonia Bradford Estes 63, 178
Robt. Cooke 63, 178
Robt. Fielding 63, 178

KEITH
Mary (Marshall) 234

KELLY
Geo. 177, 182
Hassie (Kirkpatrick) 125

KENDALL
Amos 277

KENDRICKS
Janice (Blohm) 34

KENNEDY
Ethel Houston Mann 76
Jas. Wright 76
Joe 180
John F. (Pres.) 177, 180, 182
Mrs. John F. 182
Nancy (Estes) 113
Wm. Holder, Jr. 76
Wm. Holder, III 76

KEYS
Jane Griffith 263, 270, 274

KIEFER
Emma (Brown) 34

KIMBROUGH
Elizabeth (Baldwin) 243
KING
Alice Letitia 76
B. Frank 76
Eliza Bass Thomas 229
Family 229
Frank, Jr. 76
Geo. 215
John F. 28
Lidy Kate (Estes) 37, 138, 139, 208, 229
Martha Virginia Evans (2 Connally) 26, 28
Mary Bond Williams 229
Maggie W. Mann 76
Rachel (Snedecor) 88, 89
Shepard (Allen) 10
Thos. B., Jr. 229
Thos. Brown 229
Walter 272
Zula Nebhut (2 Estes) 69, 183

KINKAID
Charlene Saunders Moore 295
Paul R., Sr. 295
Paul Robt. 295

KIRCHNER
Marcellus 68
Marcellus Clement 68
Olivia Bradford Welch 68

KIRKLAND
Blair 248
Catherine 248
Edith Draper Hollyday 248
Edith Hollyday 248
Louis 248
Louise Richardson 248
Lucy 248

KIRKMAN
Elizabeth Warner Estes (1 Waller) 54, 209
Patricia Estes (Colton) 54
Will Polk 54, 209

KIRKPATRICK
Ella Robinson 125
Frank 125
Hassie Kelly 125
Henry 125
Jim 125

Mrs. Lewis 139
Lula Belle Wilkes 121, 122
Mary Frank 125
Mary G. Humphries 125
Sarah Givert Estes 125
Wm. (husb. of Lula Belle Wilkes) 122
Wm. (husb. of Sarah Givert Estes) 125

KISER
Clifford (Vaughan) 9, 201
Cobbie Marie 202

KLEINER
Jas. Joseph 34, 141
Mildred Elizabeth Estes (1 Brinton, 2 Rowland) 28, 34, 141

KLYCE
Catherine (Rice) 56

KNIGHT
Mary Estes 108, 131, 213
—(husb. of Mary Estes) 131

KNITTEL
Betty Jane Moyer 28, 140
David John 28, 29, 136, 142
Marie Miller 28
Paul Wm. 28
Paul Wm., Jr. 28, 140
Paul Wm., III 28, 29

KNOWLES
Mary Groover (Moody) 51

KNOX
Absalom 77
Adelaide Lois Bolles 77
Ann 77
Bess Weinstein 77
Emma Bell Mann 77
Evan Mann 77
Jas. Hervey 77
John 77
John, Jr. 77
Mercer G. Evans 77
Mittie E. (Walker) 74
Victoria Virginia (Van Buren) 77

KOFFMAN
Andrew David 58
Boyd Moreau 58
Boyd Smith 58
Jas. 58
Jo Ann Rice 58
Katherine Elizabeth 58
Martha Hockaday 58
Steven Harrison 58

KRUGER
Cecilia Benj. Estes 71
Stefan 71

KUNTA
Kinte 145

LAKE
Catherine Barbour Yates (2 Lake) 312
Capt. G.P. 312

LAMAR
L.Q.C. 320

LANCASTER
Robt. A. 272

LANDAUER
Barrie W. (Estes) 41

LANGFORD
Mary Lea (Wilkerson) 29

LANIER
Mayor David 174
Gwynn (McNeilly) 46
Lemiza (Hill) 315

LA NIEVE
Virginia (Walker) 74

LANTE
Emily 223

LASHLEY
Benj. 225
Martha Harrison (Riddick) 14, 225
Mary Harrison 225

LASITER
Frances Steckley 53
Joel Brand 53
Joel Tyler 53
Margaret Gray 53
Martha Louise Moody 51, 53
Patricia Louise 53

LAWLEY
Mary Irene (Thomas) 242

LAWRENCE
Alton Lamar 291
Corrie Jean (Wilson) 291, 292
J.P. 291
Jas. Albert 291

Joel Bradley 292
Joseph Pinckney 54, 171
Katherine Hooker 291
Lisa (see Ponton, Elizabeth Bragdon)
Mark Jefferson 292
Martha Noel Estes (1 Keeble) 54,
55, 168, 170, 171
Nancy Ann Percell 292

LAZENBY
David Lee 300
Esther Humphreys 300
Gladys Crump 300
Jas. Humphreys 300

LEA
Bill 139
Mary Louise (Murphy) 42

LEAK
Ada (Morgan) 320, 321, 322,
323, 326
Amelia McCarroll 325
Anna 326
Betsy (Francisco) 325
Donna Malone (Owen) 320, 323,
326
Earl 320
Eliza Jane (1 Strickland, 2 Seay)
320, 323, 326
Eloise Jane (see Leak, Mary Louisa)
Family 318, 325
Fanny Duprey McDonald 325
Col. Francis Terry 285, 318, 319,
320, 322, 325, 326
Francis Terry, Jr. 320, 322, 323,
326
Francis Terry, III 320
Georgia 320
Gertrude 320
Gracie (Bass) 325
H.B. 326
Hannah Pickett 319, 322
Harriet Frances (Terry) 323, 325
Harriet Marsh 322, 324, 325
Henry Booth 320, 321, 323, 324
Jas. Pickett 319, 320, 321, 323,
326
Jane (see Leak, Eliza Jane)
Judith Fannie (1 Stricklin, 2 Drennan) 320, 321, 322, 323, 326
Judith Moseley 318, 319, 321
Kenneth 325
Lucille 320
Lula Earl Lumpkin 320, 322
Lumpkin 320
M. Lou Lumpkin 326
Martha Annah 320, 323, 324
Martha Jane Malone (1 Locke) 285, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 325, 326
Mary Bostick 318, 321
Mary (Jane) Duke Crawford 322, 324, 325
Mary Jane Haven 325
Mary Louisa (Mayo) 322, 324, 325
Mourning Ella (Moore) 283, 285, 286, 303, 307, 309, 310, 318, 320, 321, 323, 326
Robt. Malone 320, 321, 323, 326
Sallie (McDonald) 325
Sarah Child 319
Tom 319, 322
Wade 325
Walter (son of Walter John) 325
Walter, Sr. 319, 322
Walter John 323, 325
Walter Pickett 319, 320, 325
Wm. (son of Wm.) 318, 319, 321
Wm. P. 318, 321, 323, 324
—Treadwell (wife of Kenneth
Leak) 325

LEDERER
Otto 183

LEE
Mrs. 203
Anne Brooke (Reath) 252
Anne Clymer Brooke 251
Anne Willing 253
Anne Willing Dulany 253
Blair 251, 281
Camilla Edge (wife of Edward
Brooke, Jr.) 252
Camilla Edge (15) 252
Chas. 287
Christopher 252

Dolly (Smith) 54
E.Brooke 251, 252, 281
Edw. Brooke, Jr. 251, 252
Edw. Brooke, III 252
Elizabeth Blair 251, 280
Elizabeth Bucknor Wayne 252
Elizabeth Somerville (Scull) 251, 252
Elizabeth Wilson 251, 252
Family 82, 262
Francis Lightfoot 251
Francis Preston Blair, III 251, 252, 281
Francis Preston Blair, IV 252
Frederick Brooke 252
Henry Rozier 253
J. Wayne 252, 253
Jane 251
Jane (Northcross) 76
Joseph Wayne, Jr. 253
Joseph Wilson 252
Kaiulani Sewall 252
Katherine Blair 252
Laura Wayne (Thompson) 252, 253
Mimi Boal 252
Nina G. — (1 Poole) 251
Philip Ludwell 252
Phillips Blair 251, 252, 281
Pierre Boal 252
Richard Henry 252
Gen. Robt. E. 96
Samuel Phillips 251, 280
Sara Ann (Wilson) 287
Thelma Llewellyn Lawson Crawford 251
Wendy Hitt 252

LEITZES
Betsy Dykes (see Leizetz, Elizabeth
Bosley Dykes)
Cary Estes 35, 138
Elizabeth Bosley Dykes 35, 138, 228
Gerald 35, 138
Sarah Bosley 35, 138

LEMOS
Camille Frierson (mother of
Camille (9)) 93
Camille Frierson (9) 93
Edw. Bennet 93
Edw. Bennet, Jr. 93
Edw. Bennet, III 93
Elizabeth (Simpson) 93
Elizabeth Phillips 93
LESSISTER
Ida (Johnston) 74
LETT
Drury H. 216
LEVERN
Edw. 126, 127
Ernest 126, 127
Everett 126, 127
Hughes 126
John Humphries 126
Lydia Emmaline Fielderbell (1 Watts) 113, 126
LEVY
Dr. C.P. 311
---Hendron (dau. of Benj. Hendron) 311
LEWIS
Cynthia Ann Curtis 97
Cynthia DuBose 97
Eugene Castner 231
Geo. Thos. 231
Henry 104
Louise 231
Margretta Oliver Barnes 231
Martha Estes 104
Mary (Pigott) 180
Naomi (Wilson) 292
Pauline Anne Dunn 231
Robt. Toombs 97
Samuel Thatcher 180
Toombs DuBose 97
Virginia Ann 97
Wm. Duke 97
LIDE
Anna Wilson 73
D.M. 73
LIEBHART
Clara Johnson 25
Kenneth Walter 25
Mary Anne (Parker) 25
LIFFORD
H.F. 322
LIGON
Mrs. 272
LIGORIO
Pirro 188, 190, 192
LILLY
Collier Cobb 98
Edw. Guerrant, Jr. 98
Edw. Guerrant, III 98
Nancy Estes Cobb 98
Penelope Read 98
Steven Clay 98
LINCOLN
(President) 273, 277, 278, 279
LINEBERGER
Marie (Richardson) 95
LINERIEUX
Elizabeth (Rice) (see Linerieux,
Louisa Elizabeth)
Louisa Elizabeth (Rice) 235
LISZT
Franz 194
LITTLE
Hugh 120
Mildred Estes 119, 120
LIVINGSTON
Albert Walter 80
Albert Walter, Jr. 80
Betty Bond 80
Margaret (Hay) 80
Minnie Lou 80
Nancy 80
Penelope Bond Morton 80
Rosa Lucile (Wilson) 80
Rosa Neal Davis 80
LIVY
(Roman historian) 191
LOCKE
Hugh S. 319
Martha Jane Malone (2 Leak)
285, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322,
325, 326
Patsey (Estes) 214
---(Mayo) (dau. of Martha Jane
Malone) 319
LOCKEY
Judith (Cary) 245, 246
LOCKHART
Aaron 128
Bettie Estes 128
Elizabeth 128
John 128
Narcissa 128
LOGAN
   Linda Brown (2 Lowe) 56
LONGFELLOW
   Henry Wadsworth 182
LONGINO
   Helen Maxwell 242
LOTT
   Harry Holt, III 118
   Harry Holt, IV 118
   Renela Sue (10) Estes 118
LOUIE
   Viola 183
LOUIS XIV
   (King of France) 1
LOVE
   Emily Estes 85
   Lawrence Thos., M.D. 85
   Mary Hughes Somerville 85
LOVELL
   Surgeon Gen. Joseph 280
LOVING
   Alfred Jones 230
   Edna Jones 230, 233
   Ida Moody 230
   Lucy Hilliard Moody 230
LOWE
   Ann Poteat 56
   Beverly C. Armstrong 56
   Donald Rice 56, 57, 171, 173
   Harold Gladstone 56
   Harold Gladstone, Jr. 56, 171, 173
   Harold Guy 56
   Joyce Ann Baumgardner 57
   Katherine Estes Rice 56, 171, 172, 173
   Katherine Rice (Ebersole) (see
      Lowe-Ebersole, Katherine Rice)
   Linda Brown (1 Logan) 56
LOWE—EBERSOLE
   Katherine Rice 56, 57, 171, 172, 173
LUDWELL
   Thos. 262
LUKAS
   Paul 183
LUKE
   Annie (Moody) 53
LUKENS
   Mary (Strawbridge) 237
LUMPKIN
   J.J. 320, 322
   Lula Earl (Leak) 320, 322, 326
   W.B. 320, 322
LUNN
   Sally 136, 139, 140
LYNCH
   Joan Elizabeth (Thomas) 47
LYON
   Nathaniel 277
LYONS
   Ada Virginia Estes, "Virginia
      Bradford" (2 Minter, 3 Prentice,
      4 Ward) 64, 65, 177
   Joseph Petrie 65
   Wm. Estes 65
LYTLE
   Julia Margaret (Nicol) 231
McBRIDE
   E.L. 74
   Lola Morrow Johnston 74
McCAIN
   Vice Adm. John Sidney 161
McC Carroll
   Amelia (Leak) 325
McDONALD
   Caroline (Owen) 320
   David 139
   Fanny Duprey (Leak) 325
   John R. 325
   Sallie Leak 325
McELROY
   (of McElroy's Shop) 114, 124
McFADEN
   F.T. 202, 203
McFERRIN
   Rev. John B. 304
McGEE
   Mary Ann (Worthy) 123
McGEHEE
   Eugenia Crump (2 Biddle) 300
   Chas. Raulstone 300
   Hortense Ambrose 225, 226
McGETTIGAN
   Susan (Meyers) 31
McKENDREE
   Bishop Wm. 314
McKINLEY
   Irene Lawton (Curtis) 103
McKNIGHT
   Frances Catherine 121
   Kittie Bell Estes 121
   Robt. Rose 121
   Ruby Reno (Penny) 121
McLAUGHLIN
   Dorothy Ann (Foglio) 35
   Gray (Estes) 54
McLEAN
   Col. D.C. 205
   Kathleen (Estes) 30
McMILLAN
   Pearl Parham Mann 74, 75
   Ross H. 75
McNAB
   Norma Barry (Smith) 70
McNEIL
   Deborah (Carson) 26
   Donald 26
   Lorene Johnston 26
McNEILLY
   Carey Folk 45, 46
   Carey Folk, Jr. 46
   Caroline Clark 46
   Claudia Lanier 46
   Eleanor Folk 46
   Eleanor Lewis Folk 45
   Gwynn Lanier 46
   John Gates 46
   Mary Gracie Clayton 46
   Mary Katherine Gordon 46
   Robt. Eugene 45
   Robt. Eugene, Jr. 45
   Robt. Eugene, III 46
McPEAKE
   Linda (Shelby) 111
McRAE
   Rev. Frank L. 300
McTYEIRE
   Bishop H.N. 304
MABRY
   Alexander 72
   Jennie Campbell Greene 72
MACHIAVELLI
   (Italian historian) 197
MacINTOSH
   Ann (Cannons) 67
MACKLEY
   Dr. Cecil 166
MACON
   Nathaniel 134
MacWILLIAMS
   —— 139
MAJORS
   Marshall Daniel 176
MALONE
   Geo. Booth 319
   Margaret Norseworthy 319
   Martha Jane (1 Locke, 2 Leak)
   285, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322,
   324, 326
MANDELL
   Gov. 252
MANLEY
   Joann 67
   Kaye Lynn 67
   Melody Cannons 67
   Rogers 67
MANN
   Alice 75
   Alice Lee Wright 75
   Andrew Nunn 75
   Anna Victoria (Campbell) 74, 75
   Anna Westwood 74
   Annie Lynne Estes, 22, 207
   Arthur Walt 75
   Bill C. 74
   Donald Wright 76
   Edna Earl (Crutchler) 73
   Elizabeth Larson 75
   Ella Lee (Northercross) 73, 76
   Emma Bell (Knox) 73, 77
Estes Wilson 74, 75
Estes Wilson, Jr. 75
Ethel Houston (Kennedy) 75, 76
Eva Johnson 73
Frances Ramsey (Bussey) 76
Ida 75
Ida Brandon 73
Jas. Hervey 73, 75
Jas. Hervey, Jr. 75, 76
Jas. Hervey, III 76
John W., Jr. 74
John Westwood 74
Leonora Perry (Estes) 63, 68
Lola May (Orto) 75, 76
Lon Greenlaw 74
Louise Duncan 76
Louise Greenlaw 74
Louise Slater (wife of Wm. Jeffries (9) Mann) 75
Louise Slater (10) 75
Lula Victoria (Morrow) 73
Mamie P. 73
Martha Ann (Estes) 50, 51, 54
Martha Virginia 76
Mary C. Ramsey 76
Mary Elizabeth 76
Mattie W. (King) 76
Myra Epps (Walker) 73
Paca Wilson 73
Pearl Parham (wife of Wm. Burkley (7) Mann, Jr.) 74
Pearl Parham (8) (McMillan) 74, 75
Samuel Henry 73, 76
Samuel Henry, Jr. 76
Samuel Henry, III 76
Susan Jeffries 75
Victoria Virginia Wilson 73, 74, 76
Virginia Estes (Herron) 73, 75
Virginia Jefferies 75
Vivian L. Moore 76
Wm. Burke 74
Wm. Burkley 73, 74, 76
Wm. Burkely, Jr. 73, 74
Wm. Jeffries 75
Wm. Jeffries, Jr. 75
Wm. Wright 75
MANNING
Allen Boyd 286, 287, 321
Lena Moore 286, 287, 321
MARABLE
Geo. 262
MARCUM
Rosa (Deck) 232
MARION
Frank 183
MARLES
Margaret (Shipley) 235
MARONEY
Elizabeth (Riddick) 225
MARRO
Paolo 190
MARS
(Roman god) 191
MARSH
Harriett (Leak) 322, 324, 325
MARSHALL
Chief Justice 234
Family 233, 234
Grace T. 210, 214
Humphrey 234
John 234
Mary (dau. of Tom) 234
Mary (Estes) 132
Mary Keith 234
Mirah 234
Tom 234
Tom (son of Tom) 234
Wm. 234
MARTIN
Billy 139
Elizabeth (Reade) 219
Elizabeth Macon (Bullock) 18
Family 292
Hallie Decker (Rice) 62
Jas. Thos. 292
Mattie Lavinia Winson 292
Mattie Ruth (Moore) 292
MARTS
Brian Stephen 88, 89
Julia Ann North (see Herrmann, Julia Ann) 88
MARTUS
(Trojan prince) 190
MASON
Augusta Virginia (Blair) 249, 274
Family 2, 14, 303
Geo. 14, 221, 225, 311
Mary (Yates) 311
Mary Eula (Blair) 250

MASSA
  Dukes of (see Francis IV and V)

MASSEY
  Dade 221, 222, 224
  Parthenia Alexander 222, 223, 224
  Sarah (Triplett) 221, 222, 225

MATHEWSON
  Elizabeth Howard Ryan 11, 12
  --- (husb. of Elizabeth Howard Ryan) 12

MATLOCK
  Rose (Estes) 55

MATTRAW
  Scott 183

MAURIELLO
  Joseph Michael 32
  Michael Joseph (see Castagna, Michael Joseph)
  Patricia Agnes Meyers (2 Castagna) 31, 32

MAUS
  Susannah (Strawbridge) 236

MAXWELL
  Agatha “Agnes” Henry 241
  Alabama Rebecca 242
  Annie Lou 242
  Elizabeth Thornton 241
  Family 241, 242
  Heidi Marie 87
  Henry Palmer 87
  Ione Snedecor 85, 241
  Ione 85
  Ione Snedecor (Hayes) 82, 85, 86
  Jas. Snedecor 85, 87
  Jas. Snedecor, Jr. 87
  Jeffrey Palmer 87
  Jesse Carlos 85, 241, 242
  Jesse Carlos, Jr. 85, 184, 185, 240
  Jesse Carlos, III 86
  Jesse Mercer 242
  John 241
  John Francis 88
  Lucinda Carreker 241, 242
  Margaret Alice Colson 87
  Margaret Eleanor 87

Martha Campbell 86
Mary Emily 85, 86
Mary Pemberton 241
Matthew Thos. 87, 88
Palmer Snedecor 85, 88
Peggy Hinton 88
Reuben 241
Sallie Irene Thomas 242
Stephanie Dousky 87
Susan (Bond) 86
Susan Williams 86
Thos. Estes 85, 87
Rev. Thos. 241, 242
Thos. Estes, Jr. 87

MAYO
  Dr. Chas. H. 159
  Frederick H. 325
  Frederick Hugh (son of Frederick H.) 325
  Janie Sherwood 325
  Mary Louisa Leak 325
  Dr. Wm. J. 159

MEACHAM
  Pinkney 139

MEADE
  Bishop 270, 274

MEANS
  Alice Elizabeth Orto 76
  Warren C. 76

MEDFORD
  Ann D. 206, 207

MEDICI
  Family 192, 193

MEDINA
  Marlene (Smith) 54

MELTON
  Bernard Lee 17
  Mary Elizabeth Bragdon 17
  Virginia Bragdon (Ponton) 17

MENEFEE
  Family 2
  Mildred (Yates) 284, 311, 312

MENSINGER
  Chas. 66
  Winifred Joyce Cannons (1 Ward) 65, 66
MERLIN
  Robt. Lee, Jr. 296
  Virginia Ruth Hardiman 296
MERLINO
  (= Merlin, magician) 191
MEYERS
  Agnes Griffith Estes 28, 136, 141, 227
  David Geo. John 31, 32, 136, 143
  Diane Marie 32
  Doris Marie Gilhool 31
  Geo. John 31
  Geo. John, Jr. 31, 141
  Geo. John, III 31, 136, 141, 142, 143
  Gregory Edw. 31, 141, 143
  Jas. Lewis (9) 31, 32
  Jas. Lewis (10) 31
  Kathleen Julia Pierson 31, 141
  Maryanne 32
  Patricia Agnes (1 Mauriello,
    2 Castagna) 31, 32, 141
  Patrick John 31, 141
  Rosemary 32
  Susan McGettigan 31
MILES
  Erin Melinda 89
  Pamela Katharin Herrmann 89
  Thos. Keith 89
  Thos. Roche, Jr. 89
MILL
  Bessie (Moyer) 28
MILLER
  Anderson (Vaughan) 220
  Ann (Campbell) 242
  Emma (Daniels) 287
  Lucy (Dix) 95
  Marie (Knittel) 28
  Mary Lyles Wilson 140
MILLNER
  Margaret Lee 96
  Triplet Estes 96
  Wallace B. (husb. of Madge
    Richardson) 96
  Wallace B. (8) 96
MILTON
  (poet) 1
MINTER
  Ada Virginia Estes “Virginia
    Bradford” (1 Lyons. 2 Minter.
    3 Prentice, 4 Ward) 64, 65, 177
  Frederick 65
  Frederick, Jr. 65
  Marian Gaye 65
  Mary Margaret 65
  Ted 65
MITCHEL
  John P. 312
  Sarah Goodloe Yates 312
MITCHELL
  Edna Ann 77
  Edwin Boren, Jr. 77
  Evelyn Crutcher 77
  Evelyn Joanne (Estes) 131, 132
MODENA
  Dukes of (see Francis IV and V)
MOLIERE
  (French playwright) 1
MONA LISA
  (painting) 187
MONROE
  Jas. 273
MONTAGU
  Henrietta Mary (Cary) 259
MONTAGUE
  Ann Bartlett 6
  Clement 6
  Nancy Ann (Estes) 6
MONTAIGNE
  — 194
MOODY
  Amanada Conyers 231
  Annie Luke 53
  Carole Ann (Shelton) 53
  Cynthia Lynn 51
  Cynthia Percy 51
  David Henry 230
  David Patrick 51, 52
  David Shelton 233, 234
  David Whitaker 230
  David Whitaker (son of David
    Whitaker) 230
  Edna Wright 231
  Elizabeth Helen 52
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Shelton Speed</td>
<td>233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Sherman</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ewell Noel</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family 163, 232, 233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frank Estes</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frank Herron 51, 52, 163, 164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gail 52, 53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gladys Elizabeth (Smith)</td>
<td>51, 54, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray Estes</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Shelton (8) 51, 53, 163, 166, 233, 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Shelton (son of Marshall) 230, 233, 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida (Loving)</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ida Caroline Parks</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ima Cone</td>
<td>53, 164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judge Jas. Shelton 51, 53, 163, 165, 230, 233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas. Shelton (son of Marshall) 233, 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jas. Shelton, Jr.</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane Penn</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John (bro. of Marshall)</td>
<td>234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John (son of Marshall)</td>
<td>231, 233</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John H. 52, 53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julia (Armstrong)</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Julia Ann (Hearn)</td>
<td>51, 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kay (Johnson)</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laura Whitaker</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy Hilliard (Loving)</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshall 230, 233, 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Judith</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha Louise (Lasiter)</td>
<td>51, 53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Groover Knowles</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Noel Estes 50, 51, 163, 229, 230, 232</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moreau Estes 164, 231, 233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pamela Ann</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Patrick Mann 51, 53, 164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca (Howell) 233, 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel Herron 51, 52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Edwin 51, 229, 230, 232, 233</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Edwin, Jr. 51, 163, 164, 165</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Edwin, III 51</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Edwin, IV 51</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thos. Edwin, V 51</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilden Hendrix</td>
<td>231</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tom 230</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vera Harrison</td>
<td>230</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. 233, 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Cone 53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wm. Shelton 231</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>—— (husb. of Mirah Marshall) 234</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>MOORE</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes Rudolph 286</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albert 283, 284, 285, 288, 293, 309, 321</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albert Dabney 288</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albert Daniel 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred 283</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne Strawbridge 81</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annebel 81</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ashley Durant 293</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Becky Sue 295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blandana Risdon 283</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Calvin 283, 284</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlene Saunders (Kinkaid) 295</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mrs. Chas. 139</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chas. Hobart 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charlynn Ann Ballew 293</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claude Daniel 293, 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Claude Wm. 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corrie Eugenia (Allen) 288, 289</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Corrie Page Collier 288, 309</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel Jas. 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debra Bevins 289</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dennis Albert 289</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dominique Armstrong 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Donald Avery 294</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edith Hacker Shipley 81, 235, 238</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elenora Harrison 288</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliza Hill 283, 312, 313, 315</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Hill (see Moore, Eliza Hill)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth Joan Hinds 293</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ella (see Moore, Mary Ella)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Essee Melsise Boyd 289</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Family 1, 2, 3, 4, 25, 40, 221, 283, 301, 303</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Frances Graham Rutland 81</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis Clopton 297</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Francys Joanne 293, 294
Frank (6) 286, 296, 297, 321
Green 284
Jack Gerrie 298
Jas. 283
Jas. Rutland 81, 235, 238
Jas. West Estes (6) 81
Jas. West Estes (9) 81
Jas. West Estes, Jr. 81
Jane Ellen (Crawford) 295
Jeremiah 80
Jerry Albert 288, 289
Joel John 81
John 2, 283, 312, 313, 315, 318
John Bertie 81, 235
John Risdon, M.D. 283, 284, 313
John Rutland 81
John Warner (see Moore Dr. Warner)
John Wm. 293
Judith Bell Estes 22, 80, 235
Katheryn Hunt (Stevens) 298
Kimberly Gerrie 298, 299
Lena (Manning) 286, 287, 321
Lena Owen 286, 321
Lila Belle Hunt 297
Lorraine Florence Sousa (Conkell) 294
Margaret West 81
Marion Robertson 293, 295
Mark 283, 284, 313
Mary (Crump) 299, 321
Mary Ella (1 Clark, 2 Lawrence) 288
Mary Moore Wood 81
Mary Ordalia Yates "Mary O" 284, 303, 304, 311, 312
Mary Smith 283
Mary Virginia 81
Mattie Ruth Martin 292
Maurice 283
Merrill 172
Mourning Ella Leak 283, 285, 286, 303, 308, 309, 310, 318, 320, 321, 323, 326
Nell (Wilson) 286, 287, 309, 321
Nelle Elizabeth 298
Nelle Malone (Cooke) 297
Patricia Ann (1Denson, 2 Whittington) 297
Patricia Grace Gerrie 298
Pauline LaRue Clopton 296
Richard 283
Risdon 283
Robt. Fenton 298, 299
Robin Winborn 293
Sallie Virginia 81
Scott Paddison 298, 299
Shields 1, 2, 4, 25, 283
Shirley Ann Paddison 298
Smith W. (2) (son of Shields) 283
Rev. Smith Wm. 283, 284, 288, 303, 304, 311, 312, 313
Smith Wm., Jr. 284, 286, 287, 312
Smith Wm., II 287
Sonja 139
Virginia Ruth (Hardiman) 293, 295
Virginia Ruth Simmons 292
Vivian L. (Mann) 76
Dr. Warner (John Warner) 283, 284, 285, 286, 288, 296, 297, 303, 304, 305, 306, 308, 310, 312, 318, 319, 321, 326
Warner, Jr. 286, 309, 321
Warner Francis 293
Warner Francis, Jr. 293
Warner Rudolph 286
Wm. Robertson 295
Wm. Winborn 293
Winifred Sarah Saunders 295
Wood 81
Yates 286, 297, 298, 321
Yates Collier 288, 292
MOORER
Wm. Allan 226, 227
MORE
Family 1, 283
Sir Thos. 283
MOREAU
Gen. Jean Victor 209, 210
MORELAND
David Allen 48
Deborah Neil (Russell) 48
Jas. Edw. 48
Jim Neil 48
Mary Ruth Phillips 48
Rebecca Folk 48
MORGAN
Ada Leak 321, 322, 323, 326
Aslene W. (Eikner) 289
Frank N. 321, 322, 326
Mabel 321, 324
Martha J. (Estes) 8, 13
Mary 321
Wm. Norris, Jr. 28, 140
Wm. Norris, III 28, 29
Wm. Norris, IV 29
MUELLER
Herbert 145
MURPHY
Annie White Folk 42
Betty Anne 42
John Randolph 42, 43
Mary Louise Lea 42
Steven Estes 42, 43
Timothy Russell 42, 43
Warner Lea 42, 43
Wayne Farrington 42
Wayne Farrington, Jr. 42
Wayne Franklin 42
Wm. Folk 42
Woods Foster 42, 43
MURRAY
Gov. John (Earl of Dunmore)
266, 267
MUZZIANO
Girolamo 194
MWR
(Moore) Family 1
NAGGAN
Barak 11, 12
Laora Il, 12
Leachaim 11
Nancy Vaughan Ryan 11
Tamar 11, 12
NAPOLEON
(Bonaparte) 209, 210
NEBHUT
Zula (Estes) (1 King) 69, 183
NEWCOM
Ethel M. (Curtis) 103
NEWCOMB
David Wade 16
E.T. “Billy” 16
Virginia May Ponton 16
NEWELL
Rev. 307
NEWMAN
Abigail 280
Chas. Rider 280
NEWSOM
   Narcissa (Gates) 226
NEWTON
   (physicist) 1
NIBLO
   Fred 183
NICHOL
   Anne Lytle (Dunn) 231
   Jane Foster (Brown) 231
   Julia Margaret Lytle 231
   Wm. 231
NIELSON
   Helen Lorraine (Snedeco) 90
NIX
   Kathryn King Estes (1 Treadwell) 37
   Robt. Arnold 37
NOAH
   (Biblical) 191
NOEL
   Elizabeth Minor 229, 230
   Ewell 229, 231
   Family 229
   Fanny 229
   Lucy Ann 229
   Lucy Q. Hilliard 229
   Maria (Eliza) 229
   Mary Quarles (Estes) 42, 50, 56, 63, 69, 229
   Peggy (see Nowell, Susan)
   Susan (see Nowell, Susan)
   (Miss) Coslem 231
NOONAN
   Annie 242
NORMAN
   Josephine 183
NORMANDY
   Wm. of 245
NORSWORTHY
   Margaret (Malone) 319
NORTH
   Julia Ann (legal name = Marts) 88
   Katharin Searcy (2 Herrmann) 88, 89
   Vincent Williams 88
NORTHCROSS
   Elizabeth Harriett 76
   Ella Lee Mann 76
   Jane Lee 76
   John Wm. 76
   Jordan Leon 76, 77
   Leon Mann 76, 77
   Margaret Mildred 77
   Marie Louise 76
   Mary Alma Van Trees 76, 77
   Mildred Ruth Arnold 77
   Stephen Paca 76, 77
   Victoria (Fletcher) 76, 77
   Walter Van Trees 76, 77
   Wm. Jas. 76
   Wm. Jas., Jr. 76
   Wm. Jas., III 76, 77
   Wilson Jas. 76
   Wilson Jas., Jr. 76
NOTT
   Gov. 265
NOTTINGHAM
   Nellie S. (Hinds) 293
NOWELL
   Susan "Peggy" 95
OFFLEY
   Anne Osborne 222, 224
   Sarah (Thoroughgood) 222, 224
OGBURN
   Chas. 214
O'HALA
   Jas. 170
OLDHAM
   Rosa Lee (Rice) 61, 62
OLIPHANT
   Dr. 321
   Janie Leak Owen 320
O'NEILL
   Sheila Smith 70
ORCZY
   Baron 182
O'REAR
   Sarah (Sally) (Snedecor) 240
ORLANDO
   (legendary) 191
ORTO
   Alice Elizabeth (Means) 76
   Allen Z. 76
   Chas. Wilbur 76
Katherine Ewing (Green) 76
Lola May Mann 76
OSBORNE
Ann Hewett 222, 224
Anne (Offley) 222, 224
Sir Edw. 222, 224
OWEN
Bob Malone 321
Bonnie Jean (Allen) 320
Caroline McDonald 320
Clarence 321
Donna 321
Donna Malone Leak 323, 326
Freddie Mayo 321
Janie Leak (Oliphanth) 320
Jesse 320
Jesse (son of Jesse) 320
Lena (Moore) 286, 321
Lida (1 Porter, 2 Winburn) 320
Lila Daniels 321
Marcia Burton (1 Holman, 2 Estes) 22, 40, 146, 154, 157, 158, 207
Margaret Burton 146, 154
Olena 320
Robt. Jesse 320, 326
Walter Terry 320
Dr. Wm. 146
OWNBY
Lloyd A. 271, 273
OWSLEY
— (Baldwin) 243
PACE
Clarice Ada (Estes 7, 8
PADDISON
Norwood Giles 298
Shirley Ann (Moore) 298
PADGETT
Laura Lynn (Johnson) 59
PAGE
Family 246
PAINE
Bishop 304
PALAMEDES
(Trojan War) 191
PALETTE
Eugene 183
PALMER
Rufus 216
PAMPLIN
Elizabeth (Estes) 214
Robt. 214
PANDOLF
Fra 195, 196
PARHAM
Pearl (Mann) 74
PARKER
A.J. 24, 226
Elizabeth Ann (Chipman) 25
Elizabeth Fisher 24, 137, 226, 227
Estelle Estes 119, 120
Franklin Andrew 25, 137
Jodie 120
Martha Estes (see Parker, Mattie V. Estes)
Martha Joy (Wintermute) 24, 137, 139
Martha Ruth Hendren 25, 137
Mary Anne Liebhart 25, 127
Mattie V. Estes 24, 137, 226
Nora Elizabeth (Shelby) 111
Patrick A.D. 25
Patrick Mann 24, 135, 137, 226, 227
Patrick Mann, Jr. 24, 25, 137, 139
Wm. Andrew 25, 137
PARKS
Ida Caroline (Moody) 53
PARRISH
Ruth (Folk) 48
PARROTT
Wm., Jr. 214
PARSON
Thos. 215
PASCHALL
Kennie P. 104
Mabel Elizabeth Curtis 104
PATRICK
Dianne Elizabeth (see Patrick-Walker, Dianne Elizabeth)
PATRICK-WALKER
Dianne Elizabeth 60
PATTON
Isabel (Gerrie) 298
Martha (Herron) 51

PATTY
Mary Gibert (Estes) 124, 125

PAUL IV
(Pope) 190

PAUL VI
(Pope) 194

PAYNE
Eloise Faye Shelby 112
Glen 112
Michael 112
Robt. 112
Sherrie Lynn 112

PEDEN
Cynthia Malinda (Estes) 132

PEIRCE
Phebe (Emlen) 236

PELHAM
Rosemary Poindexter (Folk) 45

PEMBERTON
Mary (Maxwell) 241

PENDERGRASS
Jas. Hawford 123
Mary Annie Triplett 123

PENN
Jane (Moody) 230
Wm. 239

PENNINGTON
Margaret A. 272
Ricky 139

PENNY
Frances E. 121
Jas. C. 121
Jas. Edw. 121
Juanita 121
Ruby Reno McKnight 121

PENNYPACKER
Ramsey 250
Virginia Brooke 250

PERCY
Cynthia (Moody) 51

PERKINS
Nannie (Estes) 9

PETTEGREW
Anna Lee 96
Margaret 96
Thos. 96

PETTYJOHN
C.R. 9
Chas. Raine, Jr. 201
Mary Jane 201
Mildred Bruce Hudson 9, 202
Robt. Bruce 201
Walker 201

PHELAN
Mary (Estes) 69

PHILLIPS
Blanche Estes 82, 93
David 232
David Webster 232
Elizabeth (LeMaster) 93
Ellen Hawkins 232
Elvira Jones 232
Family 232
Franny (Wilson) 72
Geo. 93
Geo. P. 93
Hilliard D. 48, 232
Hilliard Folk 48, 232
John P. 232
Johnnie Lillian Deck 232
Margaret Emily Magofin Folk 48
Michael Ward 48
Nancy Kimbrough 48, 49
Norma Jean Estes 112
Sarah (Crenshaw) 93
Sarah Fredonia (Estes) 69
Sylvania Anderson 48
Tedford Folk 48, 49
Wm. 268
--- (husb. of Norma Jean Estes) 112
Miss (Moody) 233

PIAZZA
Marguerite 176

PICKETT
Elizabeth Alston (Estes) 22, 23
Family 22, 198, 203
Hannah (Leak) 319, 321
Lt. Ludwell Rector 69
Marion Clayton Estes (1 Smythe, 3 Scanlon) 69
Matthew 22
Sarah Alston 22
Sarah Alston (Estes) 22
PIERCE
(President) 278
Family 280
Geo. 280
Stella (Hutson) 101
PIERSON
Edw. Thos. 31
Kathleen Julia (Meyers) 31, 141
Mary Bridget Toner 31
PIGNA
G.B. 190, 191, 192, 193
PIGOTT
Mary Lewis 180
Nancy Patterson (Kefauver) 64,
173, 177, 180, 181, 182
Stephen J. 180
PILCHER
Nannie Dudley (Folk) 43
PILKINGTON
Eliza A. 215
Mary Jane (Estes) 214
PINCKNEY
Thos. 210
PIUS IV
Pope 190
PLOTI
Bartolino 193
PLUMMER
Dr. Henry S. 159
POCAHONTAS
(Indian princess) 270
POLK
(President) 277, 278
PONTON
Alma Rode 15
Avis L. Severn 17
Bertha Smith 16
Chas. Bates 17
Charlotte (Frey) 15
Cooper Downey 15, 17
Cooper Riddick 17, 18, 225
Elizabeth Bragdon (Freynik)
(aka Lisa Lawrence) 17
Elizabeth Hope Franklin 18
Family 225
Frances Sarah 15, 16, 225
Franklin Hope 18
Joan Garson 14
John Wm. (husb. of Margaret
Riddick Estes) 15, 225
John Wm., Jr. 15
John Wm., III (known as Jr.) 15, 16
Joseph Estes, Jr. 16
Joseph Estes, III 16
Lance Downey 18
Lucile Murrie Bates 17
Margaret DeVinney (Shorter) 17
Margaret Riddick Estes 14, 15, 225
Mary Elizabeth (Smith) 15, 16
Patricia (Zimmerman) 15, 16
Patricia Williams 16
Robt. Edw. Lee 15, 16
Robt. Severn 17
Robt. Severn, Jr. 17
Terry Lee 16
Victoria Joan 15
Virginia Bragdon Melton 17
Virginia May (Newcomb) 16
Virginia Rode 15
POOLE
Nina G. (Lee) 251
POPE
Caroline (Ball) 66
PORTER
Aubrey 321
Geo. C. 206
Lida Owen (2 Winburn) 321
POTEAT
Ann (Lowe) 56
POTT
Ruth (Estes) 55
POTTER
Carol Ann Snedecor 89
David Estes 89, 90
Jas. Edmund 89, 90
Jennifer Dawn 89
John Chas. 89
Zaretta Estelle (Estes) 19, 21, 133,
135
POWELL
Bessie Naomi Curtis (1 Bevens,
2 Cain) 104
Clifford 104
Emma C. (Estes) 24, 137
NAME INDEX / Reed

PRENTICE
Ada Virginia Estes, "Virginia Bradford" (1 Lyons, 2 Minter, 4 Ward) 64, 65, 177
Lisa Lamar (Evans) 28
Thos. 65

PREST
Catherine (Folk) 49

PRIAM
(Trojan War) 187

PRICE
Betty (Estes) 96
Florence (Blair) 254

PUGH
Kate (Williams) 229

PURCELL
Gerald Marion 292
Florence Ruth Heyman 292
Nancy Ann (Lawrence) 292

PURVIS
Eloise Robertson 73
H.J. 73
Hoyt Somervell 73
Ma Sue 73

PUTNAM
Jas. 174

QUARLES
Catherine Pendleton (Baskerville) 81

QUICK (QUICK)
Annatie (Snedecor) 240

QUINN
Florence Wilson 79
John Harvey 79

QUINTON
Inez Estes 119, 120
Wendell Truman 120

RACINE
(French playwright) 1

RAGSDALE
Martha Gee (2 Estes) 214

RAINEY
Elizabeth (Estes) 109

RAMSEY
Mary C. (Mann) 76

RANDALL
Ida Myrtle (Davis) 103

RANDOLPH
Family 246

Henry 262
Henry of Henrico 262
Mary (Cary) 270
Richard 270
— Bolling (wife of Richard Randolph) 270

RANSOME
John Crowe 172

RAWLETTE
Anna Eliza (Vaughan) 220
Henry 220

RAYNER
Minnie (Sangster) 79
Thos. A. 206

READ
Chas. Lewis 81
Lavinia Flourney (Rice) 61
Sallie Lewis (Baskerville) 81
Sarah Ann Estes 81

READE
Elizabeth Martin 219
Geo. 219
Joyce (Tomkins) 219
Lucy Gwynne 219
Thos. 219

REAGAN
Mabel Littlejohn (Estes) 116

REATH
Anne Brooke Lee 252
David Brooke 252
Elizabeth Wayne 252
Nancy Lee 252, 253
Robt. A. 252
Robt. Andrews 252
Susan Blair 252, 253

REAVES
Hattie (Wilson) 72

REavy
Dr. 312
Laura (1 Yates, 2 Yarrington) 312

RECKLESS
Anne (Emlen) 236

REDMOND
Alta (Estes) 105

REED
Arthur 171
Catherine Weller Drennon 49
Marvin Alf 49
Marvin Alf, Jr. 49

RENE
Martha (Estes) 100, 104

RENFREW
Alan S. 21
Alan Spaulding 21
Marjorie Spaulding 21
Martha Jane 21
Norma Evelyn Estes 19

RHUDOLPH
Anna Robertson 73
Tracy 73
Wilhelmena 73

RICE
Alice Anderson 58, 136
Amelia Young 58
Annie Flournoy 61
Chas. Stephens Olin 56, 58
Chas. Stephens Olin, Jr. 56
Chas. Stephens Olin, III 58
Chas. Stephens Olin, IV 58
Cornelia Linerieux (Hopkins) 61, 62,
Daisy Anderson 58
David John 58
Eleanore Hampton (Dean) 57
Elizabeth Linerieux (see Linerieux, Louisa Elizabeth)
Elmer T. 235
Ernest 56, 235
Ernest, Jr. 56, 57
Ernest, III 57
Eugenia Read (Eubanks) 61
Eula Estelle Walker 58
Ewell Linerieux 58
Family 171, 198, 203, 225, 234
Gladys Work 57
Hallie Decker Martin 62
Henry Klyce 56, 57
Henry Klyce, Jr. 57
Jo Ann (Koffman) 58
John P. 234
Karen Estes 62
Katherine Estes (Lowe) 56, 171, 172, 173
Katherine Klyce 56, 173
Louisa Elizabeth Linerieux 56, 234, 235
Lucie Quarles (7) 56
Lucie Quarles Estes 56, 58, 235
Marion 56
Mary Ann Lindsay (Charlton) 61, 63
Mary Irene (7) 56, 61
Mildred Coleman Estes 26, 138, 235
Minnie L. (Davis) 235
Moreau Ewell 56, 58, 235
Moreau Ewell, Jr. 58
Myra Landrum Bacon 61, 135, 172, 176, 177
Patricia Jean (Nelson) 62
Ralph Estes 56, 61, 62, 172, 176, 235
Ralph Estes, Jr. 61, 62
Rosa Lee Oldham 61, 62
Sarah Elizabeth Borum 235
Shadrach (bro. of Thos. G.) 234
Shadrack (son of Chas. Stephen Olin) 56, 61, 235
Susan Walker (Scott) 58, 59
Susanne Estes (Allen) 57, 58
Susanne Hampton Brown 57
Thos. Franklin 235
Thos. G. 234, 235
—— (Bradshaw) 225

RICHARDS
Mary E. (Snedecor) 91

RICHARDSON
Edmund 95
James 138
Jas. Estes 95
Jamie 95
Madge 95, 96
Margaret Ann 95
Marie 95
Marie Lineberger 95
Martha 95
Martha Brown 95
Robt. Payne 95
Sarah Triplet Estes 95
Susan Payne 95
Triplet Estes 95
Wm. Benj. 95
NAME INDEX / Rudolph

Wm. Benj., Jr. 95  
Wm. Benj., III 95  
Willie Butler 95

RICHEY
Minna Blair 248  
Dr. Stephen O. 248

RICHMOND
Warner 183

RIDDICK
Elizabeth Maroney 225  
Family 225  
Rev. Jas. Andrew 14  
Joseph Alston 14, 225  
Louisa Alston (Estes) 14, 18, 225  
Martha Harrison Lashley 14, 225  
Robt. 225

RINALDO
(literature) 191

RISDON
Blandana (Moore) 283

RITCHIE
Thos. 277

ROBERSON
Alexander 128  
Permely Loveless Estes 128

ROBERTS
Sallie Louise Estes 112  
— (husb. of Sallie Louise Estes) 112

ROBERTSON
Anna (Rhudolph) 73  
Dorothy 73  
Eloise (Parvis) 73  
Gilbert Spilman 73  
J.B. 73  
Jas. S. 73  
Totsie Anna Somervell 73

ROBINSON
Alan Wayne 117  
Andrew Leroy 116  
Anthony Eric 117  
Bethany Jane 117  
David Michael 117  
Edna Sue Dickson 117  
Ella (Kirkpatrick) 125  
Evie (Wilkes) 122  
Frances Elizabeth (Halliday) 116  
Leroy Estes 116  
Pearl Venus Estes 116  
Permelia Estes (Estes) 127  
Richard Marion 116, 117  
Stella Jean (Wise) 116, 117  
Venus Estes 108

ROBSON
May 183

RODE
Alma (Ponton) 15

RODERY
Bell (1Collier, 2 Estes) 96

RODERS
Martha (Folk) 49

ROEDER
Mrs. Carl H. 278

ROGERS
Ada Jane (Wilson) 79

ROGOWSKI
Evelyn (Scanlon) 70

ROKEBY
4th Baron 259

ROMULUS
(Roman history) 191

ROSE
Arthur Sangster 80  
Cornelia Sangster 80  
W.P. 80  
Will Allen Byrnes 80

ROSS
Elizabeth Davis 80  
Ford 80  
Jesse Davis 80

ROWLAND
Albert Theodore Betson 34  
Deborah Ann Foglio 35  
Gay Diane (Bloom) 34  
Harriet Ogden Wellington 34  
Joyce Lynne (Brown) 34, 141  
Lawrence Walter 34, 35  
Mildred Elizabeth Estes (1 Brinton, 3 Kleiner) 28, 34, 141  
Walter Taney 34

ROYCROFT
Joyce Carolyn (Cobb) 98

RUDDER
Edw. 215  
Jane 215

RUDOLPH
Agnes (Moore) 286
RUFINER
  Christian 130
  Mary Jane Estes 130
RUGGIERO
  (literature) 191
RUSSELL
  David M. 48
  Deborah Niel Moreland 48
RUTLAND
  Edmund Graham 81
  Frances Graham (Moore) 81
  India Alexander 81
RYAN
  Christopher Winfree 11
  Christopher Winfree, Jr. 11
  Claude Hunter, Jr. 36, 138
  Elizabeth Howard 11, 12
  Elizabeth Howard (Mathewson) 11, 12
  Nancy Louise Dykes 138
  Nancy Vaughan (Naggan)
  Nannie Vaughan Howard 11
  Pamela Michele 36, 138
  Scott Hunter Dykes 36, 138
SAMMONS
  Edw. C. 186
SAMPLE
  Mildred (Snedecor) 83
SANDERS
  Sally (Cox) 50
SANGSTER
  Albert Estes 79
  Cornelia 79
  Cornelia Sarah Rebecca Estes 79
  Henry Carey 79
  Henry Raynor 79, 80
  Jennie Belle 79
  Kate Booker 80
  Katherine (Coppedge) 80
  Minnie Lou (Davis) 79, 80
  Wm. 79
  Wm. Albert 79
SANTI
  Venceslao 192, 193
SARDI
  Allessandro 192
  Gasparo 189, 190, 192
SAROKA
  Alice Zaretta Garner 20
  Thos. J. 20
SAUNDERS
  Wm. Hardin 295
  Winifred Sarah (Moore) 295
  Winifred Sarah Argall 295
SAVORY
  Charlotte (Charlton) 63
SCALES
  A.M. 134
SCANLON
  Evelyn Rogowski 70
  Helen Clayton 69
  Kelly Cleighton 70
  Marion Clayton Estes (1 Smythe, 2 Pickett) 69
  Patrick 70
  Wm. Dennis 69, 70
  — (3rd Husb. of Marion Clayton Estes) 69
SCHAFF
  Barbara (Hutson) 101
SCHIATTI
  Alberto 193
SCHINDELDECKER
  Dorothy Margaret (Castagna) 32
SCHLESINGER
  A.M., Jr. 277
SCHWEIKER
  Sen. Richard S. 238
SCLATER
  Sarah (Cary) 247
SCOTT
  Chas. Edw. 59
  David Wayne 56
  Lorna S. 272
  R.C. 206
  Susan Walker Rice 58, 59
  Tamara Walker 56
  W.W. 241
  Wayne Duvall 59
  (Dred Scott Case) 278
SCRUGGS
  Rev. A.T. 311
  Carolina Matilda Yates (1 Hendron) 311
SCULL
    David 252
    David Lee 252
    Elizabeth Blair 252
    Elizabeth Somerville Lee 252
SEAVEY
    Julia Dearing (Snedecor) 88, 89
SEAWALL (or SLOWELL)
    Benj. (son of Col. Benj.) 317
    Col. Benj. 314
    Mary (Hill) 283, 313, 314, 315
SEAY
    Ruth LeGrand (Strickland) 326
SELTZER
    Anna Hocker (Hacker) 228
    Barbara — (wife of Jacob) 228
    Barbara Anne Hartley 33
    Barbara Gasser 228
    Heather Katherine Hartley 33
    Mrs. Henry H. (1 Boehm) 228
    Henry Hocker 228
    Henry Uhland 228
    Jacob 228
    Lillian Leona Daly 33, 228
    Maria Uhland 228
    Michael 228
    Michael Richard Hartley 33
    Philip 228
    Richard Warren 33, 136, 138, 140, 141, 144, 273
    Richard Warren, Jr. 33, 136, 144, 228
    Robt. Richard Hartley 33
    Ruth 238
    Sallie Estes 33, 138, 141, 193, 197
    Susan Arnold 228
    Warren Ray 33, 228
SETTER
    Maxine A. (1 Ballew, 2 Estes) 7
SEVERN
    Avis L. (Ponton) 17
SEWALL
    Kaiulani (Lee) 252
SEYMOUR
    Horatio 277
SHARP
    (head of reg. in Rev. War) 318
SHARPE
    Mary Lee Wilson (2 Estes) 22, 82
    Wm. 22
SHEELY
    Clyde Q. 82
    Clyde Q., Jr. 82
    Katherine Taylor Baskerville 82
SHELBURNE
    Jas. 214
SHELBY
    Carol Jean 11
    Eloise Faye (Payne) 111, 112
    Evan Ross 111
    Jas. David 111
    Linda McPeake 111
    Mary Anne (Conrad) 111
    Mary Ethel Estes (2 Beckham) 108, 111
    Nora Elizabeth Parker 111
    Robt. Joseph 111
    Wilson 111
    Wilson, Jr. 111
SHELTON
    Carole Ann Moody 53
    Elizabeth (Speed) 233
    Jennifer Christine 53
    Mark Wesley 53
    Stephanie Anne 53
    Susan (Estes) 98
    Wesley W., Jr. 53
SHERMAN
    Gen. 113
    Elizabeth (Moody) 52
SHEROD
    Katherine Van Buren (Estes) 42
SHERWOOD
    Janie (Mayo) 325
SHIPLEY
    Ann Wright 235
    Anne Emlen 236
    Edith Hacker (Moore) 21, 235, 238
    Elisa Morgan Drinker 236
    Family 235
John 235
Margaret Marles 235
Mary Dawson Strawbridge 236, 238, 239
Thos. 236
Walter Penn 236
Walter Penn, Jr. 236, 237
Wm. 235
SHIERES
John 139
SHOEMAKER
Abner 280
SHORT
C. Jane Elizabeth Yates 311
Wm. I 311
SHORTER
Geo. Brent, "Brent" 17
Geo. Woodson 117
Jonathan Edw. 17
Margaret Devinney Ponton 17
Margaret Paige, "Paige" 17
SIMMONS
Anne Columbus Winborn 292
Virginia Ruth (Moore) 292
Wm. Albert 292
SIMPSON
David Louis, III 93
David Louis, IV 93
Edw. LeMaster 93
Elizabeth LeMaster 93
SIMS
Carolyn (Brooks) 20
SISSEN
Lena Nora Gates (1 Given) 226
SLACK
Caroline Augusta Benjamin 71
Cecilia Benjamin (Estes) 71
Rev. Wm. Samuel 71
SLATER
Louise (Mann) 75
SLAUGHTER
Beth 12
Claire 12
David Howard 12, 13
Frances Garland 13
Frances Wilcox Butt 13
Katherine Abbott 12
Leonora Wilcox 13
Nancy Vaughan (Gay) 12
Rhoda Howard 11
Rhoda Jane (Webber) 12
Samuel Garland, Jr. 12
Samuel Garland, III 12
Samuel Garland, IV 12
SLOCUM
Capt. 183
Gale 183
SMALLWOOD
Col. 223
SMITH
Al E. 16
Alexander Fairleigh Estes 70
Allen Clay 10
Anne (see Smith, Frances Anne White)
Annie Joe (Smith) 23, 39
Bertha (Ponton) 16
Betsy Elaine 23, 39, 138
Billie Christine Elinor 291
Chas. Thos. 70
Cody River 89
David Scott 24, 40, 138
Dolly Lee 54
Don Hall 291
Doris Grace Estes (Dedner) 70
Elizabeth Stratford 10
Eric Estes 23, 39, 138
Estes Hayes 87
Ethel (Estes) 40
Evangeline 138
Fairleigh Estes 70
Frances Anne White 23, 24, 39, 40, 138
Gladys Elizabeth Moody 51, 54, 163
Grace Estes 70
Harry Clarence 23, 24, 39, 40, 138
Heather Sunrise 89
Ira (Caperton) 122
Israel Jefferson 54
Jas. Donald, Jr. 87
Jas. Donald, III 87
Jas. Stanley 24, 40, 138
John Abner 110
Joy Watkins 24, 138
Julia Grace 70
Katina Leigh (Eubanks) 61
Kelly 181
Kelly Ann 23, 24, 39
Kirby Jean Herrmann 88, 89
Lena Gates Estes 23, 39, 138, 226
Linda Yvonne (Allen) 291
Mark Alexander 70
Marlene Medina 54
Mary (Moore) 283
Mary Elizabeth Ponton 15, 16
Mary Estes Hayes 86
Norman Barry McNab 70
Norman Estes 23, 24, 39, 40, 138
Norman Stanley 23, 39, 138
Phillipa Ball Allen 10
Robt. Francis Estes 70
Sallie (1 Drake, 2 Estes) 110, 111, 112
Sarah (Campbell) 84
Scott (see Smith, David Scott)
Sheila O’Neill 70
Stephen Anthony 89
W.E. 277
Wm. Guy, III 10
Wm. Reece 54, 164, 167, 168
Wm. Reece, Jr. 54, 163, 166, 167, 168, 229, 233
Wm. Reece, III 54
Willie Beason 110

SMYTHE
Ensign Laurence Wm. 69
Marion Clayton Estes (2 Pickett, 3 Scanlon) 69

SNEDECOR (or SNEDEKER)
Abraham 240
Ann 91
Annatie Quick 240
Barbara Johanne (Stalick) 90
Carol Ann (Potter) (legal name = Carol Ann Edmunds) 89
Christian (Christiaen) 240
David S. 83
Diane Constance 90, 91
Donald Winn 89, 90
Edw. Crosier 83
Eleanor Story 240
Elizabeth (Campbell) 82, 83, 242
Ellen Doster 90
Elliott King 88, 89, 90
Elsie Demott 240
Emily Alston Estes 82, 85, 88, 91, 184, 185, 240, 241
Estes 82, 88, 89, 184, 185, 186
Estes, Jr. 88, 90, 185
Evelyn Ione 91
Family 240
Geo. Gaines 240
Geo. Waddell 82, 83
Gertrude D. Crosier 83
Gladys Anita Winn 89, 90
Hannah 240
Harriet (Somerville) 82, 85, 184
Harriet August Godden 240
Helen Lorraine Nielson 90
Ione (Maxwell) 82, 85, 241, 242
Isaac 240
Jas. 240
Jas. Gayle 83, 91
Rev. Jas. Geo. 82, 85, 88, 91, 184, 185, 241, 242
Jas. Geo., II 83
John (9) 83
Joy Lynn (Bidasolo) 90
Julia Dearing Searcy 88, 89
Katharin Searcy (1 North, 2 Herrmann) 88, 89
Laura Lee (1 Hegan, 2 Brooks)
(legal name = Laura Lee Edmunds) 89, 90
Mark Allen 91, 92
Mary E. Richards 91
Mildred Sample 83
Palmer Godden 83, 91
Philip Delno King (legal name = Philip Edmunds) 89, 90
Phillip Alston 83, 91
Phillip Alston, Jr. 91
Phillip Alston, II 91
Phillip Alston, III 91
Rachel King 88, 89
Richard Gayle 91
Robt. Estes 89, 90
Rose Knutson Jorstad 91
Sally (Hull) 83
Sarah (Sally) O’Rear 240
Sarah Ralston Clark 91
Scott Phillip 91
Susan Arnold 83
Wilna Frances (Vestal) 91, 92
Wilna Frances West 91
Winifred Alice Young 89
Harold Ray 241

SNYDER
L.G. 203

SOMERSET
House of 257

SOMERSETSHIRE
Line (Cary) 257

SOMERVELL
Inez 73
Susie Wilson 73
Totsie Anna (Robertson) 73
W.A. 73

SOMERVILLE
Benj. Hughes 85
Dora May Hodges 85
Harriet Snedecor 85, 184
Jas. Snedecor 85
Lena Elizabeth (Summerville) 85
Mary Hughes (Love) 85

SOULE
Bishop 284

SOUSA
Frank 294
Melle Brazil 294

SPARKMAN
Jas. Monroe 232
Minerva Gillentine 232
Sara Adeline (Deck) 232

SPEED
Amanda 233, 234
Elizabeth Shelton 233
Emily 233, 234
Joe 233, 234
Rufus 233, 234

SPENCER
House of 257

SPOTSWOOD
Col. Alexander 8, 266

STACK
Dorothea Elizabeth (Estes) 132

STALICK
Adam Roger 90
Barbara Johanne Snedecor 90
Peter Rian 90
Roger Dean 90

STANLEY
Erma Bell (Estes) 110, 111
Joanne (1 Anderson, 2 Estes) 39, 138, 208

STATON
Adolphus 248
Edith Blair 248
Lucy 248

STECKLEY
Frances (Lasiter) 53

STEELE
Nannie J. (Estes) 96

STEGG
Thos. 262

STEPHENS
Allison Ward 11
Gerry Underwood 11
Gerry Underwood, Jr. 11
Lucie Estes Carter 11
Lucie Howard 11, 202

STEPTOE
J. 276

STERLING
Jean (Ferguson) 26

STEVENS
B. Milton 299
Brian Kendrick 299
Carey Boyd 43
Caroline Ann Boyd 43
Caroline Boyd 43
Cornelia Folk (9) 43
Gail (Carr) 94
Katheryn Hunt Moore 298
Kendrick Gibbons 299
Lemuel Birthright 43
Lemuel Birthright, Jr. 43
NAME INDEX / Tarney

Lemuel Birthright, III 43
Misiah Birthright 43
Philip Henry 43

STEVENSON
Adlai 180, 181

STITH
Richard 275

STOCKTON
Nellie Hancock (Estes) 69, 71

STODONOLY
Helen (Witalec) 30

STOKES
Jas. W. 216
Jas. A. 216
Susan R. 216

STOLLINGS
Jacob 130
Patsy (Estes) 130
Sarah 130

STONE
Mary 99
Richard 99, 100

STORY
Edna Henrietta (Cone) 53
Eleanor (Snedecor) 240

STOUFFER
Sally L. (Estes) 41

STRANGE
John 275

STRAWBRIDGE
Ann Zelley 237
Anna Estes Hacker 237, 238, 239, 240
Family 235, 237
Francis Reeves 237, 238
Mrs. Francis Reeves (see Strawbridge, Anna Estes Hacker)
G. Stockton 238
Geo. Frederick Heap 237
Justus 236
Mary Dawson (Shipley) 236, 237, 238, 239
Mary Lukens 237
Susannah Maus 236

STREET
Peter W. 215

STRICKLAND
Claude 320, 326
Eliza Jane Leak 319, 320, 322, 326
Francis Leak 320, 326
Jacob Leonard (see Strickland, Jacob Leonidas)
Jacob Leonidas 320, 326
Jane L. 320, 326
Jane Leak (see Strickland, Eliza Jane Leak)
Perle (Badow) 320, 326
Ruth Legrand (Weir) 326
Ruth Legrand Seay 326
Col. Wm. M. 320, 326

STRICKLIN
Ellie 321
Jas. Terry 321, 322, 326
Judie Fannie Leak (2 Drennam) 321, 322, 323, 326

STUDER
Julie (Garner) 20

STUFFLEBEAM
John 101
Mabel Ann Curtis 101
Mary Frances (Hutson) 101

SUMMERVILLE
Frank Murphy 85
Hugh Holmes, Jr. 85
Lena Holmes (Somerville) 85

SWADOS
Harvey 178, 179, 180

SWANICK
Carrie (Gilhool) 31

SWANN
Thos. 262

SWEET
Bettie (Walker) 59

SWIFT
John 237

SWINGLEY
Katherine Loretta (Hardiman) 296

TABB
Thos. 212
TALBOTT
Anne 262

TARLETON
Col. 270

TARNEY
Eileen (Gallagher) 115
TASSO
(ITalian poet) 191, 192, 193

TAYLOR
Anne (Cary) 245
C.H. 134
Capt. Francis
Kate Allen (Baskerville) 82
Lloyd C. 41
Lloyd C., III 41
Marcia Burton Estes 40, 41, 160
Sandra Louise (Guthrie) 68
Thos. 245
Wm. 212
Wm. H. 215

TEMPLETON
Anne Dudley 44, 45
Christopher Winston 44, 45
Heather Erin 44
Jennifer Ann 44
John Marks 44
John Marks, Jr. 44
Josephine Joan Gargiula, “Pina” 44
Judith Dudley Folk 43, 44

TERRY
Chas. C. 325
Harriet Frances Leak 325
Priscilla (or Roda) (Walker)
(see Terry, Priscilla)

THOMAS
Andrew Lynch 47
Carey Gates (Hinds) 46, 47
David Folk 47
Eliza Bass (King) 229
Harvey Lee 120
Jas. Timothy 120
Jane Carey Folk 45, 46, 162
Joan Elizabeth Lynch 46
    Li Ille Viola Estes 120
Mary Irene Lawley 242
Matthew Cother 242
Nancy (Hill) 313, 315
Opal 120
Pearl (8) 120
Robt. McGill 46, 162
Robt. McGill, Jr. 46, 47, 162, 163
Ruby (Gordon) 46
Sallie Irene (Maxwell) 242

THOMASON
Martha (Estes) 109

THOMPSON
Blair Lee 253
Durke Glynn 62
Frank 139
Jas. Malone 300
Jimmy 139
Laetitia Taryn 62
Laura Lee 253
Laura Wayne Lee 253
Lea Oldham Hopkins 62
Mary Jo Coates 300
Paul, II 253
Paul, III 253
Roy 139

THORNBURGH
Gov. 238

THORNTON
Rev. Dozier 241
Elizabeth (Maxwell) 241
Katherine (Wilson) 79

THOROUGHGOOD
Adam 14, 95, 222, 224
Anne (1 Chandler, 2 Fowke) 222
    223, 224
Family 222
Sarah Offtey 222, 224

THORPE (or THORP)
Cecelia Rebecca (Estes) 14, 95,
    98, 220, 221, 222, 223
Family 2
Sarah Triplett 222
Thos. 222

THREADGILL
Margaret (Holman) 124

TIGNER
Hazel (Curtis) 103

TILDEN
Chancy Morgan 202
Nelle Marion Vaughan 202
Samuel 278

TIMS (or TIMMS)
Joseph 109
Mary Glover 109
Sarah (Estes) 109, 113, 127
TISDALE
   Rinneson 215

TITIAN
   (artist) 187, 197

TITUS
   Lydia Yeaman 183

TODD
   Aaron Wilson 79
   Andrew L. (husb. of Minneola) 79
   Andrew L. (8) (son of Andrew L.) 79
   Evelyn Elizabeth 79
   Minneola Wilson 79

TOMPKINS
   Benj. 219, 220
   Catherine (Estes) 8, 13, 219, 220
   Christopher 219, 220
   Elizabeth Beaumont 220
   Elizabeth Goodloe 219
   Frank 220
   Geo. 220
   Henry 220
   Joyce Reade 219, 220
   Lucy Gwynne 220
   Mary 220
   Robt. 220
   Sarah 220
   Wm. (son of Benj.) 220
   Wm. (son of Christopher) 220

TONER
   Mary Bridget (Pierson) 31

TOWNSEND
   Mary Stone (Estes) 99
   Parthenia Alexander (1 Massey) 224
   Thos. 100

TRACY
   Michael 103
   Violet Roscan Curtis 102, 103

TRAVIS
   Capt. J. C. 288

TREADWELL
   Miss (Leak) 325
   David Estes 37, 38
   Kathryn King Estes (2 Nix) 37
   Paul Owens 37
   Paula Elizabeth (Henne) 37
   Thos. Michael 37

Victoria Louise 37

TRIMBLE
   Mary Ann (Brown) 231

TRINKLE
   John R. 164

TRIPLETT
   Abigail 221
   Archie 123
   Canzada Wade (Hathorn) 123
   Carrie Victoria (Carter) 123
   Elizabeth (wife of Francis) 221
   Enez Germany 123
   Family 4, 14, 95, 220
   Francis 220, 221
   Francis (3) (son of Thos.) 221
   Henrietta Eugenia Worthy 123
   Jas. Thos. 123
   John Madison Brown 123
   Mary Annie (Pendergrass) 123
   Oliver Boyd 123
   Preston Buett 123
   Sarah (Thorpe) 220, 222
   Sarah Massey 221, 222, 225
   Thos. (2) 221
   Thos. (3) (son of Thos.) 221
   Thos. (4) 221
   Wm. 220, 221

TRISTAN
   (literature) 191

TUCHMAN
   Barbara 197

TULFORD
   House of 257

TULL
   Cynthia (Grimsley) 96, 97

TURNER
   Clarabel (Estes) 55
   Jesse 215
   Shirley (Estes) 39

TVETER
   Blair Lee 249, 250
   Elizabeth Woodbury Blair (2 Douglas) 249, 250, 274
   Thos. N. 249, 250

UHLAND
   Maria (Selzer) 228
ULYSSES
(legend) 306

URBAN VIII
(Pope) 194

URSON
Frank 183

VAN BUREN
(President) 277, 278
Ebert 77
Ebert, Jr. 77
Jas. Knox 77
Victoria Virginia Knox 77
Virginia 77

VAN DUSEN
John Fuller 220
Maria Fuller (Morton) 220

VAN HORN
Florence (Griffith) 228

VAN TREES
May Alma (Northcross) 76

VARCONI
Victor 183

VAUGHAN
Adolphus 220
Amanda (Morton) 220
Anderson Miller 220
Anna Eliza (Rawlette) 220
Augusta 220
Beaufort Estes 9
Clifford Kiser 9, 201
Edgar Hobson 220
Dr. Egbert Granville 9, 201, 220
Elizabeth Haskins 220
Flo Penick 220
Garland Estes 9, 201
Henrietta Jane (Van Dusen) 220
Indiana (Motley) 220
Jas. Oscar 9, 201
Jane Howard (Hudson) 9, 201
Louisa 220
Lucie Gwynne Estes 8, 9, 198,
   202, 220
Margaret Gwinn (Gilly) 202
Marian 9
Marian Yancey Jackson 9, 201
Mary Boatwright 220
Marie Cobbie (Di Cristma) 201
Mattie 9
Milton 220
Nannie (Howard) 9, 10, 201, 202
Nellie Marian (Tilden) 202
Oscar Craddock 220
Rebecca Craddock 220
Rosa (1 Allen, 2 Dirom) 9
Sarah Chappell 220
Virginia Wimbush (Bailey) 220
VAUGHN
Barbara Anne (Estes) 38
S.C. 38

VERGIL (VIRGIL)
(Roman poet) 187, 191

VESTAL
Chas. Howell 92
Kent Greer 92
Kent Greer, Jr. 92
Medra Frances 92
Wilna Frances Snedecor 91, 92

VICO
Enea 190, 192

VON KOHN
Sallie Hill (2 Estes) 120

WADE
Guy (see Lowe, Harold Guy)

WAGGONER
Lou Etta (Carson) 26

WAGNER
Annette Marie (Curtis) 103
Kimbrough Epes Johnson 10
Capt. Warren 10

WALES
Ethel 183

WALKER
Adam 129
Adam T. 129
Allison Leigh 36, 138
Annabel (Johnson) 59
Annabel Draper Bratton 59, 174
Bettie Sweet 59
Carol Elaine 60
Chas. 129
Chas. Rice 59, 60
Chas. Rice, Jr. 60
Clarence Mott 59
Dianne Elizabeth (Patrick-Walker) 60
Elizabeth Harden 129
Eula Estelle (Rice) 58
Jas. Leslie 74
Jas. McGhee (8) 74
Jas. McGhee, II 74
Jas. R. 74
Jane Dorothy Beck 60
John Alexander 129
John K. 74
John Knox 74
John Knox, Jr. 74
Lucie Estes (Williams) 59
Margaret E. Hardin 129
Margaret Elizabeth Bullington 74
Martha Annis Abell 129
Mary Adeline 129
Mattie Sue Rice 56, 59
Mittie E. Knox 74
Myra Epps Mann 73
Patrice Ellen 60
Patricia Lynn Johnson 60
Peggy Ruth 74
Polina Emeline 129
Priscilla (or Roda) Terry 129
Richard LaNieve 74
Robt. Dean 60
Robert Emily Durham 60
Roda Terry (see Walker, Priscilla)
Rose Ann 60
Sallie (4) Estes 129
Sallie Estes (9) Dykes 36, 138
Sally (Estes) 214
Sarah Caroline Oaine (sp?) 129
Thos. 36, 215
Thos. Jefferson (father of Clarence Mott) 59
Thos. Jefferson (8) 59, 171, 173, 174, 175, 176
Travis Anne 36, 138
Virginia LaNieve 74
Vive (Bridges) 74
Wm. C. 129
Wm. Thos. 60

WALLACH
Emily Neville (Blair) 248

WALLER
Elizabeth Warner Estes (2 Kirkman) 54, 209
Maj. Geo. 129
Sally 214
Wm., Jr. (husb. of Elizabeth Warner Estes) 54
Wm., Jr. (9) 54

WALTHALL
Edw. Cary 320

WARD
Ada Virginia Estes, “Virginia Bradford” (1 Lyons, 2 Minter, 3 Prentice) 64, 65, 177
Alex 66
Alice 67
Mary Isabel 67
Rachel (Estes) 129
Winifred Joyce Cannon (2 Messinger) 66

WARE
August C. 21
Gretchen Adele Estes 19
Gretchen Estes 21
Janet 21
Wm. 21

WASHINGTON
Family 262
Geo. 2, 220, 221, 261, 274
Mrs. Geo. 221

WATERMAN
Deborah 41
Lewis A., Jr. 41
Lisa 41
Patricia H. Estes 41
Winthrop Edw. 41

WATKINS
F. 276
Joy (Smith) 24, 40, 138
Maurine 182

WATTS
Lydia Emmaline Fielderbell (2 Lervern) 113, 126
Safronia (Wood) 126
Thos. Jas. 126
Tommie (7) 126
    -- Flemming 126
WAYNE
    Elizabeth Bucknor (Lee) 242
WEAVER
    Frances Ballard (2 Estes) 96
WEBB
    Edna (Caperton) 122
    Jas. Avery 47
    John 267
    Mathesia Bell Folk (see Webb, May Folk)
    May Folk 5, 42, 47, 169, 170
    Wm. W. 216
WEBBER
    Rhode Jane Slaughter 12
    Walter Nelson, Jr. 12
WEINSTEIN
    Bess (Knox) 77
WEIR
    R.A. 326
    Ruth Legrand Strickland 326
    Wm. Strickland 326
WELCH
    Daniel Richard 69
    Frances Rogers (Guthrie) 68
    John 268
WELCH
    Kathleen Noel 69
    Leonora Perry Estes 68
    Olivia Bradford (Kirchner) 68
    Phredonia Estes 68
    Richard Noel 68
    Dr. Timothy Daniel 68
    Timothy Ransom 69
    Yolande Marie-Tereze Kaufmann 69
WELLINGTON
    Harriet Ogden (Rowland) 34
WEST
    Annie (Cannons) 65
    Margaret (Moore) 81
    Thelma (Estes) 118
    Wilma Frances (Snedecor) 91
WHIFFEN
    Marcus 263, 264, 267, 271
WHITAKER
    Laura (Moody) 230
WHITE
    Durwood Ellis 101
    Edith Louise Hutson 101
    Frances Anne (Smith) 23, 24, 39, 40, 138
    Jas. Curtis 101
    John 214, 215
    Minnie Ethel (Estes) 118
    Patricia 101
    Ralph W. 101
    Rev. Robt. 14
    Wm. Ellis 101
WHITEHEAD
    John Thos. 78
    Louella Maude (Wilson) 78
WHITLOW
    Amy Anna (Estes) 132
WHITTINGTON
    Elam Elzie (see Whittington, Jack)
    Jack 297
    Jas. Allen 297
    Lawrence Victor 297
    Patricia Ann Moore (1 Denson) 297
WIELAND
    Annie (Bishop) 102
WIGGINS
    Edith Hull 52
    Fred Roebuck 52
    Hazel Orell (Moody) 52
WILKERSON
    Blanche Elizabeth (Moyer) 29
    Ira 29
    Mary Lea Langford 29
WILKES
    Alma Bennett 122
    Annie (Estes) 125
    Chas. Augustus 121, 122
    Elizabeth (Estes) 113, 121, 124, 126, 128
    Evie Robinson 122
    Florence Alma (Craig) 121, 122
    Grover Cleveland 121, 122
    Henrietta Lila (Caperton) 121, 122
    John Chesley 121
    Leslie Lottie (Humphries) 121, 122
    Lila (Caperton) 121, 122
    Littleton Worthy 122
Lula Belle (Kirkpatrick) 121, 122
Lydia 113
Martha Elizabeth Worthy 121
Mary (Carter) 128
Mary Viola (Boswell) 121, 122
Nannie Lela (Crow) 121, 122
Reuben 128
Sarah Ann (Estes) 121, 122
Wm. 113, 128, 284, 285
Winifred (Estes) 128
— (Carter) (dau. of Reuben Wilkes) 128
— (Carter) (dau. of Wm. Wilkes) 128

WILLARD
Louella Wilson Wills 78
R.B. 78

WILLIAM THE CONQUEROR
(king of England) 1, 6, 257

WILLIAMS
Ann Jane 227
Anna Barnard Estes 40, 41, 160
Henry Eugene 60
Henry Eugene, Jr. 60, 61
John 229
Joseph S. 205
Justin Evans 41
Kate Pugh 229
Katherine Jo (Ivey) 60
Lucie Estes Walker 59
Mary Bond (King) 229
Patricia (Ponton) 16
Sarah (Emlen) 236
Susan (Maxwell) 86

WILLIAMSON
Jean Rhea (Bridges) 74

WILLS
Andrew 78
Andrew Mann 78
David Womack 78, 79
Della 78
Iris Jean Greengrass 78
John Thos. Thadeus 78, 79
Louella Whitehead Wilson 78
Mann 78
Marie Clair 78
Wm. Ridley, II 78
Wm. Ridley, III 78

WILSON
A.R. 306
Ada Jane Rogers 79
Aileen 72
Alfred Vernon 72
Alice Hunter 78
Alice V. (Wilson) 78, 79
Andrew Clyde 79
Anna (Lide) 72, 73
Anne (Estes) 214
Barbara Louise 80
Berry 79
Bland Y. 72, 73
C.E. 73
Cannon Perkins 72
Carey Estes 72
Chas. Lee 287
Chas. Warner 283, 288, 303
Corrie Jean Lawrence 292
Della Ford 72
Elizabeth (Lee) 251, 252
Erby D. 78
Estes Hunter 78
Estes Hunter, Jr. 79
Ethel Cannon 72
Eula 72
Family 82
Fay (Ashley) 79
Florence (Quinn) 79
Franny Phillips 72
Gaither Weldon 292
Hattie Reaves 72
Helen (Farrar) 79
Hunter 78
Isabelle Barbee 72
Isora Morrison 72
Jas. Lewis 292
Joel Estes 72
Joel Estes, Jr. 72, 73
John Thos. 78
Karl 72
Katherine Fowlkes 79
Katherine Thornton 79
Kathleen Alberta Gammon 79
Lady Leah 72
Leah America Cannon 72
Leigh (Estes) 118
Leon Estes 78, 79
Lloyd Curlin 80
Louella Maude Whitehead 78
Louella Whitehead (Wills) 78
Lula Victoria (Graham) 72
Margaret (Cannon) 73
Marnerleen 79
Mary Elizabeth (Hartley) 33
Mary Lee (1 Sharpe, 2 Estes) 22, 82
Maurice Leon 79
Minneola (Todd) 79
Naomi Lewis 292
Nell Moore 286, 287
Newton Perkins 72
Dr. Paca 72, 73, 78
Paca (6) 72, 206
Patricia Ann 288
Paul Malone 72
Philip 79
Rosa Lucile Livingston 80
Rose Ann 80
Ruth de Nevers 287
Samuel 72
Samuel Emmet 78, 79
Samuel Emmet, Jr. 78
Samuel Henry 72, 78
Sara Ann Lee 287
Susan Agatha 72
Susie (Somervell) 72, 73
Troy 72
Vernon 79
Victoria Virginia (Mann) 72, 73, 74, 76
Virginia Estes (Campbell) 72
Virginia Thorpe Estes 22, 72, 78
W.S. 287
Walter Barbee 72
Walter Clyde 78, 79
Wanda 79
Wiley 72
Wm. Paca 72
Maj. Wm. Pinckney 72
Wm. Pinckney (7) 72
Woodrow 178

WINBORN
Anne Columbus (Simmons) 292

WINBURN
Joe 321
Lida Owen (1 Porter) 321

WINFREE
Catherine T. Estes 9
R.G.N. 9

WINGFIELD
S.G. 202

WINN
Edmund C. 205
Gladys Anita (Snedecor) 89, 90
Nancy A. (Estes) 214
Thos., Sr. 214
Thos. W. 215, 216

WINSON
Mannie Luvinia (Martin) 292

WINTERMUTE
Elizabeth Joy 24, 137
Martha Joy Parker 24, 137, 139
Orval Stewart 24
Philip Michael 24, 137
Walter 24, 137

WISE
Leroy Estes 117
Louis Carlton 117
Louis Carlton, Jr. 117
Stella Jean Robinson 116, 117

WITALEC
Edmund 30
Helen Stoddonoly 30
Jeanette Louise Estes 30
Louis 30

WOOD
Anne Perkins Greene 81
Jas. Proudfttt 81
Lula (Estes) 125
Mary Moore (Moore) 81
Robt. L. 126
Safronia Watts 126

WOODBURY
Mary Elizabeth (Blair) 247, 248

WOODHOUSE
Thos. 262

WODRUFF
Pearl (Estes) 119
WOODSON
  Tachainer (sp?) 216
WOODWARD
  Hannah (Estes) 110, 112
WORK
  Gladys (Rice) 57
WORKMAN
  Richard 139
WORTHINGTON
  Family 82
WORTHY
  Amos Tims 121, 124
  Henrietta Eugenia (Tripplett) 121, 123
  Henry 123
  Henry C. 121, 124
  Josie (Holman) 108, 124
  Littleton 121
  Louisa J. 121, 123
  Lydia R. (Carter) 121, 124
  Martha Elizabeth (Wilkes) 121
  Mary Ann McGee 123
  Nancy L. (Caperton) 121, 122
  Preston Beauregard 121, 123
  Sarah Ann Estes 113, 121
WRENN
  John 215
  Martha 215
  Sm. (?) Jr. 214
WRIGHT
  Alice Lee (Mann) 75
  Ann (Shipley) 235
  Coline Estes 119, 120
  Edna (Moody) 231
  John Wesley 120
WYNNE
  Geo. Washington 64
  Jeanne (Estes) 40
  Ophelia Howard 64
  Ruby Grace (Estes) 64
YARBROUGH
  Eddie (Estes) 119
YARRINGTON
  Laura Reavy (1 Yates) 312
YATES
  C. Jane Elizabeth (Short) 311
  Carolina Matilda (Hendron) 311
  Catherine Barbour (1 Connelly, 2 Lake) 312
  Chas. 311
  Charlie Edw. 312
  Clay 312
  Family 2, 221, 303, 311
  John Randolph 311
  Laura Reavy (2 Yarrington) 312
  Martha (Estes) 132
  Mary Mason 311
  Mary Ordalia Frances (Moore)
    “Mary O” 284, 303, 304, 311, 312
  Mildred Menefee 284, 311, 312
  Mildred Warner 312
  Robt. Wm. 312
  Sarah Goodloe (Mitchel) 312
  Virginia Tennessee 312
  Warner Mister (AKA Yates, Wm.
    Mason Warner Minor) 284, 311, 312
  Wm. Mason Warner Minor (see Yates,
    Warner Mister)
YEAGLE
  Diana (Cannons) 67
YOUNG
  Amelia (Rice) 58
  Col. Jas. L. 233
  Winifred Alice 89
ZELLER
  Margaret Claire (Estes) 55
ZELLEY
  Ann (Strawbridge) 237
ZIMMERMANN
  Patricia Ponton 15, 16
  Peter Totten 16
  Robt. Frederick 16
  Susan Elizabeth 16
ZUCCHERO
  Federigo 194
# Geographic Index

## FOREIGN

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Country</th>
<th>Cities/locations</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>AUSTRALIA</td>
<td>Melbourne 97</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Liskeard 66, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>London 65, 66, 67, 95, 140, 162,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>177, 181, 185, 189, 224, 257, 263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Manchester 98, 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Middlesex 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Monmouth 258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Newmarket 258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Oxford 167, 189, 190, 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Pawlett 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Reigate 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Richmond-on-the-Thames 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>St. Agnes 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>St. Giles in the Heath 1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scutterskelfe 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Somerset (or Somersetshire) 1, 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Strafford (or Staffordshire) 222, 223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Surrey 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Taplow 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Westminster 224</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Wiltshire 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Withington Co. 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Yarm 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>York (or Yorkshire) 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>EUROPE 1, 2, 162, 192, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>FORMOSA (see Taiwan)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>FRANCE 1, 159, 160, 281</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Burgundy 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Champagne 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chateau Thierry 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Marne-Vesle 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Meuse-Argonne 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Normandy 245</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Paris 67, 181, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>St. Mihiel 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>GAUL 191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>GERMANY</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bad Canstadt 46, 94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Berlin 71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brunswick, Duchy of 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Frankfurtn 297</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Goeppingen 90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Hanau 117</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BAHAMA ISLANDS</td>
<td>Nassau 44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>CAROLINE ISLANDS</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Palau (also Pelew)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Islands 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>BURMA 161</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CANADA</td>
<td>Alberta 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Edmonton 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Goose Bay 293</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CUBA 288</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ENGLAND 1, 189, 219, 226,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>245, 263, 264, 273, 283, 318</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Brentwood 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bromley 223</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bristol 1, 4, 245, 246, 263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bucks 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cadicot Co. 258</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chelsea 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chiswick 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Colnbrook 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Cornwall 1, 66, 67, 257</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Devonshire 263</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dunmore 266</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Eccles 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Edgware 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Essex 144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Harmingsworth 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lancashire (or Lancaster) 259</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Landford 66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Lincolnshire 234</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Hohenweg 71
Neubrueke 23, 39
Ramstein 296
HUNGARY
Budapest 194
INDIA 182
INDONESIA 182
IRELAND 1, 258, 283
Aldenham 258
Berkmampstead 258
Cork 227
County Louth 31
Dublin 182
Herts 258
Lantsquay 227
Shandon 227
Upper Church 227
ISRAEL
Ramat Gan 11
Tel Aviv 11
Tel Hashomer 11
ITALY 1, 116, 187, 188, 191
Capri 44
Carrara 188
Cernobbi 195
Ferrara 1, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 197, 198
Florence 189, 192
Lake Como 195
Massa 188
Milan 190, 194
Modena 187, 188, 189, 194
Naples 190
Reggio 187
Rome 194
Tivoli 188, 193, 194
Vatican 190, 194
Venice 192
JAPAN 162, 292
MALTA 182
MARIANA ISLANDS
Guam 161
Saipan 161
Tinian
MEXICO
Mexico City 182
NIGERIA 125
OKINAWA 161, 293
PANAMA
Canal Zone 70
PHILIPPINES
Los Banos 161
SARDINIA 188
SCOTLAND 1, 26, 242, 258, 383
Clydebank 181
Glasgow 64, 180, 181
SHORTLAND ISLANDS 161
SICILY 161
SOLOMON ISLANDS 161
SOUTH AMERICA 69, 178, 183
SOUTH VIETNAM 29, 116, 293, 297, 298
SPAIN 210
Cadiz 67
TAIWAN 161, 292
TARAWA 161
THAILAND
Bangkok 78
TOGO 182
TROY (ancient) 191
WAKE ISLAND 161
WALES 1, 283
Bangor 227
Beaumaris 227
Pen y Craig Llangefni 227
Swansea 41

UNITED STATES

UNITED STATES (or AMERICA)
1, 2, 25, 210, 222, 223, 240, 241, 261, 270, 274, 281, 313, 315, 316, 319
ALABAMA 105, 110, 243, 284, 315
Aliceville 85, 184
Ashland 37
Athens 37
Avondale 91
Bessemer 122
Birmingham 10, 36, 47, 59, 85, 86, 88, 91, 185, 316
Bullcock Co. 83
Courtland 304
Eutaw 87
Florence 10
Gainesville 23
Green Co. 240
Guntersville 85
Huntsville 57, 117, 319
Livingston 49
Lockhart 86
Madison Co. 319
Mobile 40, 118, 121
Monroe Co. 101
Montgomery 47, 77
Pickens Co. 85
Selma 320
Tuscaloosa 82, 85, 86, 87, 88, 184, 185, 186
Tuskegee 242
Union Springs 242

ALASKA
Kenai 62

ARIZONA
Tucson 45, 83, 97, 288

ARKANSAS 50, 285, 287, 319
Abbott 91
Batesville 77
Blytheville 291, 293
Conway 92
Dearey 229
Eackensack 321
Fayetteville 92
Ft. Smith 92
Gentry 68
Greer’s Ferry 289
Little Rock 92
Mansfield 38
Marion 28, 301
Pine Bluff 92
Plainview 91
Shirley 286, 287

CALIFORNIA 105, 122, 169, 279, 288
Alhambra 45
Altadena 292
Concord 18
Culver City 289
El Toro 89
Fullerton 65
Glendale 67
Granada Hills 67
Hollywood 65, 92
Long Beach 44
Los Angeles 65, 66, 67, 288, 289
Moffet Field 44
Napa 37, 294
North Hollywood 65, 288
Northridge 288
Pasadena 65
Riverside 67
San Diego 53, 71
San Francisco 64, 67, 253
San Jose 289
San Pedro 248
San Rafael 90
Santa Clara 89
Santa Maria 58
Santa Monica 90
Stanford 90
Studio City 64, 65, 177
Tulare 90
Vallejo 294
Van Nuys 66
Visalia 131

COLORADO 7
Colorado Springs 83
Denver 89, 250, 298
Estes Park 129, 130
La Junta 99, 101, 129
Lamar 36
Pueblo 100

CONNECTICUT 293
Chester 71
Darien 70
Greenwich 70
Hartford 41
New Canaan 249
New Haven 33, 94
Norwalk 70
Old Lyme 43, 160
Sandy Hook 85
Southbury 17
Westport 70
Wilton 249

DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA 23, 24
35, 39, 41, 44, 50, 62, 63, 64, 85
162, 169, 173, 178, 181, 228, 247,
248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 260,
261, 262, 263, 273, 274, 277, 278,
279, 280
Fort Stevens 280

FLORIDA 56, 117, 121, 135, 164,
165, 185
Altomonte Springs 86
Athens 163
Bellglade 58
Bradenton 53, 70, 166
Bushnell 37
Coral Gables 15, 36, 40, 136
Daytona Beach 292, 297
Dreamboat Island 70
Englewood 248
Ft. Lauderdale 297
Ft. Meyers 166
Gainesville 48, 51, 53, 60, 117
Hillsborough Co. 54, 163, 164, 233
Jacksonville 26, 28, 49, 53, 168,
290
Lakeland 58, 78, 163
Manatee 53
Mango 233
Melbourne 17, 53
Miami 161, 185, 296, 297
Millington 290
Naples 57
Orange Park 78
Orlando 27, 79, 166
Ormond Beach 292
Palm Beach 23, 39, 138
Panama City 295
Pensacola 36, 57, 166, 290
Pinella Co. 83, 85
Plant City 51, 52, 53, 163, 164,
165, 167, 232, 233
Pompano Beach 17
Rex 297
Rome 27
Safety Harbor 88, 186
St. Augustine 48
St. Petersburg 78, 163, 166, 232,
296
Sarasota 52, 166
South Merritt Island 88
Southeast Manatee 53
Tallahassee 37, 166
Tamiami Trail 297
Tampa 53, 54, 163, 166, 167
Valusia Co. 292
West Palm Beach Co. 60
White Springs 51

GEORGIA 96, 97, 121, 164, 242, 314
Alpharetta 241, 296
Americus 84
Athens 20, 97, 135
Atlanta 19, 20, 21, 23, 39, 46, 58,
59, 83, 85, 86, 98, 121, 133, 135,
138, 201, 277, 296
Avondale Estates 242
Buene Vista 86
Clarkston 84
College Park 292
Columbus 50
Comer 97
Conyers 85
Cornelia 135
Danielsville 43
Decatur 19, 20, 21, 35, 83, 84, 85,
86, 133, 135
DeKalb Co. 84
Dublin 84
Elbert Co. 241
Ft. Benning 87
Green Co. 97
Greensboro 97, 98
Griffin 84
Hart Co. 84
Kellyton 241
Kingston 304
Luxomni 20
Macon 86, 92, 242
Milledgeville 241
Savannah 83, 84, 241, 288, 296
Scottsdale 184, 240, 241
Spaulding Co. 84
Statesboro 23, 39
Sumpter Co. 84
Talbot Co. 241
Tallaposa Co. 241
Tifton 60
Troup Co. 109
Valdosta 21
Watkinsville 97
Waycross 23, 39

Hawaii
Honolulu 78
Pearl Harbor 87, 161

Idaho
Idaho Falls 62, 250

Illinois 288
Belleville 37
Cairo 176
Camp Douglas 124, 127
Chicago 61, 62, 92, 97, 146, 183, 249
Decatur 40
Douglas, Camp (see Camp Douglas)
Eldorado 61
Elveston 104
Hancock Co. 104
Harvey 62
Omaha 61
Scarboro 88
Springfield 146

Indiana
Bloomington 71, 83
Muncie 55
South Bend 89

Iowa 5
Ames 83
Corning 7
Des Moines 62
Sidney 130, 131
Sioux City 91
Storm Lake 5

Kansas
Chase Co. 132
Columbus 103
Elk Co. 132

Gardner Co. 132
Howard 132
Wichita 132
Wyandotte Co. 7

Kentucky 5, 6, 100, 129, 132, 172, 201, 234, 240, 246, 287, 299
Barren Co. 131, 132
Columbia 203
Cumberland (Cum.) Co. 132
Fayette Co. 6, 201
Ft. Knox 10
Frankfort 247, 277
Franklin 36, 49, 278
Fulton 286
Huddy 16
Lexington 98, 251, 254, 277
Louisville 10
Madison Co. 99, 129, 130, 131, 200
Metcalf Co. 131, 132
Midway 48
Milburn 286
Montgomery Co. 240
Murray 37, 61, 139
Paducah 26, 27, 59, 286, 304, 307
Russellville 157
Stone 16
Wolfe Co. 229
Woodford Co. 254

Louisiana 116, 117, 288
Alexandria 71
Jennings 116
Lake Providence 71
New Orleans 71, 208, 209
Rayville 55
Ruston 55
Shreveport 288
Winnsboro 56

Maine 185
Brunswick 44

Maryland 1, 2, 82, 223, 224, 247, 261, 279, 280, 281
Annapolis 160, 161
Baltimore 37, 48, 144, 249, 263
Bethesda 24, 40, 62
Charles Co. 222, 223, 224
Chevy Chase 250
Damascus 253
Elkton 29, 249
Montgomery Co. 280
Port Tobacco 223
Rockford 48
Sandy Spring 251
Silver Spring 228, 247, 248, 251, 252, 253, 261, 273, 278, 279
Takoma Park 248
Waldorf 138
Wheaton 144
MASSACHUSETTS
Amherst 83, 144
Bedford 19
Boston 1, 12, 33, 60, 144, 235, 237
Brookline 60
Cambridge 248
Cape Cod 17
Dover 237
Framingham 51
Hopedale 248
Lynn 237
Maynard 144
Newburyport 19
Northampton 322
Petersham 60
Reading 20
Waltham 60
Wellfleet 17
West Barnstable 77
West Roxbury 33
MICHIGAN 289
Birmingham 12
Detroit 48
Elkton 17
Huron 298
Monroe 60
MINNESOTA 37, 250
Rochester 159
St. Paul 97
MISSISSIPPI 122, 113, 117, 121, 123, 153, 284, 285, 287, 300, 312, 320
Ackerman 114
Ashland 286, 320, 321
Biloxi 112, 291
Blaine 117
Blue Mt. 117
Carthage 125
Choctaw Co. 40
Clarksdale 40
Coldwater 286, 304
Cruger 125
Durant 290, 291
Elliott 312
Ellisville 68
Forest 126
Greenville 39
Greenwood 116, 125
Grenada 304, 311
Holly Springs 320
Holmes Co. 240
Itawamba Co. 109
Jackson 111, 118, 119, 294, 295, 299
Jones Co. 68
Lauderdale Co. 110, 111
Laurel 125
Lee Co. 110
Liberty 119, 123
Little Rock 110
Louisville 113, 121, 125
Macon 114, 120
Magnolia 120
Marshall Co. 299
Mashulaville 120
Meridian 110, 111, 112
Natchez 168
Neshoba Co. 110, 112
Nettleton 109
Newton Co. 110, 112
Noxapater 113, 114, 115, 118, 119, 121, 123, 124, 125, 126
Noxubee Co. 114, 126
Oxford 300
Pascagoula 36
Philadelphia 108, 111, 112
Plattsburg 123, 124
Rosedale 118
Salem 285, 304, 320, 324
Sardis 304
Sunflower 108, 117
Tippah Co. 286, 319, 324
Tunica 320, 321
Richmond 101
St. Genevieve 26
St. Joseph 100, 101, 103, 131
St. Louis 58, 69, 70, 71, 253, 254, 278, 316
Saline Co. 200
Salisbury 314
Sharpsville 102
Texas Co. 7
Versailles 104
Wakenda 101

MONTANA 274
Bozeman 97
Gallatin Gateway 97
Great Falls 250
Missoula 62
Victor 274

NEVADA
Las Vegas 289
Reno 294
Silver Springs 289

NEW ENGLAND 148, 235

NEW HAMPSHIRE 322
Holderness 144
New London 83
Plymouth 30, 32, 144
Portsmouth 247

NEW JERSEY
Allendale 15
Atlantic City 185
Camden 228
Cape May 35
Delran 34
Dumont 86
Englewood 15
Ft. Lee 44
Jersey City 15
Linwood 34
Mays Landing 35
New Brunswick 16
Ocean City 34
Pleasantville 34
Princeton 249
Ramsey 16
Rutherford 34
Somers Point 34, 35, 141
Swedesboro 15
Trenton 34
Union Beach 15
West Collingswood 228
Woodbury 15, 16, 34, 141
NEW MEXICO
Albuquerque 37, 38
Raton 102
NEW YORK 160
Bronxville 70
Brooklyn 12
Buffalo 94
Chappaqua 69
Chautauqua Co. 100
Clinton 18
East Hampton 250
Forest Hills 18
Huntington 12
Irvington-on-Hudson 35, 135, 138, 228
Kétonah 18
Kings Co. 240
Mt. Kisco 248
Mt. Vernon 94, 249
New Rochelle 71.
New York City 10, 17, 18, 35, 41, 42, 44, 45, 47, 64, 67, 69, 70, 71, 78, 169, 178, 181, 182, 188, 249, 272
Pine Plains 71
Poughkeepsie 91, 92
Queens Co. 240
Scarsdale 17, 255
Schenectady 48
Sheridan 100
Staten Island 47
Syracuse 40, 53, 145, 146
Tarrytown 35
Westchester Co. 17, 18
NORTH CAROLINA 2, 30, 37, 109, 127, 134, 208, 233, 242, 243, 283, 284, 312, 313, 314, 317, 319
Anson Co. 319, 325
Beaufort Co. 315
Bertie Co. 81, 313
Boone 51
Bute Co. 317
Chapel Hill 35, 96, 98, 138, 222
Charlotte 63
Concord 12
Durham 24, 36, 98, 138, 222
Eden 24, 225
Elizabeth City 229
Epsom 23
Franklin 135, 318
Franklin Co. 317
Goldsboro 63
Granville Co. 14, 18
Greensboro 10, 96, 97
Halifax 317, 318
Henderson 15, 16, 18, 19, 24, 40, 133, 134, 225
Hendersonville 134
High Point 24, 40
Hillsboro 316, 317
Indian 229
Lenoir 284
Lilesville 98
Louisburg 23, 26, 39, 313, 314, 318
New Bern 316
Northampton Co. 313, 316
Old Bute Co. 315
Olde Lynesville 14
Raleigh 98
Rockingham 319
Rocky Mount 23, 39
Statesville 63
Stokes 284
Tarboro 248
Townsville 18
Vance Co. 18, 133
Wake Forest 43
Warren Co. 317
Wilson 296
Winston-Salem 63, 68, 96, 97, 138
NORTH DAKOTA
Grand Forks 36
Jamestown 45
OHIO 19, 133, 134, 293
Butler Co. 19, 134
Cincinnati 249
Cleveland 70, 145
Columbus 20
Dayton 67, 93, 94
Deshler 292
Franklin 18, 134
Glendale 249, 274
Hamilton 19
Hamilton Co. 249
Ironton 94
Mansfield 34, 35
Middletown 19, 133, 134
Toledo 60
Youngstown 48

OKLAHOMA 131, 321
Estes 216
Ft. Sill 94
Indian Territory 299
Lincoln Co. 216

OREGON
Canby 90
Eugene 88
Gresham 131
Hot Lake 132
Multnomah 132
Oregon City 90
Portland 88, 89, 90, 103, 132, 185, 186
Tigard 89, 90
Union 132
West Linn 90

PENNSYLVANIA 18, 159, 234
Abington 29, 30, 140, 238
Annville 228
Bala Cynwyd 236, 237
Bellegrove 228
Bethlehem 30, 40, 41, 137, 146, 158, 159, 160
Birdsboro 250, 251, 252
Bristol 33
Bryn Mawr 33, 44, 250
Bucks Co. 31, 142
Campbelltown 228
Cheltenham 30, 31
Chester 15, 129
Columbia Borough 144
Easton 57
Emmias 29
Folcroft 32, 141
Fountain 160
Gwynedd Valley 31
Harrisburg 228
Hatboro 143
Hershey 228
Hockessinville 228
Huntingdon Valley 32, 140, 144
Jenkintown 34
Kutztown 30
Lancaster Co. 33, 138, 144
Lansdale 30
Lansdowne 12
Lebanon Co. 228
Lehigh Valley 160
Levittown 142
Lima 236
Lower Moreland Twp. 144
Luzerne Valley 160
Media 15
Northampton Co. 159
Palmyra 228
Pittsburgh 41, 71
Prospect Park 34
Schnecksville 29
Scranton 24
Swarthmore 41
University Park 29
Warminster 31, 141
Willow Grove 30
Zionsville 29

RHODE ISLAND
Providence 41

SOUTH CAROLINA 109, 113, 121, 122, 127, 129, 210, 242, 283, 314
Beaufort 35
Charleston 83
Chester 110, 113, 129
Chester Co. 109, 113, 114, 119, 121, 126, 127, 129
Choctaw 127
Columbia 46
Georgetown District 234
Greenville 19, 20
Honea Path 49
Marion District 203
Oktibbeha 127
Sullivans Is. 242
Union Co. 115
| TENNESSEE 51, 96, 105, 106, 107, 110, 121, 136, 137, 146, 147, 153, 156, 168, 171, 175, 176, 178, 179, 198, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 123, 235, 284, 287, 288, 299, 301, 311, 313, 314, 315 | 178, 198, 204, 205, 206, 207, 229, 246, 312, 315 |
| Henning 50, 59, 139, 145 | Humboldt 304 |
| Huntingdon 304 | Jackson 25, 38, 45, 50, 59, 61, 78, 139, 205, 226, 285, 304 |
| Johnston Co. 284 | Kingsport 45 |
| Knoxvile 35, 44, 48, 49, 50, 58, 60, 61, 63, 64, 180, 295, 298, 299 | LaGrange 298 |
| Lauderdale Co. 22, 27, 49, 56, 59, 61, 137, 147, 207, 226, 234, 235 | Lebanon 61, 62, 235, 314 |
| Livingston 232 | Lookout Mt. 11, 48, 201, 219 |
| Madison Co. 205, 226 | Madisonville 63, 64, 180 |
| Martin 295 | Maryville 24, 37 |
| Maury Co. 284 | Mayfield 304 |
| McKenzie 299, 300 | McMinn Co. 54 |
| Milan 50, 298 | Monroe Co. 64, 178 |
| Newbern 298, 300 | Orysa 49, 59, 135, 136, 139, 203, 204, 226, 235 |
| Palmersville 96, 98 | |
Paris 285, 286, 288, 296, 297, 298, 300, 304
Parsons 61
Poplar Springs 232
Pulaski 11, 231, 304, 312
Ramsey 300
Reelfoot Lake 135, 137, 145
Ripley 25, 27, 47, 60, 61, 136, 137, 138, 176, 208, 234, 235, 285, 287, 297, 298, 304, 310
Rutherford Co. 315
Savannah 60, 61
Selmer 300
Shelby Co. 38, 78, 82
Shelbyville 46, 47
Sparta 64
Spring Hill 304
Springdale 304
Springfield 27
Stanton 287, 297, 298, 304
Sycamore 231
Taylorsville 284
Trenton 287, 311
Trezevant 51
Union City 139
Whiteville 284, 304
Williamson Co. 314, 315
Williston 300
TEXAS 116, 287, 309, 312
Arlington 299
Austin 87, 298
Beaumont 51
Bexar 51
Bonham 286
Corpus Christi 97
Dallas 44
Denison 104
El Paso 45, 69
Ft. Worth 7, 116, 230, 286, 287, 298
Fredericksburg 129, 214
Hill Co. 127
Houston 52, 69
Mineral Wells 287
Mt. Calm 127
Plainview 293
Richardson 91
Riverside 286
San Antonio 51, 291, 293, 298
Waco 242
UTAH
Provo 102
Salt Lake City 15, 18, 88, 272
VERMONT
Plainfield 33
Putney 322
VIRGINIA 1, 2, 3, 4, 6, 19, 22, 63, 82, 95, 99, 109, 129, 130, 132, 136, 139, 146, 147, 198, 199, 200, 202, 203, 204, 210, 222, 223, 224, 226, 233, 234, 241, 242, 245, 246, 247, 251, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 265, 266, 267, 269, 270, 275, 277, 301, 303, 311, 313, 314, 315, 316
Abingdon 247, 277
Amelia Co. 9, 109
Arlington 70
Aspen 17
Bedford Co. 6, 22, 133, 147, 275, 276
Bridgewater 35
Bristol 63, 295
Brunswick Co. 199
Buckingham Co. 246, 261, 271, 272, 273, 275, 319
Caroline Co. 5, 131, 132, 219
Cascade 96, 98
Charlottesville 14, 271
Chase City 16, 225
Chatham 96
Chester 10
Chesterfield Co. 9, 246, 269, 276
Colonial Hts. 79
Culpepper Co. 132, 284
Cumberland Co. 246
Danville 10, 17
Dinwiddie Co. 10, 14
Drakes Branch 16, 17
Elizabeth City Co. 222, 224, 268
274
Emory 48
Estes 216
Fairfax Co. 221
Falling Creek 270
Falls Church 69
Farmville 16
Fauquier Co. 234
Franklin Co. 108
Fredericksburg 14, 17, 36, 97
Gloucester Co. 219
Goodland Co. 318
Goodland Co. 318
Gwyn’s Island 219
Halifax 9, 316
Hampton 273
Hanover 269
Henrico Co. 146, 226, 247, 262
Henry Co. 95, 96, 108, 109, 212
Isle of Wight Co. 313
James City Co. 267
James town 260, 262
King and Queen Co. 2, 3, 5, 99
Lawrenceville 14, 225
Lexington 13
Lorton 221, 311
Louisa Co. 99, 108
Lovingston 8, 9, 198, 202
Lunenburg Co. 14, 99, 100, 108, 199, 210, 212, 214
Lynchburg 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 17, 98, 202, 203, 247, 271, 272
Lynnhaven Bay 224
Martinsville 109
Maysville 272
Middlesex 241
Mt. Vernon 147, 221
Nelson Co. 202
Newport News 161
Norfolk 22, 45, 224, 296
Orange Co. 241
Patrick Co. (now Buckingham) 272
Petersburg 10, 14
Pittsylvania Co. 80, 109, 129
Portsmouth 44, 111, 224
Powhatan 48
Prince William Co. 221
Princess Anne 230
Princess Anne Co. 224
Rappahannock Co. 216, 220
Richmond 9, 10, 11, 13, 14, 17, 41, 48, 160, 254, 255, 260, 267, 269, 271
Richmond Co. 221
Roanoke 17, 48, 63
St. George Parish 6
Salem 17
Saxe 15, 16
Shenandoah Valley 233
Spotsylvania Co. 5, 6, 201, 208
Stafford Co. 223, 224
Surrey 262
Surrey Co. 313
Tillotson, Parish of 275
Truro Parish 221
Virgina 40, 138
Virginia Beach 41, 146, 158, 160
Ware Parish 219
Warwick Co. 245, 259, 264, 269
Westmoreland Co. 222, 223
Williamsburg 2, 17, 233, 245, 246, 260, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271
Windmill Pt. 1, 245, 259
Wylliesburg 15, 16, 17, 225
Wythe Co. 11
York Co. 219, 264, 273

WASHINGTON
Bremerton 89
Cheney 37
Estes 216
Ft. Lewis 12
Seattle 45, 85
Spokane 37, 38

WEST VIRGINIA
Harpers Ferry 280
Huntington 36, 138
Wheeling 68

WISCONSIN
Kenosha 50
Marshfield 62
Ripon 298, 299
College Index

Agnes Scott College, Decatur, Ga. 35
Alabama Polytechnic Institute 83, 84
Univ. of Alabama, Tuscaloosa 85, 87, 184, 185, 186, 287
Albertus Magnus College, New Haven, Conn. 33
Andrew College, Trenton, Tenn. 284
Aquinas College, Grand Rapids, Mich. 171
Univ. of Arizona, Tucson 97
Univ. of Arkansas, Fayetteville 91, 92
Athens College, Athens, Ala. 37, 284
Atlantic Community College, Mays Landing, N.J. 35
Auburn Univ., Auburn, Ala. 117
Austin Peay State Univ., Clarksville, Tenn. 26
Baltimore College, Baltimore, Md. 37
Barnard College, N.Y., N.Y. 18
Belmont College, Nashville, Tenn. 176
Bascom Female Seminary, Grenada, Miss. 284
Belhaven College, Jackson, Miss. 294
Berry College, Rome, Fla. 27
Bethel College, Russellville, Ky. 157, 300
Birmingham Southern, Birmingham, Ala. 47
Blue Mt. College, Blue Mt., Miss. 117, 300
Boston State College, Boston, Mass. 33
Brewer State College, Tuscaloosa, Ala. 87
Bridgewater College, Bridgewater, Va. 35
Brigham Young Univ., Salt Lake City, Utah 15
Cardiff Univ., Cardiff, Wales, Great Britain 66
Univ. of Chicago, Chicago, Ill. 249
Christian Bros. College, Memphis, Tenn. 292
Colorado College, Colo. Springs, Colo. 88
Columbia Univ., N.Y., N.Y. 86, 181
Columbian (see Geo. Washington)
Cornell Univ., Ithaca, N.Y. 13, 68, 71
Dartmouth College, Hanover, N.H. 86
Davidson College, Davidson, N.C. 13
Delta State Univ., Cleveland, Miss. 116
Drew Univ., Madison N.J. 298
Drexel Univ., Phila., Pa. 29
Duke Univ., Durham, N.C. 36, 298
Dyersburg State Community College, Dyersburg, Tenn. 174
East Carolina Univ., Greenville, N.C. 296
Eastern Washington State, Cheney, Wash., 38
Emory and Henry College, Emory, Va. 48, 63
Emory Univ., Atlanta, Ga. 21, 27, 86
Fairleigh Dickenson Univ., Rutherford, N.J. 34
Florida Inst. of Tech., Melbourne 53
Florida State Univ., Tallahassee 27, 51
Univ. of Florida, Gainesville 164, 165, 167
George Peabody College for Teachers, Nashville, Tenn. 27
Georgia Southern, Statesboro, Ga. 23
Georgia State, Atlanta 23, 84
Georgia Institute of Tech., Atlanta 20
Univ. of Georgia, Athens 20, 21
George Washington Univ. (formerly Columbia), Wash., D.C. 251
Gettysburg College, Gettysburg, Pa. 144
Goddard College, Plainfield, Vt. 33
Gwynedd Mercy College, Gwynedd Valley, Pa. 31
Hamilton College, Clinton, N.Y. 18
Harvard Univ., Cambridge, Mass. 295
Hendrix College, Conway, Ark. 92
Hillsborough Community College, Tampa, Fla. 165
Hinds Jr. College, Raymond, Miss. 118
Univ. of Illinois, Urbana-Champaigne 145
Indiana Veterinary College 124
Iowa State Univ., Ames, Iowa 83
Ithaca College, Ithaca, N.Y. 146
Johns Hopkins Univ., Baltimore, Md. 24
Kings College, Bristol, Va. 296
Lambuth College, Jackson, Tenn.
Lehigh Co. Community College,
Schnecksville, Pa. 29
Lehigh Univ., Bethlehem, Pa. 30
158, 159, 160
Longwood College, Farmville, Va. 16
Louisiana Tech. Univ., Ruston, La. 56
Madison College, Harrisonburg, Va. 16
Manor Jr. College, Fox Chase, Pa. 31
Marshall College, Huntington, W. Va. 36
Univ. of Maryland, College Park, Md.
33, 144
Maryville College, Maryville, Tenn. 24,
37,
M.I.T., Boston, Mass. 18
Univ. of Mass., Amherst, Mass. 33, 83,
144
Mayo Graduate School of Medicine,
Rochester, Minn. 159
McCormick Seminary 24
Medical College of Georgia, Augusta 20
Memphis Law School, Memphis, Tenn.
286
Memphis State Univ., Memphis, Tenn.
289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295,
298, 299, 300
Mercer Univ., Macon, Ga. 86
Univ. of Miami, Coral Gables, Fla. 40,
136
Mills College, Oakland, Calif. 88
Millsaps College, Jackson, Miss. 118,
295
Mississippi State Univ., Miss. State,
Miss. 85, 116, 117
Univ. of Montana, Missoula, Mont. 37
Moravian College, Bethlehem, Pa. 160
Mount Holyoke College, South
Hadley, Mass. 33
Murray State Univ., Murray, Ky. 37,
61
New England Conservatory of Music,
Boston, Mass. 41
North Carolina State Univ., Raleigh
296
Univ. of North Carolina, Chapel Hill
(and other branches) 23, 36, 96,
98, 319
Northwestern Univ., Evanston, Ill. 63
College of Optometry, Chicago, Ill. 61
Univ. of Oregon, Eugene, Ore. 88
Oxford Univ., Oxford, England 259
Pacific Union College, Angwin, Calif.
294
Paducah Community College, Ky. 27
Peirce Jr. College, Phila., Pa. 32
Pennsylvania State Univ., Univ. Park,
Pa. 29
Plymouth State College, Plymouth,
N.H. 30, 32, 144
Univ. of Pennsylvania, Phila., Pa. 28,
33, 144, 160, 252, 253
Princeton Univ., Princeton, N.J. 249,
251, 252
Randolph Macon College, Ashland, Va.
47, 284
Randolph Macon Women’s College,
Lynchburg, Va. 98
Rice Univ., Houston, Tex. 225
Univ. of Richmond, Richmond, Va. 48
Royal Marine College, Sandhurst,
England, Great Britain 259
Royal Sanitary Inst., Manchester,
England 98
Salem College, Winston-Salem, N.C. 96
Smith College, Northampton, Mass. 17,
18
Univ. of South Carolina, Columbia 97,
98, 168
Univ. of South Florida, Tampa 164,
166, 167
Southern Law School, Baton Rouge,
La. 292
Southern Methodist Univ., Dallas, Tex.
298
Univ. of Southern Mississippi, Hatties-
burg 125, 145
Spring Garden College, Chestnut Hill,
Phila., Pa. 31
Stetson Univ., DeLand, Fla. 52
Stillman College (Instit.) (branch of Univ. of Ala.) Tuscaloosa 184, 185
Stratford College, Danville, Va. 17
Temple Univ., Phila., Pa. 30, 32, 34
Univ. of Tenn. (all branches) 23, 25, 36, 39, 60, 116, 174, 295, 298, 299, 300
Texas A. and M., College Station 41
Univ. of Texas, Austin 87, 296
Texas Wesleyan College, Ft. Worth, Tex. 287
Trenton State College, Trenton 34
United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md. 43, 44, 160, 161, 248
Vanderbilt Univ., Nashville, Tenn. 50, 55, 69, 78, 171, 172, 284, 290, 295, 298
Vassar College, Poughkeepsie, N.Y. 47
Virginia Polytechnic Instit., Blacksburg 295
Univ. of Virginia, Charlottesville 15, 50
Washington and Lee, Lexington, Va. 134
Univ. of Washington, Seattle 85, 88
Wesleyan Female College, Brownsville, Tenn. 208
West Texas State, Canyon 287
Western Kentucky Univ., Bowling Green, 146
William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. 17, 18, 245, 246, 260, 264, 265, 266, 268, 269
Williamette Univ., Salem, Ore. 89
Yale Univ., New Haven, Conn. 33, 47, 94, 199